Fam. 4. **Edward**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}), res. W.; m. before Mch., 1685/6, Rebecca ——; were memb. of Ch. in Htfd. "Edward E. Sen." d. 31 Oct., 1725 (*C. R.*); "Edw^{d} E.'s wife" d. Oct., 1710. — *C. R.* *Ch. (all but two youngest b. Htfd.):*

1. Mary, b.; d. unm. We'sfield, before 26 Feb., 1712/13
2. Caleb, b.; m. Elizabeth ——; d. 10 Dec., 1781.
3. Amos, b.; m. Abigail **Sherman.**
4. Hezekiah, bp. 13 June, 1686; m. Miriam ——.
5. Hester, b. July, 1690.
6. Rebecca, b. 7 Feb., 1691/2.
7. Hannah, b. 3 Mch., 1700; m. 7 Dec., 1743, Thos. **Rowell.**
8. Edward, b. 1 Sept., 1702; m. 4 Oct., 1736, Sarah **Grover.**
9. Ann, b.; m. Thomas **Elmer.**

Fam. 5. **John**^{3} (*John,*^{2} *Edward*^{1}), m. Mary (dau. Thomas) **Adkins** of Htfd.; res. W.; d. 12 May, 1722. *Ch.:*

1. William; rem. to Somers, Conn., abt. 1760; poss. the W. who had ch. d. 14 Aug., 1751; ch. d. (*C. R.*) Aug., 1752.
2. Thomas; m. 2 May, 1726, Ann **Elmer.** Fam. 10.
3. John; prob. d. abt. same time as his father.
4. Martha; m. —— **Evens.**
5. Rebecca; m. (1) 3 Dec., 1715, Thomas **Cooley;** had a s. *Reuben*, b. 13 Feb., 1717, who sett. in Somers and had a family; she m. (2) 4 Oct., 1722, Edward (s. of Ed.) **Kibbe** of Somers.

Fam. 6. **Joseph**^{3} (*John,*^{2} *Edward*^{1}), m. 4 Apl., 1700, Jane (dau. Thomas) **Adkins** of Htfd., who was b. about 1678, and d. 8 Dec., 1766; he d. at W. 24 July, 1758.— *E. W. C. R.* *Children:*

1. Joseph, b. 28 Mch., 1701; d. 10 Sept., 1717.
2. Aaron, b. 8 Oct., 1703; d. 7 May, 1719.
3. Samuel, b. 12 Dec., 1705. Fam. 11.
4. Solomon, b. 5 Mch., 1708.
5. Elizabeth, b. Feb., 1710/11.
6. Jane, b. 19 Nov., 1711.
7. Jacob, b. 27 Feb., 1713/14; m. Esther **Booth** of W.; rem. to Sandisfield, Mass. Fam. 12.
8. Phineas, b. 6 Sept., 1716.
9. Joseph, b. 16 Sept., 1718; m. Sarah **Burnham.** Fam. 13.
10. Eunice, b. 30 Sept., 1720.

Joseph E. (this one prob.) had (*C. R.*):
1. ——, son, d. 15 Nov., 1736.
2. ——, dau., d. 18 Nov., 1736.

Fam. 7. **Samuel**^{3} (Sgt.) (*Samuel,*^{2} *Edward*^{1}), m. Rebecca ——, who d. 28 Mch., 1780, in 94 year (*E. W. O.*); he d. 4 Feb., 1759, in 82d year. — *E. W. O.* *Ch.:*

1. Daniel, b. 1 Mch., 1707/8; m. Elizabeth **Flynt.** Fam. 14.
2. Abigail, b. 28 Apl., 1710; m. —— **Judson.**
3. Deborah, b.; m. Joshua **Loomis.**
4. Samuel, b.; m. Martha **Risley.** "Mr. Samuel Elmer, y^{e} 2^{d}" d. 14 Apl., 1760, in 45 yr. (*E. W. O.*). "Samuel and Martha" (*C. R.*) had:
    1. Mary, d. 15 Aug., 1752, æ. 4 yr. 2 mo.
    2. Abner, d. 16 Aug., 1752, æ. 6 yr. 10 mo.
    3. Oliver, d. 15 Oct., 1752, æ. 2 yr. 10 mo.
    4. Nathaniel, d. 5 Sept., 1752, æ. yr. 13 d.

    Their son, Roswell, had (*C. R.*):
    1. Elisha, bp. 17 Oct., 1778.
    2. ——, bp. 22 Apl., 1781.
    3. ——, bp. 31 Aug., 1783.
    4. ——, bp. 25 June, 1786.
    5. Oliver, bp. 8 Feb., 1789.
    6. Esther, bp. 31 July, 1791.
    7. Esther, bp. 11 Aug., 1793.
    8. Huldah, bp. 11 June, 1797.

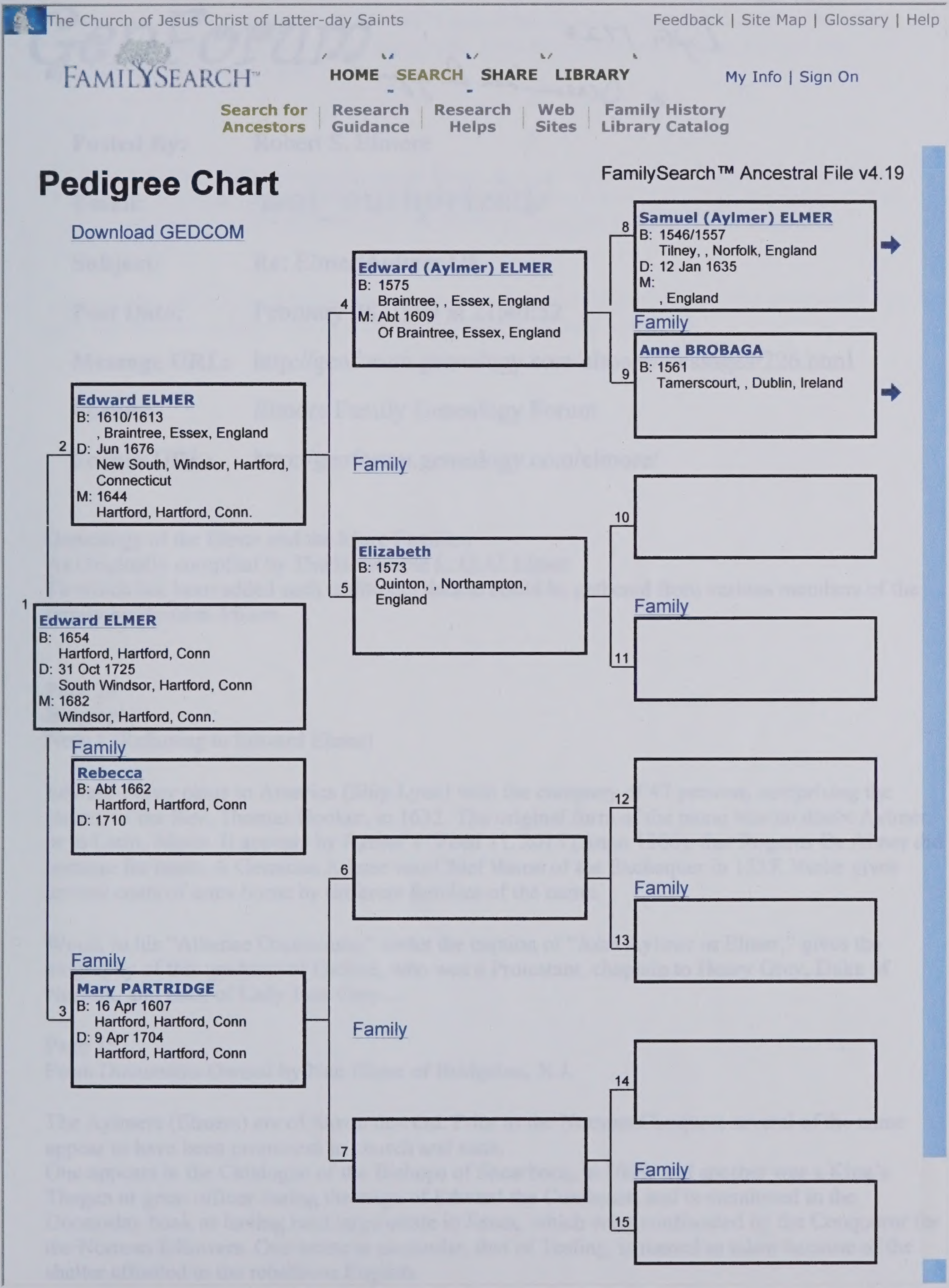
    A ch. d. May, 1792.
5. Elizabeth, b.; m. Samuel Goffe **Moore.**
6. Naomi, b.; m. Joel **Loomis.**

Fam. 8. **Jonathan**^{3} (Dea.) (*Samuel,*^{2} *Edward*^{1}), bp. Center Ch., Htfd., 8 May, 1687; m. Mary ——, who b. 1690, and d. Sharon, Conn., 22 Jan., 1783, in 93d year. He rem. to Norwalk, Conn., abt. 1712, and to Sharon, Conn., 1746, where he d. 5 June, 1778, æ. 73. *Children:*

1. Elizabeth, b. 1710; m. Jonathan **Coe.**
2. Eliakim, b. 1714; m. Lydia **Trowbridge.**
3. Martin, b. 1716; d. unm'd.
4. Col. Samuel, b. 19 June, 1720; m. Mary **Pardee.**
5. Mary, m. Matthew **St. John.**
6. Daniel, m. Ruth **Ford.**
7. Abigail, b. 1723; m. Silas **Keeler.**
8. David, m. Jemima **Curtice.**
9. Rev. Jonathan, b. 4 June, 1727; m. Amy **Gale,** grad. Y. C., 1747.
10. Dr. Nathaniel, b. Feb., 1733; m. Anne **Thompson.**

Fam. 9. **Daniel**^{3} (Rev.) (*Samuel,*^{2} *Edward*^{1}), grad. Y. C. (then at Saybrook), 1713, having but two classmates (there had been only eleven classes with 38 grad. previous to that time), and being the first grad. of Y. from E. W.; after grad. he taught the grammar school at West Spgfd., Mass., studying theology with the Rev. John Woodbridge, then pastor there; as early as 1714 rem. to and preached at Brookfield, Mass., but left there before 1715, and in 1716/17 was at New Haven. In a notice of the town of Westborough, Mass., written 1767, by Rev. Eleazer Barkman, it is stated that "a church was gathered here, Oct. 28, 1724," and adds, in a note, "Mr. Daniel Elmer, candidate for the ministry from Conn., preached here several years, and received a call from the people, but there arose difficulties, and though he built upon the farm which was given for the first settled minister, and dwelt upon it, yet, by the advice of an eccl. council, he desisted from preaching here, and, a quitclaim being given him of the farm, he sold, and with his family rem. to Springfield in 1724. He was afterwards settled in the ministry at Cohansy [Fairfield, Cumberland Co.], in the Jersies" [N. J.]; here he remained until 1727. In the division of

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
History of Ancient Windsor, Vol. II, Surnames, E-F, Page 235
© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 10, 2004


The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
Feedback | Site Map | Glossary | Help
FamilySearch™
HOME SEARCH SHARE LIBRARY
My Info | Sign On
Search for Ancestors | Research Guidance | Research Helps | Web Sites | Family History Library Catalog

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Download GEDCOM

1 **Edward ELMER**
B: 1654
Hartford, Hartford, Conn
D: 31 Oct 1725
South Windsor, Hartford, Conn
M: 1682
Windsor, Hartford, Conn.

Family

Rebecca
B: Abt 1662
Hartford, Hartford, Conn
D: 1710

2 **Edward ELMER**
B: 1610/1613
, Braintree, Essex, England
D: Jun 1676
New South, Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut
M: 1644
Hartford, Hartford, Conn.

Family

3 **Mary PARTRIDGE**
B: 16 Apr 1607
Hartford, Hartford, Conn
D: 9 Apr 1704
Hartford, Hartford, Conn

Family

4 **Edward (Aylmer) ELMER**
B: 1575
Braintree, , Essex, England
M: Abt 1609
Of Braintree, Essex, England

Family

5 **Elizabeth**
B: 1573
Quinton, , Northampton, England

6

Family

7

8 **Samuel (Aylmer) ELMER**
B: 1546/1557
Tilney, , Norfolk, England
D: 12 Jan 1635
M:
, England

Family

9 **Anne BROBAGA**
B: 1561
Tamerscourt, , Dublin, Ireland

10

Family

11

12

Family

13

14

Family

15

7 Feb
Rebecca b 1692 Hartford
d after 1726
m, Jeremiah Diggins

GenForum

Posted By: Robert S. Elmore

Email: not authorized

Subject: Re: Elmer/Aylmer UK

Post Date: February 08, 1999 at 21:40:52

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/elmore/messages/226.html

Forum: Elmore Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/elmore/

Genealogy of the Elmer and the More Families
As Originally compiled by The Honorable L. Q. C. Elmer
To which has been added such additional data as could be gathered from various members of the family by Brookes Moore

Page 24
Biography
Note 1 (Referring to Edward Elmer)

Edward Elmer came to America [Ship Lyon] with the company of 47 persons, comprising the church of the Rev. Thomas Hooker, in 1632. The original form of the name was no doubt Aylmer, or in Latin, Almer. It appears by Rymer's "Foed 11. 2015 (Anno 1306), that Rogerus De Almer did homage for lands. A Gerardus Ailmer was Chief Baron of the Exchequer in 1535. Burke gives several coats of arms borne by different families of the name.

Wood, in his "Athenae Oxoniensis," under the caption of "John Aylmer or Elmer," gives the biography of this graduate of Oxford, who was a Protestant, chaplain to Henry Grey, Duke of Norfolk, and tutor of Lady Jane Grey…

Page 75
From Documents Owned by Nan Elmer of Bridgeton, N.J.

The Aylmers (Elmers) are of Saxon descent. Prior to the Norman Conquest several of the name appear to have been prominent in church and state.
One appears in the Catalogue of the Bishops of Shearborn, in 1009, and another was a King's Thegen or great officer during the reign of Edward the Confessor, and is mentioned in the Doomsday book as having held large estate in Essex, which were confiscated by the Conquoror for the Norman followers. One estate in particular, that of Tesling, is named as taken because of the shelter afforded to the rebellious English.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center

https://archive.org/details/karencripe09

During the reign of Edward II (1308-1327) one of the Aylmers, was high sheriff of the county of Norfolk, and according to the historian Strype, from him is descended John Aylmer, the grandfather of Edward Elmer.

Page 77

Bishop Aylmer married Judith Burres, of Bures St. Mary's, in Suffolk. They had seven sons:--- Samuel, Theophitus, John, Zachary, Nathaniel, Tobel and Edmund, and two daughters, Judith, married William Lynche, of Kent, and Elizabeth, married Sir John Foliet, of Pixton, in Worcestershire.

Samuel, the eldest son of Bishop Aylmer and the father of Edward Elmer, was educated for the law and seems to have acquired considerable knowledge of legal principles.

GenForum

Posted By: Robert S. Elmore

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Elmer/Aylmer UK

Post Date: February 08, 1999 at 20:42:11

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/elmore/messages/225.html

Forum: Elmore Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/elmore/

Proof positive? Not yet. I picked up the majority of my information from some different Broaderbund disks with family trees. How accurate is the information? They claim that Edward Elmer's (1610-1676) wife was Mary Partridge, even though Partridge family members vehemently deny it. I still haven't removed her name. At least this gives me a place to work from.

Descendants of John Aylmer

Generation No. 1

1. JOHN AYLMER was born Abt. 1521 in Tilney, Norfolk, England, and died June 03, 1594 in London, England. He married JUDITH BURES KING WFT Est. 1553-15841, daughter of WILLIAM KING and ANN BURES.

Notes for JOHN AYLMER:
[Brøderbund WFT Vol. 2, Ed. 1, Tree #5352, Date of Import: Jun 12, 1997]

Doug Bedell said, "John Aylmer(1535-1594) was named Bishop of London by Queen Elizabeth I in 1568, he is buried is St. Paul's Cathedral, London. He married Judith Bures(h) and they had 9 children: SAMUEL, Theophilus, John, Zacharia, Elizabeth, Judith, Nathaniel, Tobell(?), and Edmund."

Aylmer, John
Pronunciation: [Al´mur]

1521–94, bishop of London. His name is also spelled Ælmer or Elmer. He was briefly chaplain to the duke of Suffolk and tutor to his daughter, Lady Jane Grey. In 1553 he was deprived of his

church preferments for opposing the doctrine of transubstantiation, and he fled to Switzerland. There he aided John Foxe in making a Latin translation of the Book of Martyrs and wrote An Harborowe for Faithfull and Trewe Subjects (1559) in answer to a tract by John Knox. Returning to England after the accession of Elizabeth I, he rose in the Church of England to be (1577) bishop of London. Though he was a man of great learning, his harsh treatment of his foes made him generally disliked.

Copyright © Information Please LLC. All rights reserved worldwide.
The Columbia Encyclopedia, Fifth Edition Copyright © 1993, Columbia University Press.
Licensed from Inso Corporation. All rights reserved. Terms and Conditions.

From a website pertaining to Lady Jane Grey:

http://users.wantree.com.au/~halligan/ladyjane/education.html
Jane's schooling probably began when she was three years old. It was customary for the children of the nobility to begin their education from an early age. Because of this it has been estimated that Jane, at fifteen was probably equivilent to a young woman in her early twenties, in terms of her maturity and general knowledge. Jane was encouraged to excel in her studies more than her sisters, Katherine and Mary. Her correspondence indicates that she was a gifted scholar who earned the praise of Catholic and Protestant alike.
Excerpt from 'The Schoolmaster' by Roger Ascham (published 1570)

'Before I went into Germanie, I came to Brodegate in Lecestershire, to take my leave of that noble Ladie Jane Grey, to whom I am exceding moch beholdinge. Her parentes, the Duke and Duches with all the household, Gentlemen and Gentlewomen, were huntinge in the Parke. I founde her, in her Chamber, reading Phaedon Platonis in Greeke, and that with as much delite, as some jentleman would read a merie tale in Boccaccio.

'After salutation, and dewtie done, with some other taulke, I asked her whic she wold lose such pastime in the Parke? Smiling, she answered me: I wisse all their sport in the Parke is but a shadoe to that pleasure that I find in Plato. Alas! Good folke, they never felt what trewe pleasure ment.

'And howe came you, madame, quoth I, to this deepe knowledge of pleasure, and what did chieflie allure you unto it; seinge not many women, but verie fewe men, have atteined thereunto?

'I will tell you, quoth she, and tell you a troth whiche perchance ye will marvell at. One of the gretest benefits that ever God gave me is that he sent me so sharpe and severeParentes, and so jentle a Scholemaster. For when I am in presence either of father or mother, whether I spekee, kepe silence, sit, stand, or go, eate, drinke, be merie, or sad, be sowying, plaiying, dauncing, or doing anything els: I must do it, as it were, in soch weight, measure, and number, even as perfectlie as God made the world; or els I am so sharplie taunted, so cruellie threatened, yea presentlie some tymes with pinches, nippes and bobbes, and other waies I will not name for the honourI beare them, so without measure misordered, that I thinke myself in hell, till tyme cum that I must go to Mister Elmer, who teacheth me so jentlie, so pleasantlie, with soch faire allurements to lerning, that I think all the tyme nothing, whiles I am with him. And when I am called from him, I fall on weeping, because what soever I do els, but learning, is full of grief, trouble, feare, and whole misliking.

I remember that taulke gladly, bicause it is so worthy of memorie, and bicause also, it was the last

taulke that ever I had, and the last tyme that ever I saw that noble and worthie ladie.'

(Roger Ascham was a tutor to Elizabeth as a young girl. He went on to serve Mary I as Latin Secretary. He was later Secretary to Elizabeth during her reign.)

(Mister Elmer was John Aylmer, and came to Bradgate as Jane's tutor in 1549 when she was 12 years old.)

© Text Copyright Jennifer Halligan 1996 - 1998. All rights reserved.
Do not reproduce any part of this document without written permission.

More About JUDITH BURES KING:
Fact 2: December 1618

Children of JOHN AYLMER and JUDITH KING are:
2. i. SAMUEL AYLMER, b. 1546, Tilney, Norfolk, England; d. January 12, 1652/53.
ii. THEOPOLIS AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1547, Tivitshall, Norfolk, England; d. January 11, 1623/24.
iii. JOHN AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1549, Tivitshall, Norfolk, England.
iv. ZACHARY AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1551, Tilney, Norfolk, England; d. August 01, 1627.
v. NATHANIEL AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1553, Tilney, Norfolk, England.
vi. TOBIAS AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1555, Tivitshall, Norfolk, England.
vii. EDMUND AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1559, Tilney, Norfolk, England; d. July 25, 1627.
viii. JUDITH AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1561, Tilney, Norfolk, England.
ix. ELIZABETH AYLMER-ELMER, b. Abt. 1563, Tilney, Norfolk, England.

Generation No. 2

2. SAMUEL2 AYLMER (JOHN1) was born 1546 in Tilney, Norfolk, England1, and died January 12, 1652/531. He married ANN BROBAGA WFT Est. 1589-1621 in England1, daughter of EDWARD BROBAGA.

Notes for SAMUEL AYLMER:
[Brøderbund WFT Vol. 2, Ed. 1, Tree #5352, Date of Import: Jun 12, 1997]

Children of SAMUEL AYLMER and ANN BROBAGA are:
3. i. EDWARD AYLMER3 ELMER, b. Abt. 1575, Braintree, Essex, England; d. WFT Est. 1613-1666.
ii. ANTHONY AYLMER, b. WFT Est. 1579-1602; d. WFT Est. 1584-1683.
iii. ALICE AYLMER, b. WFT Est. 1579-1602; d. WFT Est. 1584-1686.
iv. JOHN AYLMER, b. WFT Est. 1579-1602; d. WFT Est. 1584-1683.
v. ELIZABETH AYLMER, b. WFT Est. 1579-1602; d. WFT Est. 1584-1686.

Generation No. 3

3. EDWARD AYLMER3 ELMER (SAMUEL2 AYLMER, JOHN1) was born Abt. 1575 in

Braintree, Essex, England1, and died WFT Est. 1613-16661. He married ELIZABETH Abt. 16091.

Notes for EDWARD AYLMER ELMER:
[Brøderbund WFT Vol. 2, Ed. 1, Tree #5352, Date of Import: Jun 12, 1997]

Child of EDWARD ELMER and ELIZABETH is:
4. i. EDWARD4 ELMER, b. Abt. 1610, Braintree, Essex, England; d. June 1676, Podunk (S. Windsor), CT.

Generation No. 4

4. EDWARD4 ELMER (EDWARD AYLMER3, SAMUEL2 AYLMER, JOHN1) was born Abt. 1610 in Braintree, Essex, England, and died June 1676 in Podunk (S. Windsor), CT. He married MARY PARTRIDGE 1644 in Hartford, Hartford County, CT, daughter of RALPH PARTRIDGE and PATIENCE.

Notes for EDWARD ELMER:
[Brøderbund WFT Vol. 2, Ed. 1, Tree #5352, Date of Import: Jun 12, 1997]

Of Cambridge, came in the "Lion" 1632, went early to Hartford, of which he was one of the oridinal Porprietors, removed to Northampton; and then he removed to Windsor. He served in the Colonial War, and was killed by the Indians in the Philip's War, 1676.

Johnson's record of the Elmer family says:
"During the tyrannical reign of Charles I of England, thousands of pious and wealthy persons left their homes in Great Britain to make new homes in the wilderness of the New World. Among those who came to New England was Edward Elmer... who was probably born about 1610. He came from Braintree, Essex Co., and took passage for New England from the Port of London in the ship Lion, Captain Mason, master, June 22, 1632 and arrived in Boston Sept. 16, 1632. Settled first in Newton, now Cambridge, but in 1636 he was one of the company who went with Rev. Thomas Hooker through the wilderness to the Connecticut River and settled at Hartford, Conn., and Mr. Elmer was one of the original proprietors of that town, where some of his descendants still live. Edward Elmer was probably married in Hartford. His wife's name was Mary (her family name is unknown). He was killed by Indians during King Philip's war at Podunk, now South Windsor, Conn., in June, 1676."
Sources: Records of Descendants of Edward Elmer of Braintree England .. by Rev. William W. Johnson; PAF; Hotten's List of Imigrants

----

The History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut by Henry R. Stiles, A.M., M.D. Hartford, Conn., Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1892.
Elmer (Elmor, Elmore, Elmour, orig. Aylmer), Edward, b. in England; enrolled June 22, 1632, among those about to be conveyed to the plantations in the Americas; he came in the ship Lion, which reached Boston 16 Sept., 1632; sett. firrst at Newtown (now Cambridge); came to Hartford with Rev. Thomas Hooker's company in 1636; rem. to Northampton abt. 1654; was a first settler there and witness to a deed from the Indians to Maj. John Pyncheon, for the Hartford Co'y, of land comprising the town of Hadley; ret. to Htfd. abt. 1660 and, same yr., became poss. of a large tract of land on E. side of Great River, at Podunk, in what is now So. W., and which, with aid of his

sons, he began to improve. In 1666 his sons, John and Samuel, resided there, and he was, in 1669, the only freeman of the name in W. In 1672, among those appointed to work the roads in W., were Edward, Sr., Edward, Jr., and John Elmer. He was killed by Indians, in June, 1676 (during the King Phillip's War), probably at Podunk, or on his way thither, for he seems to have retained a res. and ppy. in Htfd. until his death. He m. Mary ---------, probably after coming to Htfd., who was living 16 April, 1677 and is said to have m. (2) Thomas Catlin of Htfd., who was b. 1612, and d. about 1690, having had a first wife, also named Mary. A number of Edw. Elmer's desc. have since res. in (E) W., and a part of the original purchase of land is still in poss. of the family, by direct inheritance.

More About EDWARD ELMER:
Fact 7: Killed by Indians, King Phillips War2
Fact 8: Eng., Hartford, Northampton,Windsor2

Notes for MARY PARTRIDGE:
Posted by Dennis N. Partridge on August 25, 1998 at 15:11:30:

In Reply to: Re: MARY PARTRIDGE- CT posted by Robert S. Elmore on July 15, 1998 at 23:34:24:

Actually, the linking of this Mary as a child of Ralph and Patience is incorrect. Mary Partridge, daughter of Ralph and Patience, b. 1612, married John Marshall. His will dated 1655 lists his daughter as Mary Marshall. For further information on Ralph Partridge, you can visit the Partridge Nest:

http://www.surnameweb.org/centers/p/partridge

Children of EDWARD ELMER and MARY PARTRIDGE are:
i. JOHN5 ELMER, b. Abt. 1645; d. December 24, 1711; m. ROSAMUND GENIVERE.
ii. SAMUEL ELMER, b. 1649, Hartford, Hartford County, CT; d. April 1691, Hartford, Hartford County, CT; m. ELIZABETH, Bef. 1677, Hartford, Hartford County, CT.
iii. EDWARD ELMER, JR., b. 1654, Hartford, Hartford County, CT; d. October 31, 1725, South Windsor, Hartford County, CT; m. REBECCA FITCH, 1683, Windsor, CT.

Notes for EDWARD ELMER, JR.:
"Both Edward and Rebecca were members of the Centre Church of Hartford by February 28, 1685-86 and church records note the baptisms of Hezekiah, Hester, Rebecca, Hannah and Ann. Edward was notified to take out letters of administration on the estate of daughter Mary Elmer in 1712."

"The distribution of Edward's estate occured 22 May 1727 in which were mentioned all of the children except Mary, Hester and Hannah."

iv. JOSEPH ELMER, b. 1656.

Notes for JOSEPH ELMER:
elmer Genealogy, "...died in infancy."

v. MARY ELMER, b. Abt. 1658, CT; d. May 25, 1712; m. JEREMIAH DIGGINS, WFT Est. 1686-1709.
vi. ELIZABETH ELMER, b. July 1659.
vii. SARAH ELMER, b. 1664, East Windsor, CT2; d. December 22, 17412; m. THOMAS LONG, 1688, Windsor, CT.

More About THOMAS LONG:
Fact 8: Hartford, CT; E. Windsor, CT2

Endnotes

1. Brøderbund WFT Vol. 2, Ed. 1, Tree #5352, Date of Import: Jun 12, 1997
2. Brøderbund WFT Vol. 1, Ed. 1, Tree #0946, Date of Import: Jun 11, 1997

ELMER

Search Results Provided By The No. 1 Source for Family History Online Ancestry.com

Database: Hartford, Connecticut Probate Records, 1635-50

August 10, 2004
1:33 PM

Page 168 **Name: Edward Elmer** **Location:** Hartford
Invt. œ471-15-03. Taken 7 June, 1676, by Nathaniel Stanly and John Gilbert in Hartford, and by John Loomis & Jacob Drake in Podunk. Legatees: the Widow; John, age 30 years; Samuel 27, Edward 22, Mary 18, Sarah 12.
Court Record, Page 155--6 and 7 September, 1676: Invt. Exhibited. Adms. to the Widow and her three sons. George Gardner, William Pitkin and Joseph Fitch to be Overseers. Dist: To the Widow, œ23; to John, œ80; to Samuel, œ80; to Edward, œ92; to Mary and Sarah Each, œ70. By George Gardner, William Pitkin & Joseph Fitch.
Page 41--(Vol. IV) 20 April, 1681: Edward Elmore summoned the Legatees of the Estate of his Father, Edward Elmore, deceased, to appear at this Court to answer his complaint for non-payment of him the sd. Edward Elmore such sums of Money he hath payd for Debts due from the Estate of sd. Elmore, according to their several proportions. The Court having heard their allegations & seen their accots, find them so Litigeous that they see reason to appoint Wm Pitkin and Mr. Thomas Olcott to audite the accots of the Adms. & to find out what were the Debts of the sd. Elmore when he decd, & to what sume it doth amount to, as also what each of the Adms. of the Estate have payd to the payment of Debts, & return the same to the Governor & Magistrates as soon as they may, & then the Court will settle the same according to Rules of Justice. They are allso to bring an Account what the 6 acres of Meadow Lotted to pay Debts was sold for.
Page 32--(Vol. VI) 18 June, 1696: Thomas Long complains that he hath not had that part of his Estate that is due to him in right of his wife from the Estate of **Edward Elmer**, Decd, but hath been rejected by law of part of the Land that was laid out to him by one of the Adms. on that Estate. This Court do order that the Adms., viz., John and **Edward Elmer**, do lay out his Land to him the sd. Thomas Long forthwith.

A DIGEST OF THE EARLY CONNECTICUT PROBATE RECORDS.
1663 to 1677.

Source Information:
Ancestry.com. *Hartford, Connecticut Probate Records, 1635-1650* [database online]. Provo, UT: MyFamily.com, Inc., 2000. Original data: *A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records, Hartford District, 1635-1700, Vol. I.* n.p., 1906.

<< Return to Results Screen

COMMENTS: In the grants of Beaverbrook Plowlands and Remote Meadows, which were in part based on size of household, Ellet received four acres. This corresponds to John, his wife Margaret, daughter Elizabeth and son John, and indicates that Elizabeth was in fact the first child, and there is no evidence of earlier children who might have been born in England.

After 1658 this family seems to fade away, and there is no certainty that the marriage of Thomas Roberts and Sarah Elliot belongs here. It may be that more than one of the daughters married in the Stamford area and left descendants, or it may be that the family simply died out. Since there is no record of a probate for John Ellet, it may also be that he moved away from New England.

ARTHUR ELLIS

28 September 1630: Witness in inquiry concerning the death of Austin Bratcher [MBCR 1:78].
COMMENTS: Marked as absent, indicating he may have already left New England; not seen in any other record.

EDWARD ELMER

ORIGIN: Unknown
MIGRATION: 1632 on *Lyon* [Hotten 150]
FIRST RESIDENCE: Cambridge
REMOVES: Hartford, Northampton 1655, Podunk 1660
FREEMAN: In list of Windsor freemen, 11 October 1669 [CCCR 2:519].
OFFICES: Commissioner to end small causes at Northampton, 1655 [Pynchon Court 94-96; MBCR 3:378, 414, 4:1:227, 271]. The manner in which Elmer was chosen to this office and took his oath led to legal action in 1658 and 1659 [Pynchon Court 170-71, 238]. On 29 March 1659 Edward Elmer was one of four men who sued the town of Northampton "concerning their turning out some of the freemen from being selectmen to which office they were chosen" [Pynchon Court 239].

On 3 June 1652 "Edward Elmore for his neglect of the ward is fined 5s." [RPCC 111]. On 5 March 1667/8 "This court frees Edward Elmore from watching, warding & training" [Hartford PD 3(courtside):74].

Hartford coroner's jury on body of Thomas Napp, 2 September 1669 [Hartford PD 3 (courtside):89].
ESTATE: Granted three acres in the West End in Cambridge, 4 August 1634 [CaTR 9]; assigned a proportional share of 1/2 in the undivided meadow, 20 August 1635 [CaTR 13]. In the Cambridge land inventory Edward Elmer held on 10 October 1635 three parcels of land: two acres in the Neck of Land; two acres in the Great Marsh; and three acres in the West End [CaBOP 30]. The three acres in the West End were sold to John Gibson [CaBOP 62].

In the Hartford land inventory Edward Elmer held in February 1639/40 seven parcels of land: two acres (part whereof he sold to William Westhood [i.e., Westwood]) with dwelling house and other buildings (later sold to John Allyn); one rood and three perches in the Little Meadow which he bought of William Gibbins; one acre and three roods of meadow and swamp in North Meadow which he bought of William Gibbins; six acres three roods more in the North Meadow which he bought of William Gibbins; one acre eight perches on the east side of the Great River which he bought of William Gibbins; four acres one rood in the Little Oxpasture (later sold to Thomas Burnam); and five acres two roods twenty-two perches in the Neck of Land which he received of Nicholas Clark, Richard Goodman and William Parker. On 26 June 1660 Edward Elmer claimed the land of Bartholomew Barnard by a prior exchange [HaBOP 337-38].

On 7 June 1660 Edward Elmer sued Bartholomew Bernard "for refusing to confirm a deed of sale of housing & land to the value of £300 damage" [RPCC 215]; Bernard asked for a continuance, and Elmer renewed the suit, but the outcome is unknown [RPCC 216-19]. On 25

March 1662 Bartholomew Bernard of Hartford and William Holton of Northampton were parties in a lawsuit "for fraudulent dealing in and about the meadow which was Edward Elmer's later of Northampton" [Pynchon Court 259].

Two inventories were gathered for Edward Elmer. On 6 June 1676 "An inventory [was] taken of the estate of Edward Elmer deceased lying at Podunke," which totalled £369 6d., of which £338 1s. 6d. was real estate: "meadow land by estimation 45 acres," £180; "7 acres of pasture land cleared," £21; "the north end of the pasture not cleared, with swamp, 60 acres," £30; "the dwelling house & orchard by the house," £35; "a barn," £24; "7 acres of upland to the homestead fenced & improved," £14; and "1163 acres of upland at 6d. per acre," £29 1s. 6d.; on 7 June 1676 "An inventory [was] taken of the estate of Edward Elmer deceased being at Hartford," which totalled £102 14s. 9d., and included no real estate. The total of the estate was therefore £471 15s. 3d. against which there were £45 12s. 5d. in debts owed by the estate. At the end of the Hartford inventory was a list of those "concerned in the estate": "widow Ellmar; John Elmar aged about 30 years; Samewell Ellmar aged about 27; Edward Ellmar aged about 22; Mary Ellmar aged about 18 years; Sarah Ellmar aged about 12 years" [Hartford PD 3:168-69, Case #1884]

The inventory was exhibited at court 6 and 7 September 1676 and administration was granted to the widow and her three sons; distribution was made to the widow, £23; John, £82; Samuel, £80; Edward, £92; Mary, £70; and Sarah, £70 [Hartford PD 3(courtside):155-56; Manwaring 1:195]. On 20 April 1681 "Edward Elmore summoned the legatees of the estate of his father, Edward Elmore, deceased, to appear at court" to consider the claims of debtors of the estate; the court found the accounts "so litigious" that they appointed auditors to go over the accounts of the administrators. On 18 June 1696 Thomas Long complained against John and Edward Elmer, the administrators, that he had not received that part of the estate "that is due to him in right of his wife" [Manwaring 1:195]. (See TAG 70:20-21 for continuing disputes about the estate, as late as 1723.)

BIRTH: By about 1613 based on grants of land at Cambridge (and as early as 1608 if he was sixty years old when relieved of watching and warding and training).

DEATH: Hartford by 6 June 1676 (said to have been killed by the Indians).

MARRIAGE: By about 1644 Mary _____; she outlived her husband and married (2) Thomas Catlin [WiLR 1:240].

CHILDREN:

i JOHN, b. about 1644 (aged twenty-one on 5 May 1665 [WMJ 503]); m. about October 1669 Rosamund Ginnuarie. (On 2 September "Mr. Eliezer Way" complained against "John Elmore for his abusive expressions of him & his wife in a letter to which his the said Elmor's name is subscribed & for publishing a determined & concluded contract of matrimony betwixt himself & Roseman the said Mr. Waye's maid without his the said Way's leave, consent & against his good liking" [Hartford PD 3(courtside):89]. On 23 September 1669 "Edward Elmor acknowledgeth himself bound in a recognizance of forty pounds to the county of Hartford the condition is that Roseaman Ginniaure shall personally appear at the next county court ... to answer Mr. Way's complaint against her for stealing his goods &c." [Hartford PD 3 (courtside):92].)

ii SAMUEL, bp. Hartford 21 March 1646/7 [HaVR 578]; m. by about 1677 Elizabeth _____ (eldest child Samuel d. 4 February 1759 in 82nd year [Windsor Hist 2:235]).

iii ELIZABETH, bp. Hartford 15 July 1649 [HaVR 580]; m. Northampton 2 January 1672 Joseph Edwards [Pynchon VR 142]. (She was dead by 17 November 1674 when Edwards m. (2) Northampton Hannah Atkisson [Pynchon VR 143].)

1759
164

iv EDWARD, b. about 1654 (aged eleven on 5 May 1665 [WMJ 503]); m. (1) by 1686 probably Rebecca Fitch [TAG 68:98-100, 102]; m. (2) by 1696 Hannah _____

[TAG 68:99, 102].

v JOSEPH, b. say 1656; d. Northampton in July 1657 [Pynchon VR 155].

vi MARY, b. Northampton 2 September 1658 [Pynchon VR 93]; m. by 1680 Joseph Garrett [TAG 70:22]. (The claim made by Stiles that she married Jeremiah Diggins confuses a Diggins-Elmer marriage of a later generation [TAG 70:18-26].)

vii SARAH, b. about 1664; m. by 1685 Thomas Long [Hale, House 807-08].

ASSOCIATIONS: In discussing the family of Joseph Fitch, one of whose daughters apparently married a son of Edward Elmer, Gale Ion Harris notes that Fitch and Elmer had been associated in Northampton before moving to the Podunk area of Hartford/Windsor [TAG 68:98-99]. The witnesses to the Indian deed of Hadley, on 25 December 1658, were Joseph Parsons, "Edwd. Elmore," Joseph Fitch, Samuel Wright and Arthur Williams [Hadley Hist 107], and on 3 March 1658/9, presumably while still living in Northampton, Edward Elmer appeared in Hartford court as attorney for Samuel Wright [RPCC 198].

COMMENTS: William W. Johnson claimed in 1899 that Edward Elmer was from Braintree, Essex, England [*Elmer-Elmore Genealogy. Records of the Descendants of Edward Elmer ...* (North Greenfield, Wisconsin 1899), p. 5]; this is certainly possible given his presence on the Lyon in 1632, but there is no direct evidence for this proposed origin. Banks suggested that Elmer was from St. Mary Bow, London, citing only "Banks Mss." [Topo Dict 109].

In his list of "Early Land Owners," Manwaring includes in Hartford before 1653 "Ed: Elmer" and "Richard Elmer." The Hartford land records do not contain this latter name, but the source of Manwaring's error has not been determined [Manwaring 1:83].

Edward Elmer appeared frequently between 1643 and 1656 as plaintiff or defendant in Hartford Particular Court [RPCC 19, 32, 39, 89, 122, 123, 126, 160, 163, 164, 167; CCCR 1:82, 122, 136; see also Aspinwall 193].

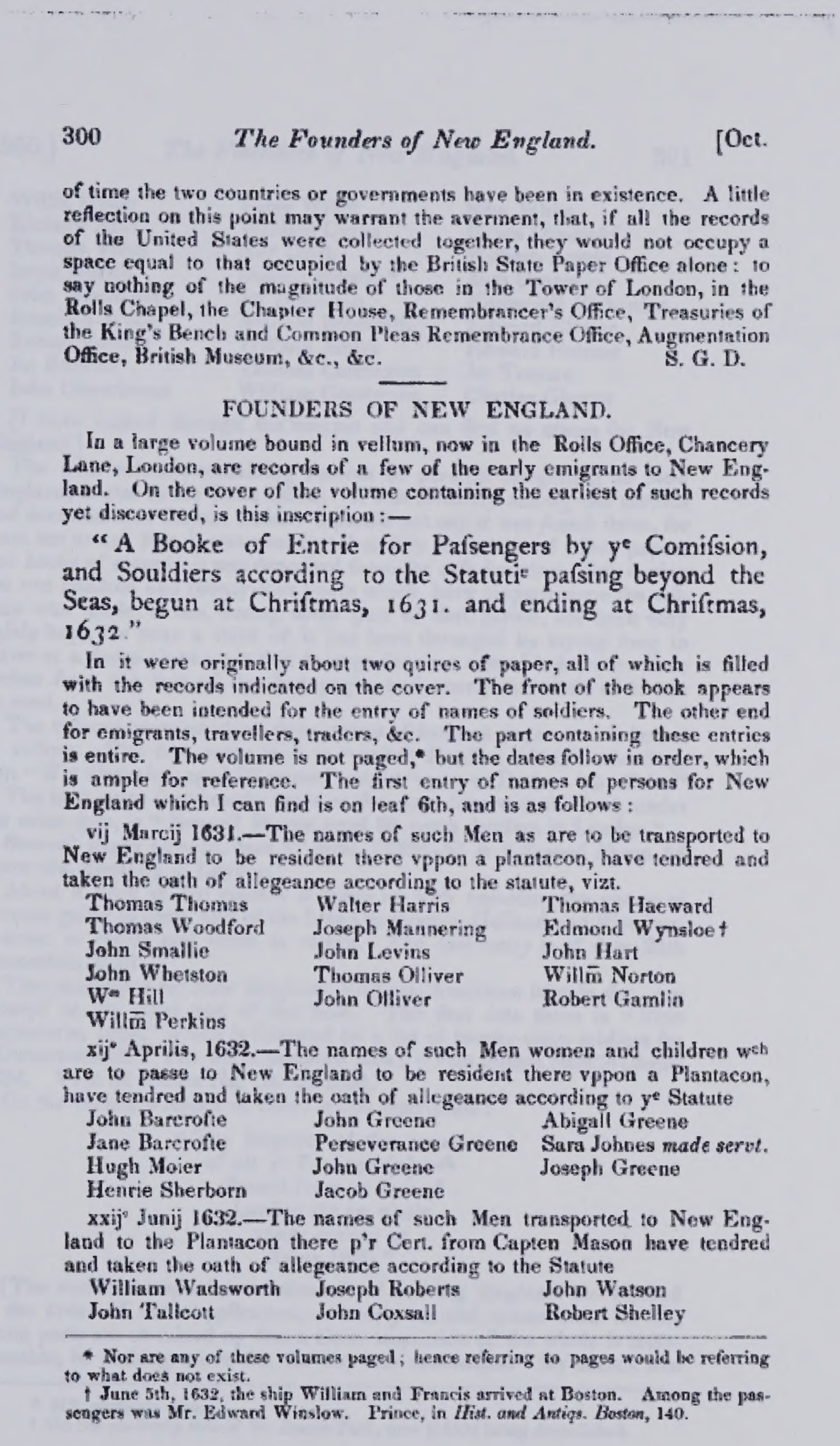
In 1658 and 1659, during his residence in Northampton, Edward Elmer participated in a small way in the fur trade conducted by the Pynchons [Pynchon Papers 2:13, 24]. In 1659 and 1660 he was involved as both plaintiff and defendant in a number of civil suits [Pynchon Court 239, 244-45]. When Edward Elmer sued John King at Springfield on 30 September 1662 "Thomas Burnam of Hartford appeared as attorney for Edward Elmer" [Pynchon Court 264].

When Edward Elmer returned from Northampton about 1660, he resided in the Podunk area, on the boundary between Hartford and Windsor, and so during these final years of his life he appears as attached sometimes to one town and sometimes to the other. The inventory of his estate at Podunk consisted of real estate, crops in the ground, and a very few items of household goods and furniture, whereas the Hartford inventory consisted of livestock and household goods only. If this represents the true state of affairs, he must have been at his death residing in Hartford in rented quarters, with his Podunk real estate perhaps being lived on by his sons.

ANTHONY EMERY

ORIGIN: Romsey, Hampshire
MIGRATION: 1635 on the *James* from Southampton
FIRST RESIDENCE: Newbury
REMOVES: Dover 1640, Kittery 1649, Portsmouth [RI] 1660
OCCUPATION: Carpenter (in England) [Drake's Founders 56].

Innkeeper. On 7 March 1643/4, "Anthony Em[e]ry, of Dover, his petition is referred to the next court at Dover, & he is allowed liberty to draw out his wine in the meantime" [MBCR 2:62]. On 26 August 1646, before Dover and Piscataqua Court, "Anthony Emry fined 10s. for



of time the two countries or governments have been in existence. A little reflection on this point may warrant the averment, that, if all the records of the United States were collected together, they would not occupy a space equal to that occupied by the British State Paper Office alone: to say nothing of the magnitude of those in the Tower of London, in the Rolls Chapel, the Chapter House, Remembrancer's Office, Treasuries of the King's Bench and Common Pleas Remembrance Office, Augmentation Office, British Museum, &c., &c. S. G. D.

FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

In a large volume bound in vellum, now in the Rolls Office, Chancery Lane, London, are records of a few of the early emigrants to New England. On the cover of the volume containing the earliest of such records yet discovered, is this inscription:—

"A Booke of Entrie for Paſsengers by y^{e} Comiſsion, and Souldiers according to the Statuti^{e} paſsing beyond the Seas, begun at Chriſtmas, 1631. and ending at Chriſtmas, 1632."

In it were originally about two quires of paper, all of which is filled with the records indicated on the cover. The front of the book appears to have been intended for the entry of names of soldiers. The other end for emigrants, travellers, traders, &c. The part containing these entries is entire. The volume is not paged,* but the dates follow in order, which is ample for reference. The first entry of names of persons for New England which I can find is on leaf 6th, and is as follows:

vij Marcij 1631.—The names of such Men as are to be transported to New England to be resident there vppon a plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegeance according to the statute, vizt.

Thomas Thomas	Walter Harris	Thomas Haeward
Thomas Woodford	Joseph Mannering	Edmond Wynsloe †
John Smallie	John Levins	John Hart
John Whetston	Thomas Olliver	Willm̄ Norton
W^{m} Hill	John Olliver	Robert Gamlin
Willm̄ Perkins		

xij^{o} Aprilis, 1632.—The names of such Men women and children w^{ch} are to passe to New England to be resident there vppon a Plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegeance according to y^{e} Statute

John Barcrofte	John Greene	Abigall Greene
Jane Barcrofte	Perseverance Greene	Sara Johnes *made servt.*
Hugh Moier	John Greene	Joseph Greene
Henrie Sherborn	Jacob Greene	

xxij^{o} Junij 1632.—The names of such Men transported to New England to the Plantacon there p'r Cert. from Capten Mason have tendred and taken the oath of allegeance according to the Statute

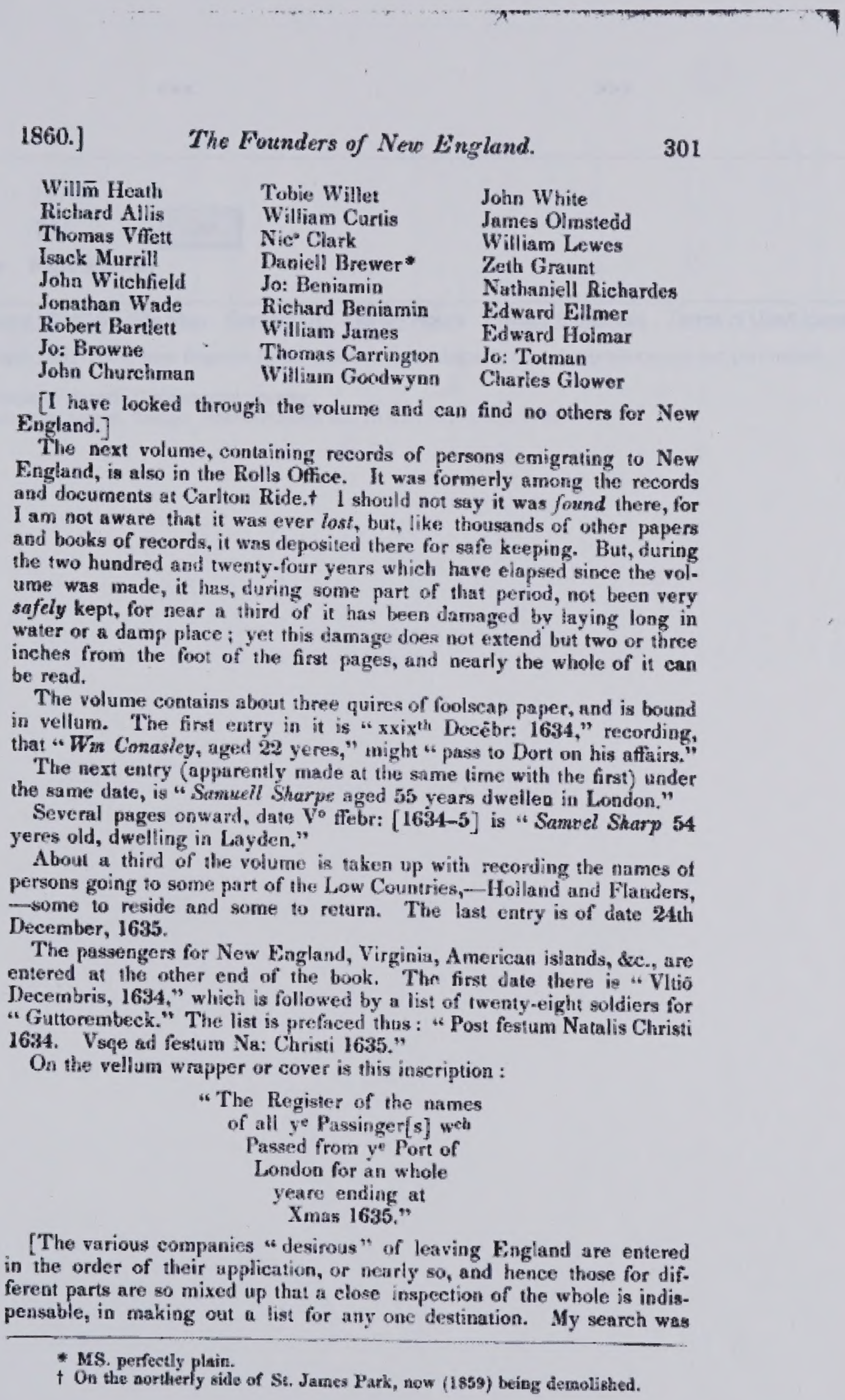
William Wadsworth	Joseph Roberts	John Watson
John Tallcott	John Coxsall	Robert Shelley

---

* Nor are any of these volumes paged; hence referring to pages would be referring to what does not exist.

† June 5th, 1632, the ship William and Francis arrived at Boston. Among the passengers was Mr. Edward Winslow. Prince, in *Hist. and Antiqs. Boston*, 140.

Back to Last Master Search Results page
Back to Search Results page



Willm̄ Heath
Richard Allis
Thomas Vffett
Isack Murrill
John Witchfield
Jonathan Wade
Robert Bartlett
Jo: Browne
John Churchman
Tobie Willet
William Curtis
Nic^{o} Clark
Daniell Brewer*
Jo: Beniamin
Richard Beniamin
William James
Thomas Carrington
William Goodwynn
John White
James Olmstedd
William Lewes
Zeth Graunt
Nathaniell Richardes
Edward Ellmer
Edward Holmar
Jo: Totman
Charles Glower

[I have looked through the volume and can find no others for New England.]

The next volume, containing records of persons emigrating to New England, is also in the Rolls Office. It was formerly among the records and documents at Carlton Ride.† I should not say it was *found* there, for I am not aware that it was ever *lost*, but, like thousands of other papers and books of records, it was deposited there for safe keeping. But, during the two hundred and twenty-four years which have elapsed since the volume was made, it has, during some part of that period, not been very *safely* kept, for near a third of it has been damaged by laying long in water or a damp place; yet this damage does not extend but two or three inches from the foot of the first pages, and nearly the whole of it can be read.

The volume contains about three quires of foolscap paper, and is bound in vellum. The first entry in it is "xxixth Decēbr: 1634," recording, that "*Wm Conasley*, aged 22 yeres," might "pass to Dort on his affairs."

The next entry (apparently made at the same time with the first) under the same date, is "*Samuell Sharpe* aged 55 years dwellen in London."

Several pages onward, date V^{o} ffebr: [1634–5] is "*Samvel Sharp* 54 yeres old, dwelling in Layden."

About a third of the volume is taken up with recording the names of persons going to some part of the Low Countries,—Holland and Flanders,—some to reside and some to return. The last entry is of date 24th December, 1635.

The passengers for New England, Virginia, American islands, &c., are entered at the other end of the book. The first date there is "Vltiō Decembris, 1634," which is followed by a list of twenty-eight soldiers for "Guttorembeck." The list is prefaced thus: "Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. Vsqe ad festum Na: Christi 1635."

On the vellum wrapper or cover is this inscription:

"The Register of the names
of all y^{e} Passinger[s] w^{ch}
Passed from y^{e} Port of
London for an whole
yeare ending at
Xmas 1635."

[The various companies "desirous" of leaving England are entered in the order of their application, or nearly so, and hence those for different parts are so mixed up that a close inspection of the whole is indispensable, in making out a list for any one destination. My search was

---

* MS. perfectly plain.

† On the northerly side of St. James Park, now (1859) being demolished.

Back to Last Master Search Results page
Back to Search Results page

New Search

<<< >>>

300-

14	301	Go
Volume number	**Page number**	

Join NEHGS : About NEHGS : Site Map : Contact Us : Library Hours : Privacy Statement : Terms of Use/License

Copyright 2001-2004, New England Historic Genealogical Society. Do not reproduce without permission.

New England Historic Genealogical Society
101 Newbury Street, Boston, Massachusetts 02116 USA (617) 536-5740.

ELMER

LORD?

HISTORICAL CATALOGUE OF

	Died.	
Jeremy Adams,	Aug. 11, 1683.	
Robert Daye,	1648.	
Thomas Spencer,	Sept. 11, 1687.	
Nathaniel Richards,		Moved to Norwalk.
Richard Lyman,	1640.	
Joseph Mygatt,	Dec. 7, 1680.	
William Blumfield,		Moved to New London.
Richard Butler,	Aug. 6, 1684.	
George Grave,	Dec. 3, 1692.	Moved to Middletown.
Arthur Smith,	1654.	
William Hill,	July, 1683.	Moved to Hadley.
Thomas Olcok,	1654–5.	
James Coale,	1652.	
John Arnold,	1664.	
Thomas Bull,	1684.	
George Stocking,	May, 1683.	
William Heyden,	Sept. 27, 1669.	Moved to Windsor.
Nicholas Clarke,	July 2, 1680.	
Thomas Stanton,	1678.	Moved to Stonington.
Thomas Hales,		Moved to Norwalk.
Zachary Field,	June 28, 1666.	Moved to Northa'pton.
Thomas Roote,	July 17, 1694.	Moved to Northa'pton.
William Parker,	Dec. 21, 1686.	Moved to Saybrook.
Seth Grant,	1647.	
William Pratt,		Moved to Saybrook.
Samuel Hales,		Moved to Norwalk.
Richard Olmsted,	1686.	Moved to Norwalk.
John Baysey,	1671.	
Joseph Easton.		
Thomas Selden,	1655.	
Francis Andrewes,	1662–3.	Moved to Fairfield.
Richard Church,	Dec. 16, 1667.	Moved to Hadley.
William Hide,	1681.	Moved to Saybrook.
Richard Wrisley,	1648.	
William Holton,	Aug. 12, 1691.	Moved to Northa'pton.
Robert Bartlett,	March 14, 1676.	Moved to Northa'pton.
Edward Elmer,	1676.	Moved to Northa'pton.
Jonathan Ince,	1666.	

LIST OF PERSONS

OWNING THE COVENANT.

An account of persons coming into y^e Church since my ordination, which was Nov. 18, 1685. [T. WOODBRIDGE.]

1685.	Nov.	22.	Benjamin Grimes.
			Roger Pitkin.
	Dec.	6.	Texell Ainsworth.
			Ainsworth (Texell).
			Samuel Burr.
		13.	John Tullor.
		27.	Tho: Long.
			Long (Tho:).
16$\frac{85}{86}$.	Jan.	31.	Joseph Strickland.
1686.	May	16.	John Hopkins.
	June	13.	Edward Elmer.
	Aug.	15.	Tullor (Joh:).
	Oct.	17.	Thomas Bishop.
		19.	Samuell Gilbert.
		26.	John Burnham.
	(?)	2.	Samuel Burnham.
		13.	Sarah Bishop.
1687.		22.	John Williams.
	[Jul]y	24.	John Prat, Jun^r.
	[Au]g.	21.	Stephen Hopkins.
	[Sep]t.	4.	William Pitkin.
		27.	Daniell Clarke, upon a letter from y^e Church in Windsor.
[16$\frac{87}{88}$.]	Mar.	4.	John Mitchell.
1688.	April	1.	Robt: Sandford.
	June	3.	Joseph Grihmes.

1688.	July	22.	Jonathan Hills.
		29.	Abigail King.
	Aug.	5.	Barnard (w. Charles).
[16$\frac{88}{89}$.]	Mar.	4.	Mary Sedgwick (Samuel).
			Susanna Smith.
[16$\frac{89}{90}$.]	Feb.	2.	Jonathan Loomis.
1690.	Mar.		John Baker.
	April	5.	Lewis (James), *of Farmington.*
			William Man.
16$\frac{90}{91}$.	Feb.		James Ensigne.
			Nathanell Goodwine.
			Mary Smith.
1691.	[Ap]r[il]	26.	John Steel.
	[Jul]y		Obadiah Wood.
		5.	*Daughter to* Capt. Fitch.
			Stoughton (John) *of Windsor.*
1692.	April	10.	Thomas Morgan.
			James Wright, *of Wethersfield.*
	May.		John Elmer.
			Elmer (John).
	Aug.	14.	Tho: Olmstead.
	Oct.	23.	John Grihmes.
		30.	Tho: Butlar.
[1693.]	Mar.	28.	Susanna Scot.
	April	16.	Sarah Burr (Tho:).
		23.	Ruth Killum.
	May	7.	Tho: Olcot, Jun^r^.
	June	11.	Lydia More (Philip).
		25.	Sarah Scot.
	Aug.	20.	Daniel Prat.
		27.	Hannah Webster.
	Sept.	3.	Thomas Ensigne.
	Mar.	12.	Joseph Keeney.
			Richard Smead. (?)
	Dec.	3.	John Burr.
		24.	Rachel Grant.
1694.	Mar.	18.	M^{r} Rich: Lord.
	April	6.	Alderman (William).

Debory Barttlett, dau. Roberd Bartlett; bapt. Mar. 18.
Mabell Haynes, dau. John Haynes, Esq.: born Mar. 19.
John Roott, son Thomas Roote; born June 10.
John Whittmore, son Thomas Whitmore; bapt. Sept. 6.
Elizabeth Kerbe, dau. John Kirbee; born Sept. 8
John Andrewes, son Frances Andrewes; bapt. Sept. 27.
Joseph Stone, son Mr. Saniwell Stone; bapt. Oct. 18.
Saniwell Newten, son Mr. Roger Nuten; bapt. Oct. 20.
Saniwell Wadsworth, son Wm. Wadsworth; bapt. Oct. 20.
Samwell Wrislea, son Richard Wrislea; bapt. Nov. 1.
Samiwell Holten, son Wm. Holten; bapt. Nov. 1.
John Felowes, son Richard Felowes; bapt. Nov. 1.
Thomas Merrells, son Thomas Merriells; bapt. Nov. 1.
Mary Olmsted, dau. Nickolas Olmsted; born Nov. 20.
Mary Steell, dau. John Steell Jr.; born Nov. 20.
Mary Cattelling; bapt. Nov. 29.
Philip Lawes, son Will Lawes, Jr.; bapt. Dec. 13.
Phaebe Disborow, dau. Nickolas Disborow; bapt. Dec. 20.

1647.

Becretris Tomsun, dau. Thomas Tomsun; bapt. Jan. 17.
Joseph Marsh, son John Marsh; bapt. Jan. 24.
Daniell Garrod, son Daniell Garrod; bapt. Jan. 24.
Ruth Judg, dau. Thomas Judg; } bapt. Feb. 7.
Sarah Coll, dau. John Coll; } bapt. Feb. 7.
(both from Farmington.)
Sarah Crow, dau. John Crow: born March 1.
Joseph Stanten, son Thomas Stanten; bapt. Mar. 21.
Saniwell Ellmer, son Edword Ellmer; bapt. Mar. 21.
Mary Graves, dau. Isaack Graves; born July 5.
Sara Hubberd, dau. Wm. Hubberd; born July 10.
Samewell Bloundfield, son Wm. Blomfield; born July 12.
John Stanla, son John Standla; born Nov. 3 or 4.
Steven Kellsa, son Wm. Kellsa; bapt. Nov. 7.
Samewell Grilda, son Thomas Grilda; born Nov. 25.
Abriham Brunson, ; bapt. Nov. 28.
Sara Whitmore, dau. John Whitmore; born Dec. 16.

1648.

Thomas Andrewes, son Frances Andrewes; bapt. Jan. 2.
John Gillbertt, son John Gillbart; born Jan. 16.
Ledea Stone, dau. Mr. Samiwell Stone; born Jan. 22.
Mara Webb, dau. John Webb; born Feb. 5.
Samiwell Marven, son Mathew Marven; bapt. Feb. 6.
Izack Standla, son Timothy Standla; born Mar. 10.
Samiwell Rusco, son Will Rusco; born Mar. 12.
Rebecka Olmsted; born Mar. 12.
Ezeckell Sanford, son Robbard Sanford; born Mar. 13.
Elizabeth Spenser, dau. Thomas Spenser; bapt. Mar. 26.
Mary Sellden, dau. Thomas Sellden; bapt. Mar. 26.
Jonathan Gilbert, son Jonathan Gilbert; born May 11.
Samiwell Lawes, son Will Lawes; born Aug. 8.
Richard Risla, son Richard Risla; bapt. Aug. 21.
Sara Willcock, dau. John Willcock, Jr.; born Oct. 3.
Hanah Prat, dau. John Prat; born Nov. 25.
Sara Barnard, dau. Bartellmaw Barnard; born Dec. 3.

1649.

Abigail Disborow, dau. Nickolas Disborow, born Feb. 1.
Johanna Smith, dau. Gylles Smith; bapt. Mar. 25.
Jonathan Bull, son Thomas Bull; bapt. Mar. 25.
——— Stone, son of Mr. Samiwell Stone; bapt. Apr. 29.
John Cullerk, son Mr. John Cullerk; born May 4.
Mary Catling, dau. Thomas Cattelling; bapt. May 7.
Anna Crow, dau. John Crow; born July 13.
Joseph Marsh, son of John Marsh; bapt. July 15.
Elizabeth Ellmer, dau. Edward Ellmer; bapt. July 15.
Ledea Ensign, dau. James Ensign; bapt. Aug. 19.
Philip Judd, son Thomas Judd; bapt. Sept. 2.
Sara Wodford, dau, Thomas Wodford; bapt. Sept. 2.
Mary Gillberd, dau. Jonathan Gillberd; bapt. Dec. 17.
John Olmsted, son Richard Olmsted; bapt. Dec. 30.
Rachell Marven, dau. Mathew Marven; bapt. Dec. 30.
John Stelle, son

1650.

John Allcock, son Thomas Allcock; bapt. Feb. 3.
John Olmsted, son Nickolas Olmsted; bapt. Feb. 3.

1698

Thomas Andrews, son Thomas Andrews, bapt. Jan. 2
John Roberts, son John Gilbert, born Jan. 10
Lewis [illegible], dau. W. [illegible], bapt. Jan. 22
Mary [illegible], dau. John [illegible], born Feb. 6
Samuel [illegible], son [illegible], bapt. Feb. 6
[illegible], son Timothy [illegible], born Mar. 10
[illegible], son Will [illegible], born Mar. 12
Nicholas [illegible], born Mar. 12
[illegible], son [illegible], born Mar. 20
Elizabeth [illegible], dau. Thomas [illegible], bapt. May 16
Mary [illegible], dau. Thomas [illegible], born May 25
Jonathan [illegible], son Jonathan [illegible], born May 31
[illegible], son Will [illegible], bapt. Aug. 6
Richard [illegible], son Richard [illegible], bapt. Aug. 21
Sara Williams, dau. John [illegible], Jr., born Oct. 3
Hannah [illegible], dau. John [illegible], born Nov. 29
[illegible], dau. [illegible], born Dec. 8

1699

Abigail [illegible], dau. Nicholas [illegible], born Feb. 8
[illegible], son Tho. [illegible], born Mar. 25
Jonathan [illegible], son Thomas Hobby, bapt. Apr. 26
—— [illegible], son of Mr. [illegible], born Apr. 30
John [illegible], son Mr. John [illegible], born May 4
Mary [illegible], dau. Thomas [illegible], bapt. May 7
Anna [illegible], dau. John [illegible], born July 12
Joseph [illegible], son of John [illegible], bapt. July 16
[illegible], dau. [illegible], bapt. July 16
[illegible], dau. [illegible], bapt. Aug. 13
[illegible], son Thomas [illegible], bapt. Sept. 3
[illegible], son Thomas [illegible], bapt. Sept. 8
Mary [illegible], dau. John [illegible], bapt. Oct. 17
John [illegible], son [illegible], bapt. Dec. 20
Ralph [illegible], son [illegible], bapt. Dec. 31
John [illegible], son

1700

Mary [illegible], dau. Thomas [illegible], bapt. Feb. 3
John [illegible], son Nicholas [illegible], bapt. Feb. 4

Esther Selden, dau. Thomas Selden; bapt. Mar. 3.
Sary Wadsworth, dau. Wm. Wadsworth; bapt. Mar. 17.
Anna Hulberd, dau. Wm. Hullberd; bapt. Mar. 17.
John Pantree, son John Pantree; bapt. Mar. 17.
Joseph Hilles, son Wm. Hilles; bapt. Mar. 17.
Elizabeth Seger, dau. Richard Seger; born June —.
Daniell Kelsa, son Wm. Kelsa; born July —.
Thomas Grilda, son Thomas Grilda; born first week Aug.
Isaack Graves, son Isaack Graves; born Aug. 22.
Abbigall Stone, dau. Mr. Samiwell Stone; born Sept. 9.
John Rusell, son of Mr. John Rusell; bapt. Sept. 23.
John Willcock, son John Willcock Jr.; born Oct. 29.
Gorg Hubberd, son Gorg Hubberd; bapt. Dec. 15.

1651.

Thomas Healls, son Thomas Healles; bapt. Jan. 19.
Mary Felowes, dau. Richard Felowes; bapt. Feb. 9.
Daved Bull, son Thomas Bull; bapt. Feb. 9.
Rebecka Keeler, dau. Ralph Keeler; bapt. Feb. 9.
John Stedman, son John Stedman; born April 5.
Arther Smith, son Arther Smith; bapt. April 20.
Sary Whightmore, dau. Thomas Whightmore; bapt. Apr. 20.
Sarah Gilbert, dau. Jonathan Gilbert; born July 25.
Joseph Selden, son Thomas Selden; bapt. Nov. 2.

1652.

Rebeckah Graves, dau. Isaac Graves; born July 3.
Elizabeth Cullerk, dau. Captaine John Cullerk, born July 15.

1653.

John Gilbert, son John Gilbert; born Feb. 19.
Hannah Spenser, dau. Thomas Spenser; born April 15.
Dorothy Lord, dau. Mr. Thomas Lord; born Aug. 17.
Mary Stedman, dau. John Stedman; born Sept. 24.

1654.

Anna Allyn, dau. John Allyn; born Aug. 18.
Lydia Gilbert, dau. Jonathan Gilbert; born Oct. 3.

Apr:		to Dorothy Forbs — Robert.
		to Nathan Messenger.
May	18:	Mary, daughter to Rich^{d} Burnham.
	25	Joseph, son to Joseph Strikland.
July		Hester, daughter to Edward Elmer.
Aug.	24	Hannah, daughter to Tho. Wadsworth.
		Sam^{ll}, son to Sam^{ll} Sedgwick.
Nov:	2	Abigail, daughter to Jonathan Bigelow.
		Mary, daughter to Sam^{ll} Bur.
		daughter to Joseph Olmstead.
		Mary, daughter to Andrew Benton.
1691.		
July	5	Joseph, son to Jn^{o} Stoughton of Windsor.
		Hannah, daughter to John Graves.
Octob^{r}		to y^{e} widdow Harris.
		to Nath: Goodwine, Senior.
		to Joseph Barnard.
Decemb^{r}		Thomas, son to Tho: Wells.
		James, son to Joh: Bidwell.
		daughter to David Berlar [? Butlar.].
		daughter to James Steel.
16$\frac{91}{92}$.		
Jan:		Thomas, son to Tixhall Einsworth.
		Rebecca, daughter to William Goodwine.
Feb:	7	Rebecca, daughter to Edw: Elmer.
March	13:	Mary, daughter to Sam^{ll} Burnham.
		daughter to Crow.
	20:	Hezekiah, son to Nath. Goodwine.
		son of William Goodwine.
	27:	Abel & Rachel, children of Tho: Hancocks.
1692.		
		daughter to Will^{m} Pitkin.
April	3:	Abigail, daughter to Philip Lewis.
		Mary, daughter to Joseph Strikland.
	10:	Ruth, daughter to Joseph Peck.
		Thomas, son to Tho: Morgan.
	17.	John, son to Sam^{ll} Gilbert.
	24	William, son to John Day.
		Ruth, daughter to Jonath: Bull.

1711.		
Jan^y	9	Jonath. Bigelow.
	18	George Olcott.
March	14	John Camp, Sr.
Dec.	29	Hepzibath Ladd.
	26	Thomas King.
1712.		
Jan^y	2	The wife of Thomas King.
	9	Phillis Parsons, the wife of John Parsons.
	15	Abigail Elmor.
Feb^y	13	Esther Gilbert.
July	18	John Merrills, Sr.
	25	Abram Waters, son of Thomas Waters.
Nov.	5	M^r. John Haynes.
1714.		
Sept.	18	Hannah, wife of Jonathan Arnold.
1716.		
June	19	Lamorock Flowers.
Sept.	14	Joseph Haynes.
Nov.	2	John Easton.
1719.		
Nov.	4	Hannah, wife of David Ensign.
1720.		
July	2	Thankful Sedgwick.
1721.		
Feb^y	27	Daniel Webster, son of Daniel Webster.
1723.		
Dec.	27	Nath. Cadwell.
1724.		
August	24	Thomas Judd.
Nov.	9	M^{rs}. Sarah Haynes.
Dec.	14	Mary, the wife of Col. W^m Whiting.
1726.		
Feb^y	5	Samuel Bushnell.
May	12	Tho.: Burnham, Jr.
1728.		
March	24	Mary Turner.

ELMER

Subject: [CRV] Connecticut Soldiers of the Pequot War...1637......E to G.. ...part 3
Resent-Date: Mon, 10 Dec 2001 18:57:23 -0700
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Mon, 10 Dec 2001 20:51:28 -0500
From: "Cyndy" <NewEnglanders1620@samnet.net>
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

BlankThe resources that are included were posted PRIOR to the posting of the names
you can find it in the archives of either lists ...
http://archiver.rootsweb.com
put name of list you subscribe to.   [you can also find the first 2 lists of names
on the archiver as well.]

the resources are in brackets[ ]

EGGLESTON,James:
*Service mentioned [C.R.,vol 2]
*enlisted from Windsor [Tarbox, Tuttle, Bodge,and Stiles Win.]
*son of Begat Eggleson, freeman in 1637; died at Windsor,1679
  9 children. [Win.Gen., Savage, Manwaring,and Schenck]

ELMER, Edward
* enlisted from Hartford [Parker]
* Had lot in soldier's field
* Came in "Lion" 1632; was first of Cambridge,Mass and early of Hartford.
Removed to Northampton,Mass about 1656 and from there to Windsor.
* Was killed by Indians in King Philip's War 1676. [Talcott, Win.Gen.,
Johnson's Elmer-Elmore genealogy., Pope, and Manwaring]

FIELD, Zachary:
* enlisted from Hartford [Tarbox, Bodge, Stuart, and Parker]
* Had a lot in soldier's field
* Orginal proprietor of Hartford.   In 1641, the town gave him land
   that was "Blachlee's".   He moved to Northampton about 1659;
and then to Hadley,Mass 1663. where he died 1666.   5 children
[Talcott, Savage, Boltwood's Gen., Judd's Hist.Hadley, and HTV]

GALLOP, John, jr.
* service mentioned [Savage and C.R.,Vol 2]
*enlisted from Saybrook [Tarbox]
*son of John Gallop, mariner of Boston. He was with his father and
assisted in the capture of Oldman's vessel from the Indians on Long Island
Sound but we are unable to locate him in Connecticut at the time of the
Pequot War.   He was of Taunton,Mass,1643; New London by 1650;
and later at Stonington,Conn.
*was an interpreter and one of the five captains killed in King Philip's War
1675.   His wife ,Hannah, had a grant of land after his death. 10 children
[Gallop's Gallop Family gen., Wheeler's Hist.of Stonington., Caulkins,
New Eng His.and Gen.Register Vol 7., savage, and C.R.]

GILLETT, Nathan
* service mentioned [C.R. vol 2]
* enlisted from Windsor [tarbox,Tuttle, Bodge,and Stile's Win.]
* he was brother of Jonathan Gillett and was of Dorchester,Mass
1630; Windsor 1635; and Simsbury 1670.   His wife died at
Simsbury,1670.   8 children
[Win.Gen, Savage, Pope, Manwaring,and Orcutt's Hist.Wolcott]

GOODMAN, Richard
* enlisted from Hartford [Parker]
* had lot in soldier's field
* Was of Cambridge,Mass 1632; one of the original proprietors
of Hartford and afterwards one of the first settlers of Hadley,Mass.
Slain by Indians 1676; 8 children
[Talcott, Boltwood's Hadley gen., Judd's Hist., Savage,and Pope
----
GOODRICH, Ensign William
* enlisted from Wethersfield [Adams and Stile's Win.]
* early settler of Wethersfield, died in 1676.   9 children
[Weth.Gen. Cases's Goodrich Family, Savage, C.R. vol 2;
Manwaring,vol 1; Goodwin's gen.notes, Talcott's NY and N.E.
families]

GRIDLEY, Thomas
*service mentioned [C.R.vol.2;
* enlisted from Windsor [Tarbox,Win.Gen, Savage, Pope, Manwaring; Putnam's
Monthly History Mag., and C.R. vol 3.

Cynthia
List Administrator for :
  Ma-Bay-Colony-L
  Ct-River-Valley-L

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
This list covers genealogy and history of The Connecticut River Valley
Accuracy is important--double check your spelling and dates .
Got information to share-----share them.....list sources
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
http://www.quadrangle.org(for Ct-River-Valley area)
http://www.godfrey.org [Godfrey Mem.Library in Conn]
list admin.: NewEnglanders1620@samnet.net

==============================
Search over 1 Billion names at Ancestry.com!
http://www.ancestry.com/rd/rwlist1.asp

EVARTS

ELMER

~~HYDE~~

LORD

~~POST~~

~~SEYMOUR~~

SMITH

STONE

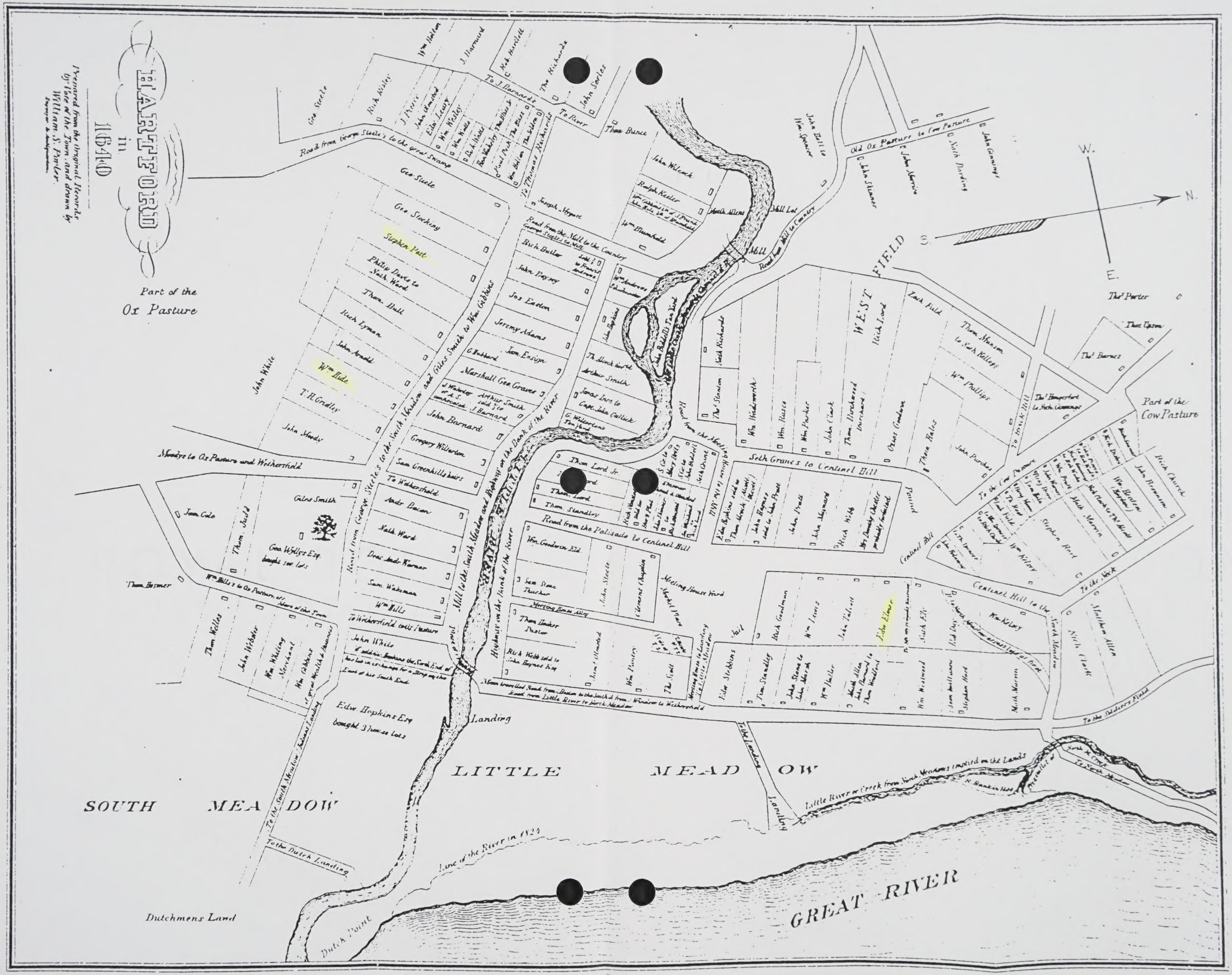
THE ORIGINAL PROPRIETORS
OF Hartford

By Mary K. Talcott

From "Memorial History of Hartford County"

First Published in 1866

This edition published by
TUTTLE ANTIQUARIAN BOOK, INC.
26 South Main Street
Post Office Box 541
Rutland, Vermont 05702
Telephone (802) 773-8229


HARTFORD in 1640
Prepared from the Original Records by Vote of the Town, and drawn by William S. Porter.
Part of the Ox Pasture
Part of the Cow Pasture
W.
E.
N.
S.
SOUTH MEADOW
LITTLE MEADOW
GREAT RIVER
WEST FIELD
Dutchmens Land
Dutch Point
Landing
Line of the River in 1824
Road from George Steele's to the great Swamp
Road from the Mill to the Country
Road from the Palisado to Centinel Hill
Seth Grant's to Centinel Hill
Centinel Hill to the North Meadow
Meeting House Yard
Meeting House Alley
Market Place
Jail
Mill
Mill Lot
Old Ox Pasture to Cow Pasture
Moody's to Ox Pasture and Wethersfield
To Wethersfield cow's Pasture
To Wethersfield
To the Cow Pasture
To the Neck
To the Dutch Landing
To the South Meadow
To River
To J. Barnard's
Geo. Steele
Geo. Stocking
Stephen Post
Philip Davis to Nath. Ward
Thom. Bull
Rich. Lyman
John Arnold
Wm. Hide
T. H. Gridley
John Moody
John White
Giles Smith
Geo. Wyllys Esq. bought 500 lots
Thom. Judd
Jean Cole
Thom. Bosmer
Thom. Welles
John Webster
Wm. Whiting
Wm. Gibbons
Edw. Hopkins Esq. bought 3 house lots
Andr. Bacon
Nath. Ward
Deac. Andr. Warner
Sam. Wakeman
Wm. Pills
Sam. Greenhill's heirs
Gregory Willerton
John Barnard
Marshall Geo. Graves
Jeremy Adams
Jos. Easton
John Ensign
John Daysey
Rich. Butler
Joseph Mygate
Thom. Lord
Thom. Standley
Wm. Goodwin Eld.
Sam. Stone Teacher
Thom. Hooker Pastor
Rich. Webb sold to John Haynes Esq.
John Steele
Clement Chaplin
Jas. Olmsted
Wm. Pantry
The Scott
Edw. Stebbins
Tim. Standley
Wm. Hayter
Rich. Goodman
Wm. Lewis
John Talcott
Elder Elmer
Wm. Westwood
Stephen Hart
Mat. Marvin
Matthew Allen
Nich. Clark
Wm. Kelsey
Thom. Hales
John Purchas
Wm. Phillips
Thom. Munson to Nath. Kellogg
Zach. Field
Rich. Lord
Ozias Goodwin
Thom. Birchwood
John Clark
Wm. Parker
Wm. Hosmer
Wm. Wadsworth
Thos. Stanton
Nath. Richards
Tho. Porter
Thos. Upson
Thos. Barnes
John Wilcock
Ralph Keeler
Wm. Blumfield
Thom. Bunce
John Searles
Tho. Richards
John Stanley
John Morris
Nath. Dickinson
John Cummings
John Pratt
John Maynard
Rich. Webb
Geo. Steele
Rich. Risley
J. Pierce
Wm. Holton
J. Barnard
Nath. Ward
Rich. Church
John Bronson
Wm. Butler
Wm. Kelsey

EVARTS

Gunn, of Hartford; (2) Nov. 24, 1664, Samuel Kellogg, of Hatfield, and was killed with her son, Joseph, by the Indians, Sept. 19, 1677. iv. Mary, b. ab, 1641; m. (1.) Oct. 28, 1659, Samuel Ely, of Springfield; (2) April 12, 1694. Thomas Stebbins, of Springfield; (3) Dec. 11, 1696, Deacon John Coleman, of Hatfield; d. Oct. 17, 1725, aged 84. The Hon. Thomas Day, Secretary of State, and president of the Conn. Historical Society, was a descendant of Thomas, of Springfield, as also was the late Hon. Calvin Day.

NICHOLAS DESBOROUGH (DISBRO, DESBROUGH, DISBOROW, DESBROW), Hartford, 1639, a proprietor "by courtesie of the town"; his home-lot was on the east side of road to the Cow Pasture (North Main St.), not far from the present tunnel. He served in the Pequot War; received a grant of fifty acres for his services, May 11, 1671. He m. 1640, Mary Brunson, prob. sister of John. Chosen chimney-viewer, 1647, 1655, 1663, 1669; surveyor of highways, 1665; freed from training, etc., March 6, 1672–3, when sixty years old. He m. (2), after 1669, Elizabeth, widow of Thwaite Strickland.[1] Cotton Mather (Magnalia, vi. 69) tells a marvellous story of molestations in Desborough's house by invisible hands, in 1683. He d. in 1683; inv. Aug. 31, £81. 15. — Ch.: i. Mary, m. Obadiah Spencer, of Hartford. ii. Sarah, m. Samuel Eggleston, of Middletown; d. 1683, aged 71. iii. Phebe, bapt. Dec. 20, 1646; m. John Kelsey, of Hartford, who removed to Killingworth. iv. Abigail, b. Feb. 1, 1648–9; m. (1) Robert Flood, of Wethersfield; (2) Matthew Barry.

DEACON JOSEPH EASTON, born ab. 1602, Cambridge; freeman, March 4, 1635; an original proprietor at Hartford; his home-lot, in 1639, was on the south side of the highway, now Elm St., near the west end. Chosen chimney-viewer, 1649; surveyor of highways, 1652, 1656, 1666; constable, 1658. He m. Hannah, dau. of James Ensign, of Hartford. He bought land on the east side of the river, of Richard Goodman, and was one of the committee on fencing the meadow in 1683; d. Aug. 19, 1688, aged 86. — Ch.: i. Joseph, settled in East Hartford; lived in the North Meadow ab. 1700; chimney-viewer, 1669; townsman, 1704; deacon; d. Dec. 30, 1711. ii. John, Hartford; admitted to the South Church, Aug. 28, 1670; surveyor of highways, 1671; townsman, 1693; m. Elizabeth ——, who d. June 10, 1710. He d. Nov. 2, 1716. iii. Mary, m. John Skinner, of Hartford; d. June 18, 1695. iv. Sarah, m. Robert Shirley, of Hartford. Colonel James Easton, of Hartford, afterward of Pittsfield, who was associated with Colonel Ethan Allen in the taking of Ticonderoga, was a great-grandson of Joseph Easton, of East Hartford.

WILLIAM EDWARDS, Hartford, 1639, came with his mother and stepfather, Mr. James Cole; m. ab. 1645, Agnes, widow of William Spencer, of Hartford; freeman, May, 1658; chimney-viewer, 1668; d. before 1672. — Ch.: 1. Richard, b. May, 1647; m. Nov. 19, 1667, Elizabeth, dau. of William Tuttle, of New Haven; divorced from her in 1691; m. (2) ab. 1692, Mary, dau. of Lt.-Col. John Talcott, of Hartford. He was an attorney at law, and a very prominent man in his day. He d. April 20, 1718. His widow, Mary, d. April 19, 1723. His eldest son, the Rev. Timothy Edwards, of East Windsor, was the father of the great theologian, Jonathan Edwards, and through him Richard Edwards was the ancestor of many distinguished men, scholars, divines, and statesmen.

EDWARD ELMER, Cambridge, came in the "Lion," arriving Sept. 16, 1632, with Talcott, Goodwin, Olmsted, and others; one of the original proprietors of Hartford; his home-lot, in 1639, was on the east side of Main Street, next north of John Talcott. Chosen chimney-viewer, 1651; removed to Northampton about 1656; went from there to Windsor, on the east side of the

---

[1] Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Shepard of Cambridge, prob. m. (1) Thwaite Strickland, of Hfd.; (2) Nicholas Disboro, Gregory Wilterton gave her land in Hfd. by deed, with reversion to her dau. by her first husband, Thwaite Strickland, and her sons, John, Joseph, Jonathan, and Ephraim Strickland. The dau. m. John Andrews. — *Gen. Reg.* xxxix. 192; xxxiii. 356.

river; freed from watching and warding, March 5, 1667–8; killed by the Indians in King Philip's war, in 1676, leaving a widow,[1] Mary, who m. Thomas Catlin, of Hartford, as 2d wife. Inv. £471. 15. 3. — Ch.: i. John, b. ab. 1646; m. ab. 1669, Rosamond Ginivare, of Hartford, Mr. Eliezer Way's maid; d. in Windsor, Dec. 21, 1711. ii. Samuel, bapt. Hartford, March 21, 1646–7; settled in East Windsor; m. and had descendants. iii. Elizabeth, bapt. Hartford, July 15, 1649; died before her father. iv. Edward, b. 1654; m. Rebecca —— before March, 1685–6, of Windsor; of Northampton in 1729. v. Joseph, b. 1656, Northampton; d. July, 1657. vi. 6. Mary, b. Northampton, 1658; m. Joseph Garrett, or Garrard, of Hartford, 1696, afterward of Glastonbury, 1729. vii. Sarah, b. 1664, in East Windsor; m. Thomas Long, of Hfd. (q. v.).

Nathaniel Ely, Cambridge, 1632; freeman, Mass., May 6, 1635; an original proprietor at Hartford; his house-lot was next north of Edward Elmer, where Music Hall now stands; constable, 1640; townsman, 1644, 1650; one of the signers of the agreement for planting Norwalk, June 19, 1650, and probably removed there soon after; he sold land to John Talcott, Sept., 1650, and to Richard Butler, 1652. He was deputy from Norwalk, 1657; removed to Springfield in 1660, where he d. Dec. 25, 1675. His widow, Martha, d. Oct. 23, 1688.

James Ensign (Ensing), Cambridge, 1634; freeman, Mass., March 4, 1635; an original proprietor at Hartford, 1639; his home-lot was on the south side of the highway now Elm St.; chosen constable, 1649, 1662; chimney-viewer, 1655; townsman, 1656. He and his wife, Sarah, were original members of the South Church, Feb. 12, 1670. He d. 1670; will dated Nov. 23; inv. Dec. 23, £729. 2. 9. His widow, Sarah, d. in 1676; inv. taken May 29, 1676. — Ch.: i. Sarah, m. May 6, 1651, John Rockwell, of Windsor; d. June 23, 1659. ii. David, b. ab. 1644, Hartford; m. Oct. 22, 1663, Mehitabel, dau. of Thomas Gunn, of Windsor; she obtained a divorce from him, October, 1682; chimney-viewer, 1666; surveyor of highways, 1669. iii. Mary, m. ab. 1662, Samuel Smith, of Northampton, afterward of Hadley. iv. Hannah, m. Joseph Easton (q. v.). v. Lydia, bapt. Aug. 19, 1649.

Zachary Field was an original proprietor, Hartford, 1639. His home-lot was on the east side of the road to the Cow Pasture; chosen chimney-viewer, 1650; constable, 1652; removed to Northampton about 1659, thence to Hatfield, 1663; d. June 28, 1666. His wife's name was Mary.

Thomas Fisher, freeman, Mass., March 4, 1634–5; owned a house in Newtown, Feb. 8, 1635–6; bought Wm. Kelsey's lot there, April 19, 1636. The home-lot reserved for him in Hartford was settled on Thomas Spencer. Porter says John Holloway had it.

John Friend, Salem, 1637, was at the River's mouth (Saybrook), with John Winthrop; he owned a lot in Hartford, on the east side of the river, eight acres, which he sold to William Gibbons before Jan. 7, 1639–40, and he sold part of his house-lot to George Wyllys before that time. Savage says that he was an inhabitant of Boston in 1640. In 1651, May 14, he was plaintiff in an action for debt at Hartford, Thomas Bull being his attorney; d. 1656.

Samuel Gardiner (Gardner) was one of several persons to whom lots were granted in 1640, "if the Townsmen see noe just cause to the contrary, and they will accept of them vppon such tearmes as the Townsmen shall see cause to propose." He is said to have been at Wethersfield; removed, 1663, to Hadley. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He d. June 21, 1676.

Daniel Garret (Garrard, Garwood) was a proprietor "by courtesie of the town;" his home-lot, in 1639, was on the east side of the road to the Cow Pasture, near the north end; freeman, April 9, 1640; appointed master of

---

[1] See County Court Records, iv. 25, 39; Colonial Records, vol. iii. Book D.; Windsor Land Records, i. 242.

SOME EARLY RECORDS AND DOCUMEN S OF AND RELATING TO THE TOWN OF
WINDSOR, CONNECTICUT 1639-1703

John Egleſtone[1]

1 ꝑſone	18	00
house land 4 acs ½	04	10
1 cow 1 of 1 y	05	00
	27	10

Thos Egleſtone Junir

1 ꝑſone	18	00
house land 4 acs ½	05	00
1 cow: 2 ſwine	06	00
	29	00

John Elmor

1 ꝑſone	18	00
mead 19 acs	45	00
vpl: 6 acs	05	00
1 horſe 2 oxen: 2 cows	22	00
2 of 3 y 1 of 1 y: 7 ſwine	14	00
	104	00

Edward Elmor

1 ꝑſone	18	00
meadow 14 acs	32	00
vpl: 6 acs	05	00
3 horſes 1 of 1 y 2 oxen	23	00
2 cows: 1 of 1 y: 6 ſwine	15	00
	93	00

Thos Long mead 4 acs ½	10	00

---

[1] Junir crossed out.

James Enno

1 ꝑſone	18	00
houſe land 12 acs	12	00
meadow 4 acs	08	00
2 cows 4 ſwine	12	00
	50	00

John Enno

1 ꝑſone 1 cow 1 of 2 y 1 of 1 y	25	00

Mr Joſeph Fitch

2 ꝑſons	36	00
meadow 35 acs	84	00
vpl: 11 acs	11	00
2 horſes: 2 oxen: 3 cows	30	00
1 of 2 y: 2 of 1 y 2 ſwine	06	00
	167	00

John Filer

1 ꝑſone	18	00
houſe land 11 acs	13	00
mead: 18 acs ½	39	00
houſe land yt was his fathers 10 acs	12	00
meadow 10 acs	24	00
1 horſe 1 of 2 y: 1 of 1 y	07	00
2 oxen 4 cows: 2 of 3 y 2 of 2 y: 1 ſteer 4 y: 3 ſwine	43	00
	156	00

ELMER-ELMORE GENEALOGY.

RECORDS

— OF —

THE DESCENDANTS

— OF —

EDWARD ELMER,

— OF —

BRAINTREE, ENG., AND HARTFORD, CONN.,

THROUGH

HIS SON EDWARD.

1632—1899.

— COMPILED BY —

REV. WILLIAM W. JOHNSON.

COMPILER OF "RECORDS OF THE DESCENDANTS OF DAVID JOHNSON OF LEOMINSTER, MASS.,"

AND "RECORDS OF THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS CLARKE, PLYMOUTH, 1623—1697."

AND "RECORDS OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN JOHNSON, OF IPSWICH AND ANDOVER, MASS., 1635—1892.

AND "SUPPLEMENT TO THE JOHNSON GENEALOGY, 1896."

> One generation passeth away and another generation cometh.—*Blair.*

> Lo, all grow old and die, but see again
> How on the faltering footsteps of decay
> Youth presses.—*Bryant.*

Published by the Compiler.
NORTH GREENFIELD, WISCONSIN
1899.

EDWARD ELMER.

During the tyrannical reign of Charles I. of England, thousands of pious and wealthy persons left their homes in Great Britain to make new homes in the wilderness of the New World. Among those who came to New England was Edward Elmer, the No. 1 of the family line traced in this work. No record of his birth and parentage has yet been found, but he probably was born about 1610. He came from Braintree, Essex Co., and took passage for New England from the Port of London in the ship Lion, Captain Mason, master, June 22, 1632,* and arrived in Boston Sept. 16, 1632. Settled first in Newton, now Cambridge, but in 1636 he was one of the company who went with Rev. Thomas Hooker through the wilderness to the Connecticut River and settled at Hartford, Conn., and Mr. Elmer was one of the original proprietors of that town, where some of his descendants still live, one of whom is Hon. Samuel E. Elmore, President of The Connecticut River Banking Company, who collected the records of the early generations found in this book, and has in his possession other Elmer records sufficient to make a large volume. Edward Elmer was probably married in Hartford. His wife's name was Mary ———. Her family name is not known. He was killed by the Indians during King Philip's war at Podunk, now South Windsor, Conn., in June, 1676.

CHILDREN, SECOND GENERATION.

I.	John,	b. about	1645; d. Dec. 24, 1711.	2
II.	Samuel,	bap. Mar. 21,	1647; d. Apr. 1691.	3
III.	Elizabeth,	bap. July 15,	1649.	4
IV.	Edward,	b.	1654; d. Oct. 31, 1725.	5
V.	Joseph,	b.	1656; died in infancy.	6
VI.	Mary,	b.	1658.—m. Jeremiah Diggins	7
VII.	Sarah,	b.	1664.	8

5. EDWARD[2] ELMER, (Edward,[1]) born in Hartford, Conn., 1654; married Rebecca ———. Both were members of the Centre Church of Hartford Feb. 28, 1685–86, and also previous to that date. He died Oct. 31, 1725, at Windsor (now South Windsor), Conn.

---

*In the Original List of Persons who left Great Britain for the American plantations between 1600 and 1700, edited by John C. Hotten, published in London, 1874, is found on page 150 as follows: XXII Junij 1632, the names of such men transported to New England to the plantation there P cert: from Capt. Mason, have tendered and taken the oath of allegiance, according to the Statute." In this list is found the name of Edward Ellmer.

THE HISTORY AND GENEALOGIES OF
ANCIENT WINDSOR, CONNECTICUT . . .
by Henry R. STILES

ELMER

April 12th, 1654. There were four men chosen to take a view of the estate of the town for the year ensuing, according to the order of the Court.

David Wilton; Mr. Allen, Commissioners; Daniel Clark, Matthew Grant.

June 8, 1657. At a town-meeting there were chosen three men to take a list of the town estate according to order of court.

Mr. Wolcott, Commissioner; Mr. Terry; Mr. Hayden.

In this connection we present our readers with a curious piece of poetry composed by Governor Roger Wolcott, who not unfrequently amused himself in his leisure hours in "stringing rhymes."[1] It is entitled, "*The List of Mr. Roger Wolcott's Rateable Estate in former daies.*" -

Sparkish Listers, alias Misters
that do take the List
that you may here attend with feare
and be exceeding whist

Acres of meadow land I've foure
But know withall it is but poor
three quarters of one acre more
have I to add unto the score

I have a horse, but he's so thin
His bones appear most threu his skin
A winter milks, and new milk kine
I like wise have and two poor swine.

A yearling calf, a pretty creature.
handsom in carriage and in feature
another calfe I had last yeare
but where he's now I cannot heare.

Which fills my heart with sighs and groans,
for feare the croos have picked his bones,
he was so poor before he died
they gather gauped for his hide
but now hee's gone both he and I
In sorrow both a Sympathy.

Pray take this for a perfect list
for I think there's nothing mist
that doth belong to my estate
for which I ought to bear a Rate.

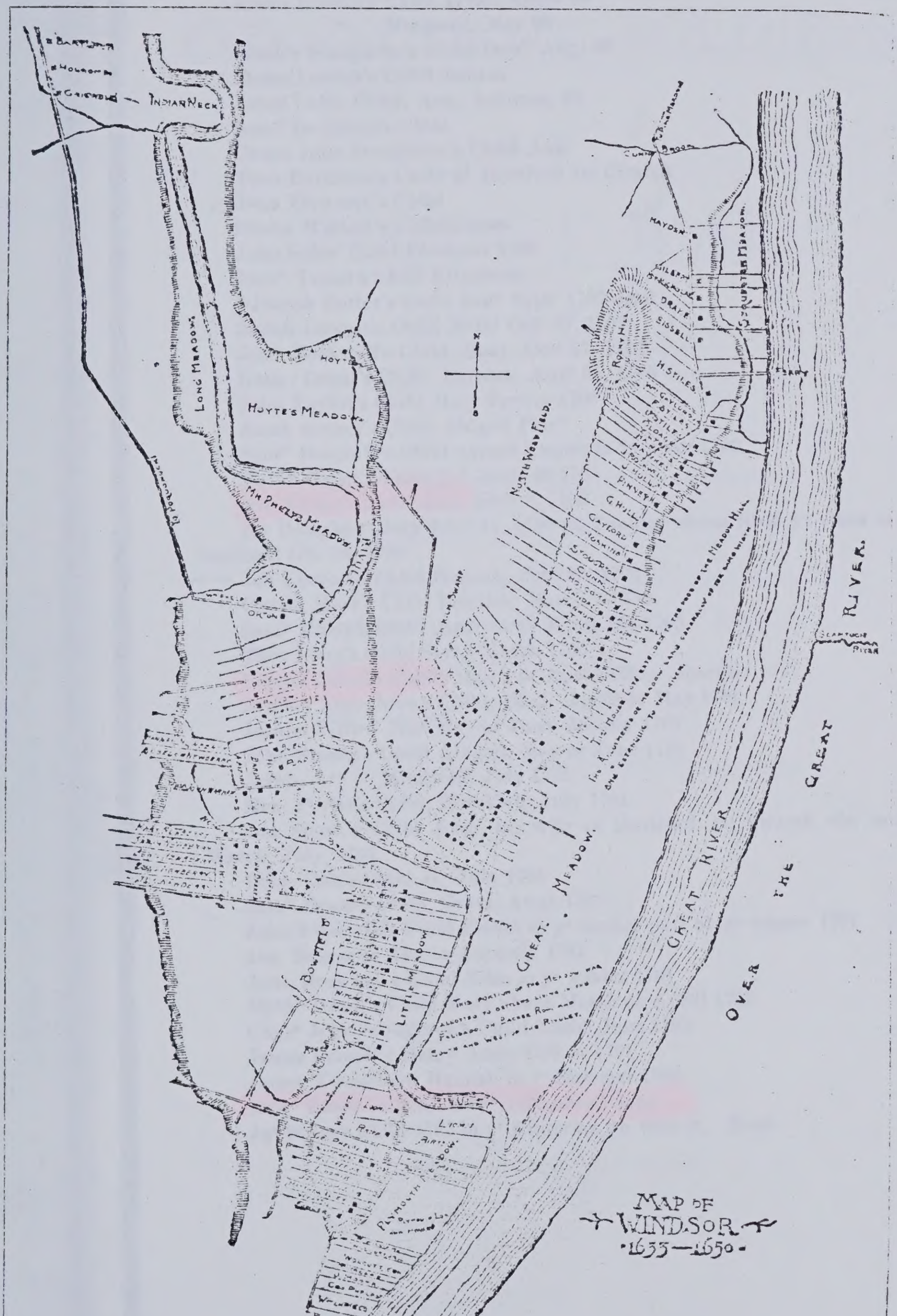
Besides their town organization, the first settlers of Windsor had, in connection with their sister plantations, Hartford and Wethersfield, a *State* organization, dating from the very first month of their permanent settlement in 1636. Simple and almost patriarchal at first, enlarged by degrees as necessity or experience dictated, established and defined by the wise and admirable Constitution of 1639, and perfected by the Code of 1650, this organization has gradually developed itself into a State Government, which, by its permanency and efficiency at the present day, does honor to the wisdom, the Christian integrity, and the political sagacity of those who framed it. Moulded as it was by the exigencies

---

"Family only":

W. Adams,
T. Burnham, Jr.,
J. Colt,
W. Morten,
J. Drake, Sr.,
Jo. Denslow,
E. Elmer,
J. Elmer,
M. Filley,
Sam. Forward,
J. Hodge,
N. Palmer,
Thos. Sanders,
R. Vore,
N. Wilton.
Total, 15.

[1] This *morceau* of gubernatorial poesy and humor, was copied by us from a diary or commonplace book kept by Timothy Loomis, whilom town clerk of Windsor, and is undoubtedly genuine.


MAP OF WINDSOR 1633—1650
Hartford
Holcomb
Griswold
Indian Neck
Long Meadow
Hoyt
Hoyte's Meadow
Mr Phelps Meadow
To Poquonock
North Wood Field
Rocky Hill
Haydon
Gilbert
Stiles Meadow
Drake
Sissell
H. Stiles
Gaylord
G. Hull
Gayford
Stoughton
Holcomb
Ferry
Great River
Over the Great River
Great Meadow
Scantuck River
Little Meadow
Bowfield
Rivulet
Plymouth
This portion of the Meadow was allotted to settlers living in the Palisado, on Backer Row and south and west of the Rivulet.
Ferry
Lyons
Wolcott
Wilbered
Phelps

By permission of the Publishers of Hartford County Memorial History.

Joseph Skinner's Child, March 99 nam^{d}

Joseph Fitch's Child nam^{d} Joseph, Ap'l 99

~~Joseph Drake's Child Benj^{n}~~ Aprill, 99

My own Child named Ann, April 28, 99

Cous^{n} Moor's Child Abigail May 99

Joseph Loomis's Child Damaris July or Aug^{t} 99

James Loomis's Child James Aprill 99

" " Mindwell, May 99

Broth'r Stoughton's Child Dan^{ll} Augt 99

Moses Loomis's Child Joanna

Jabez Colts' Child, Ann, Autumn, 99

Sam^{ll} Burnham's Child

Cousn John Stoughton's Child Ann

Thos Burnham's Child of Hartford 1st Church

John Elsworth's Child

Simon Wollcot's Child James

John Stiles' Child Ebenezer 1700

Sam^{ll} Tudor's Child Elizabeth.

*Joseph Porter's Child Jos^{ph} Sept^{r} 1700 dead

Josiah Loomis's Child Nath^{l} Oct^{t} 27, 1700

Jos^{ph} Rockwell's Child, Benj: Oct^{r} 27, 1700

Nath: Grant's Child, Bathiah, Aug^{t} 25, 1700

John Taylor's Child Mary Spring 1700

Jacob Strong's Child Abigail Feb^{ry}

Sam^{ll} Bancraft's Child named Eunice in y^{e} wint^{r} 1700

Math^{w} Grant's Child W^{m} Jan^{ry} 26 1700

Jos. Drake's Child Ann, feb^{ry} 2, 1700

My Daughter Mary feb^{ry} 11, 1700 on Tuesday about 10 of y^{e} clock in y^{e} morning, baptized feb. 16, 1700

Job Elsworth Child Hannah, ffeb^{r} 23, 1700

Cousin Moor's Child Peletiah, March 1701–2.

Sam^{ll} Piney's Child nam^{d} Sam^{ll} March 23, 1700

Thos Long's Child Sarah March 1700–1

Joseph Elmer's Child, March or Aprill 1701. Joseph

Brother Stoughton's Child, Benj: Aprill or May 1701

Joshua Willes' Jun^{r} May or June, Joshua 1701

John Strong's Child Abigail, May or June 1701

Jacob " Mindwell, July 1701

Hez: Porter's Child, Hezekiah, July 1701.

Jno Spark's Child John, his wife of Hartford 1st Church viz: under C[hurch] Watch, July, 1701

Benj: Colt's Child Jn^{o} July 1701

Sam^{ll} Grant's Child, Grace, Aug^{t} 1701

John Elsworth's Child Esther in y^{e} former part of y^{e} winter 1701

Jos. Skinner's Ann in Autumn 1701

John Rockwell's Child John in y^{e} winter 1701

Math^{w} Grant's Child Mary about March or Aprill 1702

Cous^{n} John Stoughton's Child Nath^{ll} June 1702

James Loomis's Henry Anno 1702 or 1701

James Younghiss, Hannah in y^{e} Summer 1702

Edw^{d} Elmor's Child, Edw^{d} 1702 about Sept^{r}

Jn^{o} Stiles's Child 1702 in y^{e} winter as we take it. Noah

ELMER

CONNECTICUT SOLDIERS

IN THE

PEQUOT WAR
of 1637

WITH PROOF OF SERVICE, A BRIEF RECORD FOR IDENTIFICATION, AND REFERENCES TO VARIOUS PUBLICATIONS IN WHICH FURTHER DATA MAY BE FOUND.

BY JAMES SHEPARD, M. A.

Meriden, Conn.
The Journal Publishing Co.
1913.

ABRIDGEMENTS FOR REFERENCES

WHICH ARE CITED MORE THAN FOUR TIMES IN THE FOLLOWING RECORD:

ADAMS	Sherman W. Adams, in Memorial History of Hartford County, Vol. II., 435.
ATWATER	History of the Colony of New Haven, by Edward E. Atwater, with Supplemental History and Personnel, by Robert Atwater Smith, etc., 1902.
BODGE	Soldiers of King Philip's War, by George Mason Bodge, p. 466.
CAULKINS	History of New London, by Frances Manwaring Caulkins. Reprint, 1895.
C. R.	Records of the Colony of Connecticut. Vol. I., 1636-1665, by J. Hammond Trumbull. Vol. II., 1665-1677, by J. Hammond Trumbull. Vol. III., 1678-1689, by J. Hammond Trumbull. Vol. IV., 1689-1706, by Charles J. Hoadley. Vol. V., 1706-1716, by Charles J. Hoadley. Vol. VI., 1717-1726, by Charles J. Hoadley.
H. T. V.	Hartford Town Vtes. Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, Vol. VI.
MANWARING	Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records, Hartford District. By Charles William Manwaring. Three Vols.
MASON	Capt. John Mason's Narrative, in Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Vol. VIII., Second series, pp. 120 to 153. Also in History of the Pequot War. The contemporary accounts of Mason, Underhill, Vincent and Gardner, with notes by Charles Orr, pp. 1 to 46.
N. H. C. R.	Records of the Colony and Plantation of New Haven, Vol. I., 1638 to 1649, by Charles J. Hoadley, M. A.
PARKER	The Soldiers' Field; Manuscript read before the Connecticut Historical Society by Francis H. Parker, Esq., Jan. 4, 1887, with an additinal paper read Feb. 5, 1889. In the Library of the Society.
POPE	Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Rev. Charles Henry Pope.

SAVAGE	Genealogical Dictionary of the first Settlers of New England, by James Savage.
SCHENCK	History of Fairfield, by Mrs. Elizabeth Schenck.
STILES' WETH.	History of Ancient Wethersfield, by Henry R. Stiles, A. M., M. D., Vol. I., 72.
STILES' WIN.	History of Ancient Windsor, by Henry R. Stiles, A. M., M. D., Vol. I., 69 and 70.
STUART	Scæva's Hartford in the Olden Times, by I. W Stuart, p. 117.
TALCOTT	Miss Mary K. Talcott, in Memorial History of Hartford County, The Original Proprietors (of Hartford), Vol. I., 227 to 272.
TARBOX	Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, in Memorial History of Hartford County, Vol. I., 50.
TIMLOW	Ecclesiastical and other Sketches of Southington, by Rev. Heman R. Timlow; Genealogies.
TUTTLE	Rev. Ruel B. Tuttle, in Memorial History of Hartford County, Vol. II., 505.
WETH. GEN.	History of Ancient Wethersfield, by Henry R. Stiles, A. M., M. D., Genealogies, Vol. II.
WIN. GEN.	History of Ancient Windsor, by Henry R. Stiles, A. M., M. D., Genealogies, Vol. II.

Came from Felstead, Essex Co., Eng., and settled early at Hartford, removed to Boston, Mass., before 1659, where he died 1663. Four children. (Talcott, Savage, Pope, Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 191; C. R. Vol. I., p. 327, and Hinman's Puritan Settlers, pp. 769 to 771.)

DAVIS, SERGT. PHILIP—Service mentioned. (Mason.) Enlisted from Hartford. (Tarbox, Bodge, Stuart and Parker.)

Was early of Hartford. He saved the life of Capt. Mason by cutting the bowstring with his sword as an Indian was about to shoot. Died at Hartford, 1689. Two children. (Trumbull's Hist. of Conn., Vol. I., p. 64; Talcott, Savage and Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 436.)

DISBOROUGH, NICHOLAS—Service mentioned. (C. R., Vol. II., p. 149.) Enlisted from Hartford. (Tarbox, Talcott, Bodge, Stuart and Parker.) Had a lot in Soldiers' Field.

Was early of Hartford, died 1683. Four daughters but no sons. (Talcott, Weth. Gen., Savage and Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 298.)

DYER, JOHN—Service mentioned. (Mason.) Enlisted from Windsor. (Tarbox, Tuttle, Bodge and Stiles' Win.)

John Dyer and Thomas Stiles were both struck by arrows that stuck in the knot of their handkerchiefs. He testified in court, 1651, that he took Indians aboard a Dutch vessel at Saybrook. He settled at New London before 1650 and soon removed to Long Island, N. Y., where he died 1659. (C. R., Vol. I., p. 218, and Savage.)

EGGLESTON, JAMES—Service mentioned. (C. R., Vol. II., p. 162.) Enlisted from Windsor. (Tarbox, Tuttle, Bodge and Stiles' Win.)

Son of Begat Eggleston, freeman, 1637; died at Windsor, 1679. Nine children. (Win. Gen., Savage, Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 300, and Schenck, p. 68.)

ELMER, EDWARD—Enlisted from Hartford. (Parker.) Had a lot in Soldiers' Field.

The History + Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Connecticu
by Henry R. Stiles

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
Stephen Taylor, Senr.,	0	5	0	Mr. Wolcott,	0	10	0
Stephen Taylor, Jr.,	0	4	0	Mr. H. Wolcott, Jr.,	0	5	0
Owen Tudor,	0	6	7	Samuel Wolcott,	0	5	0
Samuel Tudor,	0	4	0	Robert Watson,	0	8	0
William Thrall,	0	2	6	David Winchell,	0	2	6
Timothy Thrall,	0	2	6	Nicholas Wilton,	0	1	8
Juda Trumbull,	0	1	6	John Williams,	0	4	0
Hanna Trumbull,	0	1	6	John Renard,	0	2	6
Richard Vore,	0	1	3	Samuel Wilson,	0	1	3

This generous contribution of Windsor was, by the following special order of the court, appropriated to relieve the wants of the Simsbury people, and others whose property had been destroyed, and who were in circumstances of much destitution.

> July 10th. "The council, being informed that through the good hand of God upon us, our people of this colony have bountifully, according to their ability, afforded some supply for our brethren in distress in our neighboring colonies, have thought meet to desire that our brethren in Windsor would improve what they have gathered of the good people there, to supply those in want that are removed by reason of the rage [of the] enemy into their town; and that the remainder of it be distributed among the people of Springfield, in distress, and those upper towns, according to the good discretion of Deacon John Moore, John Loomis, Jonathan Gillet, Senr., and Jacob Drake."

As far as can be ascertained, only two persons were killed by the Indians during the war within the present limits of Windsor.

HENRY DENSLOW had purchased, in 1662, a tract of land on both sides of Kettle Brook, including nearly the whole of the present town of Windsor Locks. He settled on this purchase about one-half or three-quarters of a mile south of the brook, and his was probably the only family in that part of the town until after Philip's war. Daniel Hayden was his nearest neighbor, at the distance of nearly two miles. When the war broke out he removed his family into the center of the town, but being a courageous man he ventured alone, as tradition informs us, to cultivate his lands. He was killed, however, in the summer of 1676, by the same wandering party of Indians who burnt Simsbury, and who afterwards confessed their crime at Hartford. See the *Chapter on Windsor Locks.*

EDWARD ELMOR, the emigrant ancestor of the Windsor family of that name, was also killed about the same time, near Podunk, in the present town of South Windsor. He resided in Hartford, but had a plantation at Podunk, and was either killed there, or, on his way thither.

EDWARD BARTLETT of Windsor was killed at Westfield, Mass.[1]

---

[1] His will in the probate office at Hartford, is dated February 24, 1676.

although indirectly sanctioned by legislative enactments, and frequently recognized by the courts. In May, 1660, the court decreed "that neither Indian nor *negar servants* shall be required to train, watch, or ward."[2]

Henry Wolcott, Jr's, inventory, in 1680, names CYRUS, valued at £30. This is the first slave in Windsor (and probably in Connecticut) of which we have any record. We have also seen a deed of sale of a negro boy named PHILIP, in 1694, to Eleazer Gaylord, of Windsor, from Andrew Belcher, of Boston. In 1720 John Anderson, on the east side of the river, was assessed for a negro man. The record of burials in the Old Burying Ground of South Windsor gives the deaths (but not the names) of *twenty-one* negro slaves between the years 1736 and 1768. Eleven of these belong to the Wolcotts, three to the Elmers, two to the Rockwells, two to the Cooks, one to the Ellsworths, and two unknown. So that portion of Ancient Windsor appears to have been abundantly supplied, for that day, with slaves.

The importation of slaves into the State, however, was never very large, and in 1771 was prohibited altogether. In the Revolutionary war, freedom was granted to all slaves who enlisted and served through the war. Several such will be found in the list of Windsor soldiers in that war. The last *colored* survivor of the Revolution, who dwelt in Windsor, was OLIVER MITCHELL, who died, as was supposed, from a fit, in his boat in which he had been to Hartford for the purpose of drawing his pension money, in March, 1840.

In 1784, the legislature, assuming that "Policy requires that the abolition of slavery should be effected as soon as may be consistent with the rights of individuals and the public safety and welfare," enacted that no negro or mulatto child born after the first day of March in that year, should be held as a slave after they had arrived at the age of twenty-five years. Masters of slaves were also permitted to release them, on application to the selectmen of the towns, provided such slaves were in good physical and mental condition, and between the ages of twenty-five and forty-five years. In 1788, a statute was passed, obliging all masters, within six months after the birth of each slave, to duly notify the town clerk of such birth, etc., on penalty of seven dollars for each month's neglect. This was intended to guard against the illegal holding, by unscrupulous masters, of those who were entitled to their freedom. In 1797, it was enacted that the children of slave mothers born after August of that year, should receive their freedom at the age of twenty-one. At the same time, the carrying of slaves out of the State for sale was prohibited; and thus gradually the institution of slavery decreased, and finally disappeared, in 1848, by a formal act of abolition.

---

[2] Col. Rec., i. 349.

married men, urged by the adventurous spirit of the day, or by the necessity of larger accommodations for their growing families, had crossed the river, and had built their humble dwellings along the uplands which overlooked the meadows. A road, also, had probably been opened from Scantic to Podunk, for in June 1672, occurs on the town books the following "List of Persons on the East side of Great River," who were appointed to work the highways:

Thomas Bissell,
Nathan'l Bissell,
Nathan'l Bancroft,
Nathan'l Briskall,
Thomas Buckland,[1]
Thomas Buckland, Jr.,
John Buckland,
Samuel Baker,
Samuel Cross,
John Colt,
Edward Elmor, Sr.,
Edward Elmor, Jr.,
John Elmor,
Joseph Fitch,
Samuel Grant,
John Higley,
Richard Johnson,
Edward King,
William Morton,
John Osborne, Jr.,
Joseph Phelps,
Samuel Rockwell,
John Porter, Jr.,
Stephen Taylor,
Stephen Taylor, Jr.,
John Taylor,
Jonathan Winchell.

The young settlement had but just fairly commenced, when (1675) King Philip's War broke out. Immediately "great fear fell upon the land." Danger lurked in every bush and peered from behind every tree: their houses were scattered, their numbers few; the Indians numerous and suspected; and the broad stream of the Long River cut them off from any immediate help of their friends and neighbors on the west side. In that hour of anxious fear and torturing suspense, they felt that "in union there is strength." Many removed to the opposite side of the river, and those who remained carried their "lives in their hands." The frequent orders of the council of safety, in regard to places of refuge and precautions necessary to be taken, show how imminent was the danger. Finally, the inhabitants on the eastern side of the Connecticut were ordered "forthwith" to remove themselves, with their cattle and grain, to the west side; and garrison houses were ordered to be kept for the protection of the few who were obliged to remain. One of these garrisons was established at Nathaniel Bissell's at Scantic, and another at Thomas Burnham's at Podunk. In fact, the settlement was temporarily broken up and dispersed. But soon the war closed. Peace smiled again upon the settlements, and the tide of emigration set back with renewed vigor. The lofty forest trees bowed their heads before the energetic stroke of the settler's axe; the meadows gained new beauty and fertility

---

[1] Or Burnham ?

N

No. of rods.

4. John Newberry, "toward Podanke"; a similar grant; from "rivulett [Podunk] to the Swamp 342 r."; bd. N. by *Benj.* and S. by *Sarah Newberry*—1¾ acre.

2½. Sarah Newberry, "toward Podanke," a similar grant; bd. N. by *John* and S. by *Mary Newberry.*

2½. Mary Newberry, "toward Podanke," a similar grant, "3 score & 12 r."; bd. N. by *Sarah* and S. by *Rebecca Newberry.*

2½. Rebecca Newberry, "toward Podanke," a similar grant; bd. N. by *Mary,* S. by *Hannah Newberry.*

2½. Hannah Newberry, length from river to swamp, 73 r.; bd. N. by *Rebecca Newberry,* S. by *John Warham.*

18½. John Warham, (Rev.,) "meado towards Podanke," 3 acres; 3 r. bdth. 9 r.; length to swamp, 3+18 r.; bd. N. by *Hannah Newberry;* S. by *John Porter*—5½ acre.

(At rear of these Newberry and Warham lots, a piece of 10½ acres = 25½ rods, sold to Joseph Newberry, 1641.)

6. John Porter, had 3 acres meadow between river and swamp; 80 r.; gave to his s., James.

20. Joseph Loomis, had 10 a. meadow, between river and swamp, running back 83 r.; bd. N. by *John Porter,* S. by Mr. *Huit,* 3 acres of which was from the town, the rest by purchase.

12. Ephraim Huit (Rev.), had 6½ acres between river and swamp; running back 83 r.; it was sold to Joseph Loomis, and passed to his son Joseph.

27. John Talcott (Mr.), of Hartford; "hath alowed fro the Plantation by virtue of a Purchase, the summe of 13 acres," near Podonk, bd. N. by *Tho.* ———, S. by *Roger Williams,* "for the length yᵗ begins neere the great river and runs backe on the N. 88 r., on the S. 20 r." It was sold to Thos. Ford.

6. Roger Williams, "near Podanke," 50 r. back from river; bd. N. by *Talcott;* S. by *Will. Hill;* was also sold to Thos. Ford.

18. William Hill, "one parcel of meadow near Podunck, with an add. of swamp 6 acres, more or less"; ext. from river to the 1st brook; bd. N. by *R. Williams;* S. by *John Branker;* was also sold to Thomas Ford.

32. Thomas Ford, seems to have had a large hold upon real estate in this vicinity. In 1655 he recorded this grant (of 32 ft. front on river) anew, *together with* the *Hill, Williams,* and *Talcott* parcels mentioned. He had also the land lying east of the meadow lots of the Newberrys, Wolcott, Porter, and others, south of Bray Rossiter, and to end of the 3 miles. Also, a parcel of ld. "76½ r. yᵗ keeps the which breath from the river but 83 r., and fro. there [i. e., that point] it runs in bdth. 44 r. to the End of the 3 m. uppon the S. side"; bd. N. by *Aaron Cook;* S. by *John Talcott.*—(See *Talcott.*)

7. Edward Elmer, had by exch. with Thos. Ford 90 r. ext. 3 m., which includes the above 4 lots (Ford, Hill, Williams, and Talcott), and also the 144 r. lot E. of Wolcott's and others.

Podunk River

44. Joseph Fitch, 1662, bo't of the General Court (to which Thomas Ford had mortgaged it and failed to redeem it), in the meadow south of Podunk river; same width E. 3 m. if there was width enough to the end within Windsor bds.

THE CONNECTICUT RIVER

Thomas Burnham. On page 132 we said: "It is very evident by the old Burnham deeds that the Burnham purchase extended north into South Windsor." Corroborative of this, and connected also with what was said on p. 131, is the following:

Nov. 14, 1662. At a Town Meeting at Windsor, held to consider the

Sessions; Stamford, Thos. Thornton and his son-in-law, John Strong, 1654.

"Mr." Edward Griswold, who came to Windsor in 1639, removed thence in 1663 or 1664 to the new settlement of Hamonoseett, of which he was a prominent founder, and to which he gave the name of Kenilworth (later corrupted to Killingworth), after his own English birthplace. He was accompanied thither by William Hayden, the emigrant ancestor of the Windsor Haydens; Samuel Buell, 1667. In 1663, the following Windsor names found on petitions (*State Arch., Towns and Lands, Vol. I., before* 1696) relative to the farms at Hammonoseett, are sufficiently indicative of Windsor's interest in that enterprise, viz.:

John Owen
William Hillier
Edward King
Thomas Burnham
Edward Elmore
Steven Tailor
Samuel Grant
Timo. Buckland
Isaac Phelps
Samuel Rockwell
Thos. Gunn
John Osborn

Colchester, settled 1699, and probably named by Gov. Fitz-John Winthrop after the English town of the same name, numbered among its early settlers the following from Windsor:

Samuel Loomis
Nathaniel Loomis
Josiah Gillett, Sen. and Jr.
Evan Jones
Shabael Rowley
Micael Taintor, and others.

Hebron was settled in 1704, and incorporated 1707–8, by a company, of whom the principal men and the greater number of settlers were from Windsor.

Tolland, purchased from the Indians by two prominent Windsor men, was largely settled by an overflow from Windsor, and was incorporated in 1717. It was probably named in honor of Mr. Henry Wolcott's English birthplace.

Haddam was settled, 1668, by twenty-eight young men from Windsor, Hartford, and Wethersfield. It was probably named in honor of Gov. Haynes, whose family estates in England were at Great Haddam, Hertfordshire.

Bolton, where settlement began about 1716, and organization 1720, drew very largely from Windsor; among them —

Timothy Stanley
John Bissell
Moses Thrall
Ichabod Marshall
Charles Strong
David Strong
Jonathan Story
Loomis
Joel White
Jerusha White
Lemuel White

CONNECTICUT SOLDIERS by James SHEPARD
IN

Came from Felstead, Essex Co., Eng., and settled early at Hartford, removed to Boston, Mass., before 1659, where he died 1663. Four children. (Talcott, Savage, Pope, Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 191; C. R. Vol. I., p. 327, and Hinman's Puritan Settlers, pp. 769 to 771.)

DAVIS, SERGT. PHILIP—Service mentioned. (Mason.) Enlisted from Hartford. (Tarbox, Bodge, Stuart and Parker.)

Was early of Hartford. He saved the life of Capt. Mason by cutting the bowstring with his sword as an Indian was about to shoot. Died at Hartford, 1689. Two children. (Trumbull's Hist. of Conn., Vol. I., p. 64; Talcott, Savage and Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 436.)

DISBOROUGH, NICHOLAS—Service mentioned. (C. R., Vol. II., p. 149.) Enlisted from Hartford. (Tarbox, Talcott, Bodge, Stuart and Parker.) Had a lot in Soldiers' Field.

Was early of Hartford, died 1683. Four daughters but no sons. (Talcott, Weth. Gen., Savage and Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 298.)

DYER, JOHN—Service mentioned. (Mason.) Enlisted from Windsor. (Tarbox, Tuttle, Bodge and Stiles' Win.)

John Dyer and Thomas Stiles were both struck by arrows that stuck in the knot of their handkerchiefs. He testified in court, 1651, that he took Indians aboard a Dutch vessel at Saybrook. He settled at New London before 1650 and soon removed to Long Island, N. Y., where he died 1659. (C. R., Vol. I., p. 218, and Savage.)

EGGLESTON, JAMES—Service mentioned. (C. R., Vol. II., p. 162.) Enlisted from Windsor. (Tarbox, Tuttle, Bodge and Stiles' Win.)

Son of Begat Eggleston, freeman, 1637; died at Windsor, 1679. Nine children. (Win. Gen., Savage, Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 300, and Schenck, p. 68.)

ELMER, EDWARD—Enlisted from Hartford. (Parker.) Had a lot in Soldiers' Field.

ELMER
ADKINS

CHAPIN, KIBBE

JOHN ADAMS

s of Jeremy. Died Sept 16, 1670. Inv. £74.15
mar Aug 26, 1657, Abigail Smith who m John Betts 2nd (see Htfd Times Nov 28, 1964) dau Richard Smith.

Rebecca	b Aug 1658	m Richard
Abigail	b Feb 1660	m Edward Higbee
Sarah	b Mch 9, 1662	m John Brush
Jeremy	b Aug 6, 1664	
John	b Sept 4, 1666	m Esther
Jonathan	b Nov 6, 1668	

Unknown in Hale of Enfield.

LEMUEL ADAMS

m Oct 18, 1796 Phila Warner. She died at Norfolk Va Aug 16, 1801 ae 23 (Conn Courant).
Frederick died Aug 28 1798 ae 1 (2 Ch Rec) bur Center Ch
Phila Martha dau Lemuel died N.H. 4/29/23

MARRIAGES

2 Ch Rec:
Polly Adams (Hfd) m John Spencer (Hfd) Mch 18, 1795
Sally Adams (Hfd) m Luther Burt (Hfd) June 3, 1801
Mary Adams (Litch'd) m Nathaniel Lamson (Woodbury) Nov 26, 1801
Asher Adams (Charlestown) m Catharine Bissell (Hfd) June 7, 1804
Percy Adams (Hfd) m Samuel Skinner (Bolton) May 22, 1808
Asher Adams (Charlestown) m Amelia Wyllys (Hfd) May 31, 1813
Betsey Adams (Hfd) m William Jackson (Hfd) Oct 27, 1822

John Adams died May 7, 1784 ae 32 bur Center Ch at expense of town.
William Adams resided in Trumbull St. in Hartford 1650.
Andrew Adams was school teacher in Hartford at £16 per annum in 1643.

ADKINS

Thomas s of Josiah (Andrews)
Oct 23, 1694 ae 49 Est - £182.15
mar Jane Williams dau William Williams & Jane Westover.
Children:

Josiah	bp Jan 16, 1686/7	ae 9	(1 Ch Rec)	m Joanna Barber
Mary	"	ae 22	"	m John Elmer
Thomas	"	ae 21	"	d 1709 unm
William	"	ae 19	"	unm
Jane	"	ae 16	"	m Joseph Elmer
Sarah	"	ae 12	"	m Robert Reeve
Benoni	"	ae 4	"	m Esther Hall

Thomas Adkins came first to Hartford and was located at

1687
22
65

1687
9
78

1687
16
71

1687
12
1675

1687
19
68

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
Families of Early Hartford, CT, Surnames, A-B, Page 4
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 3, 2004

East Hartford in 1682.
Sarah Adkins buried 1 Ch Feb 23, 1695/6.

TEXELL AINSWORTH

Texell Ainsworth & wife owned cov. 1 Ch Dec 6, 1685
Mar. Sarah Reeve dau of Robert.
Children:

Sarah	bp Dec 6, 1685	(1 Ch Rec)
Tixhall	bp Feb 13, 1686/7	"
Thomas	bp Jan 1691/2	"
Nathaniel	bp Oct 17, 1697	"
Elizabeth	bp Mch 24, 1699-1700	" m Eliz. Cleveland Aprl

Tixhall Ainsworth of Hartford had a case in Court 1700.
Sarah Ainsworth owned cov 1 Ch Mch 8, 1695-6.

ALDERMAN

Wife of William Alderman owned cov 1 Ch Apl 6, 1694.
Poss Mary Case d of John Pearce & ( ) Case m William Alderman.
Sarah Alderman m Jared Atwater 1st Ch - New Haven.

ALDEN

Zenas Alden (Hfd) m Betsey Taylor (Hfd) Apl 20 1820 (2 Ch Rec).
John B. Alden (Hfd) m Huldah Clapp June 17 1827 Weth Ch.
Norcha Alden m Philurn Deane ( ) Conn Spectator Apl 5, 1815.

ALVORD

Aaron Alvord (Hfd) m Bathsheba Hammond (Hfd) Apl 20, 1820 (2 Ch Rec)
Wife of Alpheus Alford died Mch 16, 18 bur Center Ch.
Alpheus Alvord in census 1790 - o-0-6-1-0.
William Alvord d Sept 15, 1778 in 37th yr Hfd Courant.
Widow Cenus

ALLIS

Irena Allis m Solomon Ensign Apl 30, 1762 (1 Ch Rec).

AIKENS

Joseph Aikens d June 9, 1775 ae 35 bur Cent. Chh.
Christian wife of Joseph owned cov 1 Ch May 1, 1768.
Children:

Mary	bp May 1, 1768	(1 Ch Rec)
Christian	bp Nov 4, 1770	"
Child	died Oct 7, 1769	bur Center Chh.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 3, 2004

Ancestry.com
The largest collection of family history records on the Web

Welcome, Carolyn | Log Out | Upgrade | My Account | Help?

Home | My Ancestry | Search Records | Family Trees | Message Boards | Learning Center | Shop

Bent Links - A Chain of EVARTS and Related Surnames

Entries: 9203 **Updated:** Wed Sep 17 22:45:07 2003

Contact: Danny Evarts genes@dannyevarts.net

Home Page: Bent Links: A Chain of Evarts & Related Surnames

COOKE

This is a work in progress, of course, and contains incomplete and possibly inaccurate information. Some of my notes often go missing here, as well. The nature of the beast. I'm pretty hardcore about having solid sources for things. But trust nothing, and do the research for yourself. For images, documents, detailed reports and more, stop by my website.

Index | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Ahnentafel** | **Add Post-em**

- *ID:* I4018
- *Name:* **John ELMER** [1] [2] [3] [4] [5]
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1644/1646 in Hartford, Hartford Co., Connecticut [6] [7] [8]
- *Residence:* 1666 Podunk (Now South Windsor), Connecticut [9]
- *Residence:* 1692 Hartford, Hartford Co., Connecticut
- *Note:* Was a member of the church this year [9]
- *Death:* 21 Sep/ Dec 1711 in East Windsor, Hartford Co., Connecticut [10] [11] [12]
- *Occupation:* Appointed to "Work the Roads", East Windsor, 1672 along with his father and brother. [13]
- *Note:* [9]

  With his wife, was a member of the Church in Hartford, Conn. in 1692. In 1694 "he and his son, John Jr., signed a petition for leave to settle a minister (Rev. Timo. Edwards)" at East Windsor, Conn.
  - *Text:* p 234

- *Note:*

  Setting of age - Winthrop Medical Journal 503
  dispute with Eliezer Way - Hartford PD 39courtside):89, 92

- *Change Date:* 1 NOV 2002

Father: Edward ELMER b: bet 1608-1613 in England
Mother: Mary (__)

Marriage 1 Rosamund GINNUARIE

SR/N CT, RI

b. ca 1615
Henry Cooke d. Salem 25 Dec 1661
m.
Judith Birdsale d. 1689
1 June 1639
Salem, Essex, MA

dau. Henry Birdsale
of Salem

Index

These are the 7950 names that appear in this genealogy, both relatives and incidental people. When the name is italicized, that person is the focus of the page.

Use your Web browser's built-in search to find names. (In Netscape, click anywhere in this window, then press *ctrl-F*. Note: ver. 6.2 is very, very, very slow.)

Web Page of Cousins
Title page

Abbitt, Jean in #386
Abbott, Richard in #4124
Abbott?, Mary? #1084
Abel, Charlotte in #62
Abel, Ezra in #62
Able, Ezra in #62
Ackerman, Doris Harriet in #4AB
Adams, Ann #2686
Adams, Barbara Ann #8BBDA
Adams, Hannah in #128
Adams, Sarah in #522
Adda, Griffith ap in #676864
Aikman, Alexander in #194
Aikman, Alexander #776
Aikman, Benjamin D. in #194
Aikman, Elinander in #194

Aikman, Elizabeth #96
Aikman, Hannah in #194
Aikman, James D. in #194
Aikman, John in #194
Aikman, John #194
Aikman, Mary #194
Aikman, Samuel in #194
Aikman, William #388
Albertsen, Harry in #3902
Albright, Alison Lee #8EHCA
Albright, Ann in #1026
Albright, Caden Clark in

The Genealogy of Walter Gilbert

ANCESTORS: THE ELEVENTH GENERATION BACK

Thomas Lord
Dorothy Bird

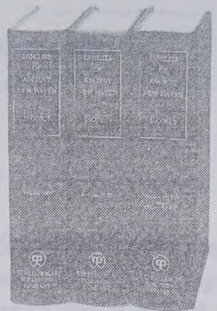
Ancestral tree

2062–2063. **Thomas Lord** was born in Towcester, Northampton, England, about 1585, and died in Hartford, Connecticut, on May 17, 1678. **Dorothy Bird** was born in Towcester on Saturday, May 25, 1588, and died in Hartford on August 2, 1676. They were both buried in Center Church Burying Ground, Hartford, Connecticut. They were married in Towcester on Saturday, February 23, 1610/1. She took the name Dorothy Lord. Their marriage license was recorded three days before their wedding. Their marriage license was recorded three days before their wedding. He is the son of Richard and Joane (_____) Lord. She is the daughter of Robert and Amy (_____) Bird. They had eight children:

- *i.* Richard Lord was baptized in Towcester and died in New Haven Colony on May 17, 1662. Per Ron Stanton, March 2002 (e-mail address invalid as of Oct. 2002): He arrived in America at age 24, before his father. He was a merchant and ship owner. He was Capt. of the first troop of military horsemen in the colony.
- *ii.* *Anne Lord* [#1031]: She was born in Towcester, Northamptonshire, England, on September 18, 1614, and died in Stonington, New London County, Connecticut, in 1688.
- *iii.* Thomas Lord was baptized in Towcester on November 15, 1616.
- *iv.* William Lord was baptized in Towcester on December 27, 1618.
- *v.* Robert Lord was baptized in Towcester on May 12, 1620.
- *vi.* John Lord was baptized in Towcester on January 21, 1623/4.
- *vii.* Amy Lord was baptized in Towcester on November 30, 1626. She married John Gilbert, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bennett) Gilbert, the original Gilbert immigrant family. Note: From the passenger list, her birth year should be 1628-29.

974
N42
NAE

NEHGR
v. 151 Apr 1997 # 602



FAMILIES OF ANCIENT NEW HAVEN

Nine Volumes Bound in Three

By Donald Lines Jacobus

With a Cross-Index Volume by Helen Love Scranton

Families of Ancient New Haven is a work of such incredible detail that it is thought to have elevated genealogy to an exact science. It is the definitive statement on the ancestry and relationships of 35,000 residents of eighteenth-century New Haven, Connecticut, and it is the only known publication which succeeds in treating *every* family of an entire New England region.

All eight volumes deal with the families of the ancient town of New Haven and the towns set off from it: Hamden, Bethany, Woodbridge, East Haven, North Haven, and West Haven. Lines are brought down to the heads of families cited in the 1790 Census and include the generation born between 1790 and 1800, the aim being to provide every record of birth or baptism up to the year 1800, every record of marriage to 1810, and every record of death of individuals born before 1800. Apart from the data gathered from church records and court records, this work also draws on the records of towns and districts outside of the New Haven area. The early Wallingford and Cheshire families, for example, which for the most part were of New Haven origin, are given completely to 1780, and in many instances to 1800.

Readers should note that *Families of Ancient New Haven* was originally published as the *New Haven Genealogical Magazine*, Vols. I–VIII, which, after a brief period as the *American Genealogist and New Haven Genealogical Magazine* (Vols. IX–XIII), became *The American Genealogist* (TAG). *Families of Ancient New Haven*, therefore, comprises the first eight volumes of *The American Genealogist* and ought to be owned by everyone holding a run of that periodical.

"The present publisher . . . has now given us what we long have desired, superior even to the original form, in that Mrs. Scranton's index is now for the first time issued with the pages of text it pertains to. . . . The virtue of [Families of Ancient New Haven] *itself lies in two points that cannot be overemphasized: the marvellous accuracy of the great mind that conceived and carried out the project, and the great care in which he undertook to state the evidence for every bit of information. It is highly improbable that any reworking of the material . . . would add anything of much value."* **The American Genealogist** (July 1974).

Nine vols. bound in three. Volumes I–VIII (1922–1932), 2,068 pp., Cross-Index (1939), 302 pp., cloth. Reissued Baltimore 1997. **$150.00** the set, plus $6.00 postage & handling. *Maryland residents add 5% sales tax; Michigan residents add 6% sales tax.*

VISA & MasterCard orders: phone toll-free 1-800-296-6687 or FAX 1-410-752-8492

Genealogical Publishing Co. / 1001 N. Calvert St., Baltimore, Md. 21202

VOLUME 151 : APRIL 1997
WHOLE NUMBER 602

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

Contents

David Okillea of Yarmouth, Massachusetts, and Some of His Descendants
R. Dudley Kelley 131

The English Origin (And Spiritual Turmoil) of John[1] Ingersoll of Westfield, Massachusetts
David L. Greene 153

Probable English Origins of James and Alice Nash of Boston and Weymouth
Richard H. Benson 166

The English Ancestry of New England Settlers Joshua and Anthony Fisher [Fisher and Bert]
Myrtle Stevens Hyde and John Plummer 171

Capt. Thomas Hawkins, Shipwright, of London and Dorchester, Massachusetts, and Three Generations of His Descendants
Wayne H. M. Wilcox 193

Parish Records of the First Church and Society of Kittery, Maine 1714 to 1791 [*continued*]: Part Two
Robert J. Dunkle and Valerie Ruocco 217

Reviews of Books 241

Copyright © 1997
by The New England Historic Genealogical Society
ISSN 0028-4785

Child with second wife, Phebe Baker, born at Yarmouth:

33. v. PHEBE OKILLEY, b. ca. 1749; m. EBENEZER CHASE, JR.

(to be continued)

R. Dudley Kelley is the Director of Operations for the Slim-Fast Foods Company in West Palm Beach, Florida. He resides at 14106 Greentree Drive, Wellington, FL 33414. The author acknowledges the assistance of Henry Kelley II of East Dennis, Massachusetts, a true friend, whose passion for genealogy and history was the guiding force behind the compilation of this article.

THE ENGLISH ORIGIN (AND SPIRITUAL TURMOIL) OF JOHN[1] INGERSOLL OF WESTFIELD, MASSACHUSETTS

David L. Greene

Recovering much of the personalities of long-dead individuals is often impossible. We may learn something from the concerns they showed in their wills, and, if we are lucky, we may find their actual voices recorded in court testimonies. But their joys and agonies are usually beyond our reach. John[1] Ingersoll of Westfield, Massachusetts, is an exception: he left a document that not only provides the essential clue to his English origin, it also reveals in striking terms his own spiritual and psychological turmoil.

A requirement for church membership in Massachusetts Bay Colony after 1636 was a public relation of religious experience. Few records of these relations survive; those that do sometimes provide, in the midst of conventional and stilted expressions of religious faith, striking insights into the personalities of those individuals who made the testimonies. The best known examples of such records are those kept by the Rev. Thomas Shepard of Cambridge. Although the records of public relations for the church members at Westfield, Massachusetts, were published several years ago, they have remained largely unknown to genealogical scholars because they appeared as the first volume of the *Unpublished Writings* of the great Puritan poet Edward Taylor, who was the minister at Westfield. They include the public relation of John "Ingerson" or Ingersoll, surely one of the most remarkable of all such testimonies for its revelation of his own intense spiritual and psychological suffering.

John[1] Ingersoll's first appearance in New England records was inauspicious: on 28 November 1654, he was fined 10*s* by the Connecticut Particular Court "for the breach of the law against lyinge."[1] He was, however, in Hartford some years earlier, since he was married about 1651 to Dorothy[2] Lord, a daughter of Thomas[1] Lord, an original 1636 proprietor of Hartford.[2] From Hartford, Ingersoll moved up the Connecticut River to

---

[1] Records of the Particular Court of Connecticut 1639-1663, *Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society*, 22 (Hartford, 1928): 131.

[2] Ernest Flagg, *Genealogical Notes on the Founding of New England: My Ancestors* [*sic*] *Part in that Undertaking* (Hartford: Case, Lockwood & Brainerd Co., 1926), 273 [hereinafter Flagg]; Kenneth Lord, comp., *Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Lord, an Original Proprietor and Founder of Hartford, Conn., in 1636* (New York: n. pub., 1946), 4 [hereinafter *Lord Gen.*].

Child with second wife, Phebe Baker, born at Yarmouth:

38. v. Peter O'Kille, b. ca. 1749; m. Ebenezer Crowel, jr.

(to be concluded)

R. Dudley Kelley is the Director of Operations for the [illegible] Foods Company in West Palm Beach, Florida. He resides at 14185 Greentree Drive, Wellington, FL 33414. The author acknowledges the assistance of Henry Kelley II of East Dennis, Massachusetts, a true friend, whose passion for genealogy and history was the guiding force behind the compilation of this article.

THE ENGLISH ORIGIN (AND SPIRITUAL TURMOIL) OF JOHN^1 INGERSOLL OF WESTFIELD, MASSACHUSETTS

David L. Greene

Recovering much of the personalities of long-dead individuals is often impossible. We may learn something from the concerns they showed in their wills, and, if we are lucky, we may find their actual voices recorded in court testimonies. But their joys and agonies are usually beyond our reach. John^1 Ingersoll of Westfield, Massachusetts, is an exception: he left a document that not only provides the essential clue to his English origin, it also reveals in striking terms his own spiritual and psychological turmoil.

A requirement for church membership in Massachusetts Bay Colony after 1636 was a public relation of religious experience. Few records of these relations survive; those that do sometimes provide, in the midst of conventional and stilted expressions of religious faith, striking insights into the personalities of those individuals who made the testimonies. The best known examples of such records are those kept by the Rev. Thomas Shepard of Cambridge. Although the records of public relations for the church members at Westfield, Massachusetts, were published several years ago, they have remained largely unknown to genealogical scholars because they appeared in the first volume of the *Unpublished Writings* of the great Puritan poet Edward Taylor, who was the minister at Westfield. They include the public relation of John "Ingersone" or Ingersoll, surely one of the most remarkable of all such testimonies for its revelation of his own intense spiritual and psychological suffering.

John^1 Ingersoll's first appearance in New England records was inauspicious: on 28 November 1656, he was fined 10s by the Connecticut Particular Court "for the breach of the law against lyinge."[1] He was, however, in Hartford some years earlier, since he was married about 1651 to Dorothy^2 Lord, a daughter of Thomas^1 Lord, an original 1636 proprietor of Hartford.[2] From Hartford, Ingersoll moved up the Connecticut River to

---

[1] *Records of the Particular Court of Connecticut 1639-1663*, (Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, 22 [Hartford, 1928]), 171.

[2] Ernest Flagg, *Genealogical Notes on the Founding of New England: My Ancestors [sic] Part in that Undertaking* (Hartford Conn.: Lockwood & Brainard Co., 1926), 273 [hereinafter Flagg]; Kenneth Lord, comp., *Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Lord, an Original Proprietor and Founder of Hartford, Conn., in 1636* (New York: n. pub., 1946), 4 [hereinafter Lord Gen.].

Northampton, Massachusetts, where his wife died in January 1656/7.[3] He married, secondly, on 12 December 1657, Abigail Bascom. She died in April 1666, and he married, third, Mary Hunt; this marriage must have occurred about 1667, since they had a child in 1668. He settled about 1666 in what became Westfield, where he died on 3 September 1684; his widow died on 18 August 1690.[4]

Most secondary sources state that John was a brother of Richard^1 Ingersoll, an immigrant to Salem, Massachusetts, in 1629.[5] Richard Ingersoll's origin was published in 1900 by Lothrop Withington, who had discovered his marriage in Sandy, Bedfordshire, on 20 October 1616 to Agnes Langley.[6] This clue was developed by Walter Goodwin Davis, who showed that Richard^1 Ingersoll of Salem was a son of George^A Inkerstall of Edworth, Bedfordshire, and that he had no brother named John.[7]

Several sources state that John^1 Ingersoll was born in 1615, a year compatible with his being a younger brother of the Salem immigrant. As Ernest Flagg points out, this would make him 36 when he first married.[8] The Westfield record of John Ingersoll's death on 3 September 1684 gives no age, though some have stated that he was 69.[9] John Ingersoll was, in fact, 25 when he married and 58 when he died.

In 1679, John Ingersoll became one of the "seven pillars" who founded the Westfield Church; his extraordinary public relation follows (emphasis added):

> The Relation of Brother John Ingerson
>
> I being brought by Godly Parents, who tooke great pains & Care to bring me out of a State of Nature into a State of Grace in watching over me, in keeping me from Sin, & Sabbothbreaking, in bringing me to attend the word preached, read, & in Cathechising I'd little regard itt, but onely for fear of them.

---

3. Samuel W. Lee, "Register of the Deaths in Northampton, Ms., from Its First Settlement in 1653 to 1700," *Register*, 3 [1849]: 175-76, 398-400, at 175.
4. Emerson Davis, "A Record of Marriages, Births and Deaths in Westfield, Mass., Prior to the Year 1700," *Register*, 6 [1852]: 265-71, at 265.
5. Charles Stedman Ripley, *The Ingersolls of Hampshire* (Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, 1893), 11, 12; Lillian Drake Avery, *A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America, 1629-1925* (New York: Frederick H. Hitchcock, 1926), 127; Flagg [note 2], 174; George R. Griffiths, *Lord[,] Bird[,] Ingersoll Relationships* (n.p.: n.pub., 1992), 21.
6. Lothrop Withington, "Withington's Abstracts of English Wills," *Register*, 54 [1900]: 341-48, at 343.
7. Walter Goodwin Davis, *The Ancestry of Abel Lunt, 1769-1806, of Newbury, Massachusetts* (Portland, Maine: The Anthoensen Press, 1963), 63-64; see also Robert Charles Anderson, *The Great Migration Begins*, 3 vols. (Boston: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1995), 2: 1060-63.
8. Flagg [note 2], 227.
9. E.g., Flagg [note 2], 174.

> *The first time, to my rememberance, that God met with me was by a Sermon I heard at Darby in old England upon Ps. 15.1,2,*[10] when I was about 18 years old, whereby I was Convinct that as yet I was none that should inherit the holy Hill of Zion, but I thought I would labour to be one that Should. But this Conviction was soon over & I went on in my Sin & vanity still. & tho' I met with many Conviction that my State was bad, & was in many dangers both at sea, & land; & I saw I must Repent, & become a new Creature if ever I ment to be Saved, yet I put repentance off till afterwards. But being under Mr. Stones Ministry I was convincd that the time was come that I must not put Repentance off any longer, for the Lord had granted me the thing wherein my excuses lay & therefore I set upon Duties, & reformed in many things, & having a book of Mr. Jeremiah Burroughs I read much in it, about Faith, & Hope, & was much incouraged, till I met with an Expression thus, that if my Hopes were not such as would stand with every line of the word of God at the day of Judgment they would availe me nothing. Then being troubled I threw the book a side for a while thinking that altho' he was a good man he was too Strict, & mistaken therein. & that I did believe, & that he that did believe should be saved & therefore my State was good. But coming to Northampton I heard Mr. Mather the first time upon that, that in the world ye shall have trouble, but in Christ you may & shall have peace, which incouraged me for a while. But afterwards his preaching did not please me but I thot I would keep my hopes. And the Lord visiting me with sickness that I was neer death, yet I thot I was well enough prepared for death & was not willing to hear to the Contrary: But the Lord in great mercy was pleased not to take me away in that Condition. But remaining still Confident of my good Estat, I, as I was on atime into the meadow to work, thot nothing should dash my hopes thereof. But presently the thoughts of [*blank*] who murdered himselfe Coming into my mind, I for a while much wondered at it. But my thots soon runing thus, What if God should leave me? then I should do so. & the temptation came so hard upon me that God would leave me, & I should certainly dy such a death; be guilty of mine own Blood, & be damned irreconcilably, that I was not able to go on to my business; but returning home, the temptation prevaild more, & more upon me, & I was filled with horrour of Conscience, the Lord did so manifest his wrath & Displeasure against me: & my Sins were like mountains ready to sink me down into Hell every moment. & not being able in the night to sleep, was forced to rise up at midnight, & Call up my Father in Law, who hearing how it was with me, & that I feared I had sinned the unpardonable Sin; & that there were no Hopes of mercy, gave me good Counsell, & prayed with me. & after having some abatement I returned home, & remain'd in that Condition: But the Lord after awile was pleased to abate the temptation, & his

---

10. "Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart." (King James Translation.)

> wrath a little. & I fell to reading & praying in Secret; being incouraged to look to Jesus Christ for mercy. But Mr. Mathers Ministry was like daggers in my heart. For when I was labouring to lay hold on Christ, as I thot, by Faith, it did so rip up my State in such a way as dashed my hopes, whereby, me thot, I was one that went about to Establish mine own Righteousness, & to have something of mine own to Carry me to Christ. Wherefore I Studied upon what terms Christ was to be had, I prayed, Searched the Scriptures, & attended all duties; but could find no way to get a pardon, of Sin, & peace with God, but by Repentance of all Sin, & a Closing with Jesus Christ by Faith. I thot I was willing to part with all Sin, & would gladly be delivered from it, as seing what a Condition it had brought me into. As for the world, I accounted it not worth regarding, so I could but get an Intrest in Christ Jesus. But how to believe I knew not. I heard many Descriptions of Faith, yet could not tell what it was, nor how to gett it. Mr. Mather being upon the work of Humiliation said be humble enough, & good enough; I thot it was the Pride of my heart, that I was so impatient; & could not wait Gods time. I saw there was hopes of mercy for me in Jesus Christ. He came into the world to save his people from their Sins: With him the Fatherless finde Mercy; He gives gifts to Rebellious ones; the Chiefe of Sinners. He Is able to Save all to the uttmost, & will by no means cast off any that come to him. & tho' I could not come to him of myselfe, yet he is able to bring me to, & keep me with, himselfe, then reading that Isa. thou has brought me no Sweet Cane — but hast made me to serve with thy Sins; yet I am he that blotteth out all thy Sins for my names sake. Whereupon I found myself willing, & was inabled to Cast myselfe upon the Lord Jesus Christ, to give up myselfe & all unto him; to leave my Sins, & Corruptions to him to do as he pleased. & So to leave myselfe with him, let him do, what he would with me. & if I did perish at last, yet it should be in his way, remembring Peters words, Lord to whom should we go thou hast the words of Eternall Life.[11]

This relation begins conventionally enough: all Puritans who commented on the fact had "Godly Parents." The "Mr. Stone" whose ministry persuaded Ingersoll to make one of several attempts at repentance was the Rev. Samuel Stone of Hartford, and Ingersoll's statement that "the Lord had granted me the thing wherein my excuses lay" is probably a reference to his first marriage. The annotators of the relation identify the work that made Ingersoll consider the English Puritan divine Jeremiah Burroughs "a good man" but "too Strict" as *Gospel-Revelation in Three Treatises* (London, 1660).[12]

In Northampton, however, we move beyond the conventional, and we gain sharp insight into the personality of John Ingersoll, for it was there that he entered into intense spiritual and psychological agony, for such it certainly was. The Northampton minister, the Rev. Eleazer Mather, first displeased Ingersoll, probably because Ingersoll was already satisfied with his spiritual condition. Even a severe illness did not change his mind. But one day, while working in the meadow, he thought about an unnamed individual who had committed suicide, and he was so strongly tempted to do so himself that he could not sleep that night and awoke his father-in-law to share his agony. Thomas Bascom prayed with him until the suicidal temptation had abated.[13] The rest of the relation becomes conventional again as Ingersoll describes his acceptance of the Puritan view of salvation.

Ingersoll's morbid desire to destroy himself would today be called clinical depression. But giving it another name does not change the agony and despair that he experienced. In describing it in such gripping terms, John Ingersoll gives us greater insight than we could ever expect into the sufferings of an ordinary individual now dead for over three hundred years.

Genealogically, the most significant statement in this relation is that, for John Ingersoll, "[t]he first time, to my rememberance, that God met with me was by a Sermon I heard at Darby in old England . . . when I was about 18 years old." This led to the parish registers of the borough of Derby in Derbyshire and to the probate records of the Consistory Court of Lichfield.

Derby has five ancient parishes: All Saints', St. Alkmund's, St. Michael's, St. Peter's, and St. Werburgh's. I examined the registers for all but St. Peter's on microfilm at the Family History Library in Salt Lake City. Because of the condition of the register itself, the film for St. Werburgh's suffers greatly in legibility. Later, I was able to check the original St. Peter's registers and the original St. Werburgh's registers at the Derbyshire Record Office in Matlock. Ingersoll entries were found in the Bishops' Transcripts for All Saints' and in the registers for St. Werburgh's and St. Alkmund's.

All Saints':[14]

Baptisms

1598: Catherine Inkerstall, daughter of Goldfridi Inkerstall, 3 July.

St. Werburgh's:[15]

Baptisms

1626: John the soon [*sic*] of Thomas Inkersall bapt the [*blot*] of Sep.

1628: Thomas the sonn of Thomas Inkersall bapt the 14 of April.

---

[11] Reprinted with permission of Twayne Publishers, an imprint of Simon & Schuster Macmillan, from *Edward Taylor's Church Records and Related Sermons, Unpublished Writings of Edward Taylor,* Vol. 1: *"Church Records" and Related Sermons*, edited by Thomas M. Davis and Virginia L. Davis. Copyright (c) 1981 by G.K. Hall & Co., 115-17.

[12] *Ibid.*, 454, n. 23.

[13] It could not have been Thomas Lord who prayed with John Ingersoll, for he had died several years before his daughter Dorothy became John Ingersoll' s first wife (Flagg [note 2], 273; *Lord Gen.* [note 2], 4).

[14] Bishops' Transcripts for All Saints', Derby, computer printout (Family History Library, microfilm 6,905,037).

[15] Original register, St. Werburgh's, Derby (Derbyshire Record Office, D1/45A/PI 1/1, 1/2).

1633: Elizabeth the daughter of Thomas Inkersall baptiz the [20?] octobr.
1638: Samuell sonne of Thomas & Margery Inkersall bapt the 14 of October.
1664: Thomas the sonn of Samuell & Catherin Intersall was baptized the 21th of May.
1667: John Fillius Samuell Inkersall Baptized Febr the third 1667.

Marriages

1592: Joh: Inkerso[ll] & Roase [Saley? Taley?] married 2th of dece[m]ber.

Burials

1610: An Inkersall buried the 12th of Jun.
1617: Rose Inkersall buried the first of August.
1617: John Inkerstall buried the xviijth of [August?].
1664: Mariery the wife of Thomas Intarsall was buried the 26th of december.
1681: Thomas Inkersall Senior Town Criar was buried the 30th of May.

St. Alkmund's:[16]

Baptisms

1539: Baptizati Sibilla fil Johannis Enkersall Septemb. 16.
1629[/30]: Christened Sara the daughter of Thom[as] Inkersall & of Margery his wife Feb. 27.
1631: Christened Hester the daughter of Thomas Inkersall, & Margery his wife October 30.

Marriages

1563: Coniugat Georgius Redferne & Elisabetha Inkersall, 26 Jun.

Only one relevant Ingersoll/Inkersall probate was found in the records of the Consistory Court of Lichfield: the will of the immigrant's father (emphasis added):[17]

> In the name of God Amen I Thomas Inkersall of Darby in the County of Darby the Towne Cryer being sickly & weake of body yet of sound memory praised be God doe make and ordaine this my last will & Testament in maner & forme following viz I bequeath my Soule into the hand of Allmighty God my Creator trusting in his mercie through the merits & satisfaction of Jesus Christ my blessed Saviour for the pardon of my sinns & salvation of my soule And my body to the earth from whence it Came And as for my worldly Goods which God hath granted mee I bequeath them as followeth first to my daughter Sarah five poundes which will make up what shee hath had neare Thirty poundes And to my sonne Thomas Inkersall five shillings And to my sonne Samuell Inkersall all my houshold goodes And the rest & residue of my p[er]sonall estate my debtes legacies & funerall discharged and such Charges as my executor shall be put to being defraied *the said residue I say to be devided the one halfe I bequeath to my sonne John Inkersall living in new England if hee be yet living if not to his Chilldren* And the other halfe I bequeath to my grandchild John Inkersall the yonger sonne of my sonne Samuell to be paid him when he shall accomplish the age of Eighteene yeares & be able to discharge my Executor and such meane p[ro]fits as shall be made of his p[ar]t towards his bringing up And as for my house & all the appurtenances I bequeath the same to my sonne Samuell Inkersall & his wife for the tearme of theire naturall lives & the life of the longer liver of them and after their decease to Thomas Inkersall my grandchild Eldest sonne of my sonne Samuell and to the heires of the body of the said Thomas and for default of such Issue to the heires of the body of my said sonne Samuell Inkersall and for default of such Issue to my owne right heires for ever And I doe make & ordaine my trusty & loving friend and Cozene Isaac Platts my Executor of this my last will & Testament & my loving friend Edward Robinson overseeer [*sic*] of the same Witnesse hereunto my hand & seale dated the Twelvth day of August in the Twenty fifth yeare of the Raigne of our Soveraigne Lord Charles the second by the grace of God of England Scotland France & Ireland King Defender of the faith &c: 1673
>
> Signed sealed & published
> as his last will & Testamt in
> pr[e]sence of
> Thomas Strong — Thomas
> Edmond Robinson — Inkersall
> [Proved 13 July 1681]

I have not determined how Isaac Platts, Thomas Ingersoll's "loving friend and cozene," was related to him. Isaac Platts, gent., left a will dated 11 November 1692, mentioning "my Articles made wth mr william chambers in considerac[i]on of his marriage wth Elizabeth Beardesley my granddaughter"; granddaughters Theodosia Beardesley and Sarah Beardesley; grandsons Isaac Beardesley and Job Beardesley at age of 21; sister Susanna Gisborne; sister Rebecca [Bancroft?]; loving son-in-law George Beardesley, gent., and daughter Sarah his wife to be executors; residue to be improved for a portion for youngest granddaughter "Francis" Beardesley. He also charged his executors "to get in all debts owinge to mee and to p[er]forme all my will wch they have the more reson to doe, beinge it is all for their owne children," but John Rossell was not to be "troubled for any debt except hee growe rich and may well afford to pay, or that hee by word or deed wrong them or their children."[18]

Thomas Ingersoll and his family were primarily associated with St. Werburgh's, where, according to the parish register, he was chosen register at a parish meeting of 21 November 1653. This was during the Commonwealth, when births, not baptisms, were recorded. The parish church was built close to Markeaton Brook and suffered frequently from floods. In January 1601, a violent storm took down the steeple or spire and damaged the body of the

---

[16] Transcript of register, St. Alkmund's, Derby (FHL microfilm 1,041,163, item 5).

[17] Consistory Court of Lichfield Wills, 1681 (FHL microfilm 95,691).

[18] Consistory Court of Lichfield Wills, 1692-3 (FHL microfilm 95,752).

church severely. The entire tower was rebuilt on the southeast side of the church so that it would be on firmer ground away from the brook. Floods continued, and finally, in November 1698, a great flood caused the body of the church itself to collapse, and it had to be rebuilt.[19] The surviving registers show severe water damage, with the ink on some pages entirely washed off, though it is possible that ultraviolet light might recover some of the entries.

Derby has suffered the loss of many other records through flood and fire, and some of the surviving records are in such poor condition that they cannot be examined. The only other relevant material I was able to find at either the Derbyshire Record Office in Matlock or the Derby Local Studies Library in Derby were the rent rolls for the borough; they are cited later. In particular, I made an unsuccessful search for relevant Derby apprenticeships and freemanships. Later, John Titford, of Higham, Derbyshire, found that John^{1} Ingersoll had been apprenticed in London.

JOHN^{1} INGERSOLL'S APPRENTICESHIP

John Ingersoll, son of Thomas Ingersoll of "Darby," shoemaker, was apprenticed on 25 January 1641[/2] to Thomas Dawes of the Tylers' and Bricklayers' Company in London.[20] He was fifteen. We do not know whether he fulfilled the terms of his apprenticeship; it may well have been interrupted by the English Civil War. One indication that he may not have completed his apprenticeship is that he was certainly back in Derby around 1644, when he was about eighteen and "God met with me by a Sermon I heard at Darby in old England," though his return to that borough may have been a temporary visit.

As we shall see, it is likely that his parents had had previous connections with London.

THE LONDON RECORDS

Thomas Ingersoll's marriage is not found in the borough of Derby, but through the International Genealogical Index and then through the printed

---

[19] J. Charles Cox, *Notes on the Churches of Derbyshire*, 4 vols. (Chesterfield: W. Edmunds; London: Bemrose and Sons, 1879), 4: 175-77.

[20] Cliff Webb, ed., *London Apprentices*, Vol. 2: Tylers' and Bricklayers' Company, 1612-1614, 1668-1800 (London: Society of Genealogists, 1996), 41; Tylers' and Bricklayers' Company, Apprentice Bindings, MS, Guildhall Library, London (FHL microfilm 994,353). I am grateful to John Titford, of Higham, Derbys., who referred me to the recent published abstract of this apprenticeship, which, in turn, led me to the original record.

marriage records of St. Dunstan's in Stepney, Middlesex (now part of Greater London), I discovered that a Thomas Inkersall married Margery Eaton in that parish and that they had a son baptized and buried there.

On 14 December 1620, Thomas Inkersall of Stepney, Middlesex, ropemaker, aged about 27 years, applied to the Bishop of London for a license to marry Margery Eaton of the same parish, maiden, aged about 17 years, the daughter of John Eaton of the same parish, ropemaker; John Taylor of St. Buttolph without Aldgate, London, carpenter, testified to John Eaton's consent for his daughter's marriage.[21] Thomas Inkersall of Lymehouse, ropemaker, and Margery Eaton were married at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, on the following day, 15 December 1620.[22]

In addition to the marriage of Thomas Ingersoll, there are only two early Ingersoll entries in the parish register of St. Dunstan's:[23]

Baptism

12 Nov. 1624: John Ingersall, son of Thomas and Margery.

Burial

13 Dec. 1624: John, son of Thomas Ingerson of Poplar ropemaker.

John Eaton and Isabell Hudson were married at St. Dunstan's on 6 May 1593.[24] The baptisms of only two possible children for this couple were found on the microfilm of the parish register, which is often faint and sometimes illegible:[25]

17 March 1594[/5]: Thomas, son of John Eaton of Poplar.
28 Nov. 1604: Margaret, daughter of John Eaton of Shadwell, roapmaker.

This is probably not a complete record of this family, if indeed it is a single family group. No certain probate record was found for John Eaton.

St. Dunstan's was a large parish populated primarily by mariners and by tradesmen who made their living from supplying products for the sea trade. The hamlet of Poplar, which had its own chapel of ease, included the peninsula stretching into the Thames known enigmatically as the "Isle of Dogs," where tradition says that pirates were hanged. The Isle of Dogs was primarily an area of marsh and pasture when Thomas Ingersoll lived in Limehouse or Poplar. On one side of the peninsula was Limehouse Reach, and on the other was Blackwell Reach. The *Survey of London* indicates that there were ropehouses and walks in Poplar along the Blackwell Causeway

---

[21] Marriages Allegations, Bishop of London, Book 7 (FHL microfilm 544,128).

[22] Thomas Colyer Fergusson, ed., *The Marriage Registers of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in the County of Middlesex*, 3 vols. (London, 1898-1901) [hereinafter *St. Dunstan's Marr. Regs.*], 1: 124.

[23] Original St. Dunstan's parish registers (FHL microfilm 595,417); the film is very difficult to read.

[24] *St. Dunstan's Marr. Regs.* [note 22], 1: 29.

[25] Original St. Dunstan's parish register.

when Ingersol lived there and somewhat later (after about 1650) near the Limehouse Causeway.[26] Thomas Ingersoll doubtless lived in this area and plied his trade as a ropemaker.

Was Thomas Ingersoll of Derby the man of that name who married in Stepney? Although the evidence is not conclusive, it appears likely that he was. Names and chronology fit together well. A Thomas Inkersoll married Margery Eaton in Stepney in 1620, and they had a child named John baptized and buried there in 1624. No further record of this couple has been found in the London area, but a Thomas Inkersoll appeared in Derby in 1626, where his son John, who became the immigrant to New England, was baptized; in 1638, this Thomas's wife was named Margery.

Supporting the hypothesis that all these records refer to the same Thomas Inkersoll is the fact that the Derby man's son John was apprenticed in London. The only evidence against this hypothesis is that the Stepney man was a ropemaker and the Derby man was a shoemaker. Of course, changing professions was not unknown at this period. Paul Reed of Salt Lake City tells me that he has found an immigrant who was a ropemaker in England and a shoemaker in Pennsylvania, but it was more likely that a son would have a different profession from that of his father than that his father would change his own profession; John^{1} Ingersoll, for example, was apprenticed as a tyler or bricklayer, while his father was a shoemaker.

I undertook an investigation of Thomas Dawes, to whom John^{1} Ingersoll was apprenticed, to see whether he or his wife might have been related to the Ingersolls or the Eatons, but this search (which was not exhaustive) found little about Dawes except his own apprenticeship: as son of Thomas Dawes of Leicestershire, sievemaker, he was apprenticed to Richard Parker of the Tylers' and Bricklayers' Company on 24 June 1628.[27]

The London and Derby Thomas Ingersolls were literate, and it is useful to compare their signatures on the 1620 marriage license application and on the 1673 will (both are reproduced from Family History Library microfilms; the final two letters of the 1620 signature have been lost on the film):

Thomas Inkersa

1620

Thomas Inkersall

1673

---

26. *Survey of London*, vols. 43-44: *Poplar, Blackwall and the Isle of Dogs. . .* , ed. Stephen Porter (London: The Athlone Press, for the Royal Commission on the Historical Monuments of England, 1994), 43: 376 (map), 388; 44: 552.

27. Tylers' and Bricklayers' Company, Apprentice Bindings [note 20].

The two signatures appear superficially different, but they are quite compatible when we consider that they were executed fifty-three years apart. The *T*'s and concluding *s*'s of Thomas, for example, are both made with two strokes. Compare also the upward loops on the *I*'s of Inkersall and the letter *k* of the name.[28]

Despite the fact that I have not found conclusive proof, it seems likely that the Stepney records refer to the Derby family. John Titford of Higham, Derbyshire, has suggested to me that Thomas Ingersoll came from Derby to the London area to earn a living, as many have done throughout English history. He then returned to Derby around 1625, a time when the plague was heavy in London. If this hypothesis is correct, he must have changed professions when he returned to Derby, probably because ropemaking is often associated with ports, and there would have been less need for ropemakers in an inland borough.

SUMMARY

1. **JOHN^{B} INGERSOLL/INKERSALL** was born say 1567, and he was buried at St. Werburgh's, Derby, Derbyshire, on 18 [August?] 1617. He married at St. Werburgh's, on 2 December 1592, **ROSE (SALEY? TALEY?)**,[29] who was buried at St. Werburgh's on 1 August 1617.

John^{B} Ingersoll's origin is unknown, although there were earlier Inkersalls in the borough of Derby who may have been related to him. The surname, at least in Derbyshire, may have originated from Inkersall, a location in Scarsdale Hundred. Kenneth Cameron suggests that the name may have been derived from "Hynkere's Hill"; *Hynkere* is a nickname meaning "the limper, the lame one."[30]

Possible child:

2. i. THOMAS^{A} INGERSOLL/INKERSALL, b. ca. 1593; m. MARGERY EATON.

2. **THOMAS^{A} INGERSOLL/INKERSALL** (*John^{B}?*) was born probably in Derby, Derbyshire, about 1593. He was buried at St. Werburgh's, Derby, on 30 May 1681. If our hypothesis is correct, he married at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Middlesex, on 15 December 1620, **MARGERY EATON**, daughter of John Eaton, ropemaker, of Stepney. She was baptized at St. Dunstan's on

---

28. I am grateful to Paul C. Reed of Salt Lake City for his comments on the signatures.

29. I read the name as *Taley*; Phillimore, however, interprets it as *S[m]aley* (W. P. W. Phillimore, ed., *Derbyshire Parish Registers: Marriages*, 10 [London: Phillimore, 1912]: 5).

30. Kenneth Cameron, *The Place-Names of Derbyshire*, 3 parts, English Place-Name Society, 27-29 (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1959), 2: 302.

28 November 1604 (and was only 16 at her marriage, rather than "about 17") and buried at St. Werburgh's on 26 December 1664.

It appears that Thomas Ingersoll moved from Derby to the Greater London area, where he became a ropemaker in Stepney. Around 1625, he returned to Derby, where he was a shoemaker and the town crier. A town crier was not the figure of legend who called out the hours throughout the night. He was instead a paid town official who made official announcements at specified times to a populace that was still largely illiterate. The Derby rental rolls include yearly payments by the borough; the rolls for 1677, 1677/8, 1680, and 1682 show that he was paid £2 12*s* a year for performing his duties.[31]

Thomas Inkersall of St. Werburgh paid 2*s* at the "Free and Voluntary Present of 1661" (supposedly a "voluntary" gift on the restoration of Charles II after the Commonwealth period),[32] and he was assessed for one hearth, 1662-1670.[33]

He executed his will on 12 August 1673, when he was sickly and weak, but he recovered and continued to perform his duties as town crier. When he died in 1681, he was about 88 years old. His son, Samuel Ingersoll, succeeded him as town crier and may well have been performing the duties earlier.

The following assumes that he was the Thomas Ingersoll found in Stepney.

Children of Thomas and Margery (Eaton) Ingersoll/Inkersall:

i. John Ingersoll, bp. at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Middlesex, 12 Nov. 1624; bur. there 13 Dec. 1624.

ii. John^{1} Ingersoll, bp. at St. Werburgh's, Derby, Derbyshire, [ ] Sept. 1626; d. at Westfield, Mass., 2 Sept. 1684; m. (1) ca. 1651, Dorothy Lord, (2) 12 Dec. 1657, Abigail Bascom, (3) ca. 1667, Mary Hunt.

iii. Thomas Ingersoll, bp. at St. Werburgh's, 14 April 1628; living in 1681, when his father was buried as "Senior."

iv. Sarah Ingersoll, bp. at St. Alkmund's, Derby, 27 Feb. 1629[/30]; living in 1673 when she was mentioned in her father's will.

v. Hester Ingersoll, bp. at St. Alkmund's, 30 Oct. 1631; not mentioned in her father's will.

vi. Elizabeth Ingersoll, bp. at St. Werburgh's, [20?] Oct. 1633; not mentioned in her father's will.

---

[31] Derby Rental Rolls, at the Derby Local Studies Library, Derby.

[32] *Derbyshire Family History Society Publications*, 1992, supplied by John Titford.

[33] David G. Edwards, ed., *Derbyshire Hearth Tax Assessments, 1662-70*, Derbyshire Record Society, 7 (Chesterfield, 1982): 90.

vii. Samuel Ingersoll, bp. at St. Werburgh's, 14 Oct. 1638; m. Catherine _____; succeeded his father as town crier of Derby.

I am grateful to John Titford of Higham, Derbyshire, for research in England and for valuable comments on the London records of Thomas^{A} Ingersoll, and to Paul C. Reed and Neil D. Thompson, F.A.S.G., both of Salt Lake City, for their observations and encouragement while I was (figuratively) disinterring much of this material at the Family History Library.

David L. Greene, C.G., F.A.S.G., is coeditor and publisher of The American Genealogist [TAG], *and Chair of the Humanities Division at Piedmont College, Demorest, Georgia.*

Descendants of Reverend William Noyes

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

LORD FAMILY.

1THOMAS1 LORD, wife and family, were registered 29th April, 1635, for transportation from the port of London to New England, in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann," of which Captain Robert Cooper was Master. Thomas was fifty years old, (born 1585); his wife, Dorothy, forty-six, (born 1589); and their children, Thomas, sixteen; Ann, fourteen; William, twelve; John, ten; Robert, nine; Aymie, six; Dorothy, four. (Hotten's Original Lists.)

Thomas Lord first settled at Newtown, afterward called Cambridge, Massachusetts, where his eldest son, Richard, born in 1611, had already established himself in 1632. Savage (in his Genealogical Dictionary) says that his father "perhaps had sent him to look out the most desirable place for his friends, Governor Haynes and Reverend Thomas Hooker," who came over in 1633 with "two hundred other passengers of importance to the colony." Here he remained "a year or more." But in 1636-37 this family were of that large company which was led, by Rev. Thomas Hooker, from Massachusetts, to form a new settlement on the Connecticut River. Thomas Lord thus became an original proprietor, and one of the first settlers of Hartford. He lived on the "north side," fronting Mill River, a near neighbor of Gov. Haynes, Rev. Mr. Hooker, Mr. Goodwin, Gov. Wyllys, Mr. Matthew Allyn, and others of the prominent inhabitants.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Descendants of Reverend William Noyes

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

His sons, Richard and Thomas, had lots next to his. That part of Hartford called Lord's Hill took its name from this family. Mr. Henry Dutch Lord, of Boston, a recognized authoity, says: Thomas Lord, the first, of Hartford, was a merchant and mill owner, and that in the descriptions of the Burnham estate, Burnham mentions his half-interest in the mill with Thomas Lord. In these transactions Thomas Lord bears the prefix of "Mr." The date of his death is not known. Porter (in "Historical Notices of Hartford,") says: "he died early." The place of his burial is not known, but there is quite a number of Lord tombstones of descendants of his, in the early generations, in the rear of the First Church, of Hartford. The names of Thomas Lord and his son Richard are inscribed on the granite monument in the old grave-yard of Hartford as prominent among the first settlers. His widow, Dorothy, died in 1675 at the age of eighty-six years, and her will, dated February 8, 1669, is now on file among the Probate Records, in the office of the Secretary of State at Hartford.

As no will of 1Thomas1 Lord is on record it may be inferred that he died intestate, so that his widow had only her legal portion, dividing with her seven children. Her will speaks of "that litle estate the Lord hath lent me." Yet, besides disposing of a "dwelling house and Barn" and a "Home lott," it devises a "lower lott in the North meadow," several acres constituting an "upper lott in the long meadow," together with "wood land that is allready layd out or to be layd unto me within the Bounds of Hartford," beside "Moveable estate and Cattell," in five portions, and various household-stuff distinctive of a gentlewoman to a considerable amount, including a "silver drinking bowl." The seal which Dorothy Lord affixed to it,

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

Descendants of Reverend William Noyes

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

showing the coat of arms which "doubtless had been her husband's." The bearings correspond "exactly with those of the Laward, alias Lord, family, as given in Berry's Encyclopaedia and Burke's Armour, S. N." "Av, on a fess gu, between three cinque foils, az, a hind pass, between two pheons, or."

Children. Born in England.

1RICHARD2, born 1611, m. Sarah (???). He died May 17, 1662, aged fifty-one.
2THOMAS2, born 1619, m. Hannah Thurston. He became a Physician and Surgeon; practiced in Hartford and other towns. He finally removed to Wethersfield, where he died.

It is said that the first "Medical License" granted in the New England colonies was issued to Doctor Lord, and read as follows:

"Courte in Hartford, 30 June, 1652, Thomas Lord, having engaged to this Courte to continue his aboade in Hartford for the next ensuing yeare and to improve his best skill amongst the inhabitants of the Townes uppon the River within the jurissdiction, both for setting of bones and otherwise, as at all times, occassions and necessityes may or shall require. This Courte doth graunt that hee shall bee paid by the countey the sum of fifteene pounds for the said ensuing yeare, and they doe declare that for every visitt or journye that hee shall take or make, being sent for to any house in Hartford, twelve pence is

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

Print Now

Eliakim Clark; Lieut. Asahel Clark of Northampton and Easthampton, their son; Capt. Eliakim Clark of Easthampton; Capt. Anson Kingsley Clark of West Springfield, Mass., father of Horace Lyman Clark.

Parents Mary Webster
John Hunt

2. Mary Hunt, probably born in England, b. in 1667, as his third wife, **John Ingersoll** of Westfield, Mass., b. 1615, in Bedfordshire, Eng. He was first of Hartford, Ct., then, 1655, of Northampton, Mass. His first wife was Dorathy Lord, dau. of Thomas Lord, an original proprietor of Hartford, by whom he had Hannah, Dorathy and Margery. His first wife d. in Northampton, Jan., 1657. Sep. 12 of that year he m. Abigail Bascom, bap. June 7, 1640, dau. of Thomas Bascom, one of the first settlers of Windsor, and later of Northampton. By her he had Abigail, b. Jan. 11, 1659, Sarah, b. Oct. 30, 1660, Abiah, b. Aug. 24, 1663, and Hester, b. Sep. 9,1665. By Mary Hunt his third wife he had the following CHILDREN: (Ingersoll) (All born in Westfield) Thomas, b. March 28, 1668; John, b. Oct. 19, 1669; Abel, b. Nov. 11, 1671; Ebenezer, b. Oct. 15, 1673, d. March 4, 1682; Joseph, b. Oct. 16, 1675; Mary, b. Nov. 17, 1677, d. unm. Aug. 18, 1690; Benjamin, b. Nov. 15, 1679, d. before 1704; Jonathan, b. May 10, 1681.

Both died at Westfield: Mr. **John Ingersoll**, Sep. 3, 1684, and his widow, Mary Hunt Ingersoll, Sep. 1, 1690. We note the following concerning their children:

(1) Thomas of Westfield and Springfield, m. (1) July 22, 1692, Sarah Ashley, b. Sep. 10, 1673, dau. of David; (2) Jan. 21, 1708, Abigail Dickinson, wid. of Hezekiah Dickinson of Springfield, and dau. of Samuel Blakeman of Stamford, Ct. She d. March 30, 1719, and he m. (3) May, 1720, Ruth Child of Watertown. He d. Nov. 14, 1732. CHILDREN: (All by 1st mar.) Thomas, b. Nov. 27, 1692; Moses, b. Feb. 10, 1694; Miriam, b. June 4, 1697; David, b. Sep. 30, 1699.

(2) John of Westfield, m. Apr. 12, 1699, Isabel Brown. He d. May 18, 1750, and she, Jan. 26, 1772. Child, Isabel, b. March 18, 1701.

(3) Abel of Northampton was unmarried and lived there many years.

(4) Joseph was slain at Deerfield, Mass., Feb. 29, 1704, when the town was destroyed by French and Indians. Unmarried.

(5) Jonathan, m. Sarah. They lived in Milford, New Haven Co., Ct., where both died, she Feb. 14, 1748, in her 62d year, and he, Nov. 28, 1760, in his 80th year. CHILDREN; (Ingersoll) Jonathan, b. 1713; Sarah, b. June 6, 1716, d. in childhood; Mary, b. Dec. 14, 1718, d. in early life; David, b. Sept. 4,1720; Jared, b. June 3, 1722; Sarah (again).

Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll, b. 1713, (Yale College, 1736) minister at Ridgefield, m. Nov. 10, 1740, Dorcass Moss, dau. of Rev. Joseph Moss, minister of Derby, Ct. He d. Oct. 2, 1778, in his 65th year, and the 40th year of his ministry. She d. Sep. 29, 1811, in her 86th year. CHILDREN: (Ingersoll) Sarah, b. Oct. 28, 1741, m. Sep. 3, 1767, Dr. Seth Lee (Yale, 1750) a physician, of Farmington, son of Dea. Jared Lee. She d. July 15, 1770, aged 28, leaving one child, Sarah, b. Feb. 26, 1769.-Dorcas, b. Oct. 15, 1743, m. Andrus of Darien, near Stamford, Ct.-Jonathan, b. Apr.

Beginning of Volume 1

Beginning of Volume 2

Back to Last Master Search Results page

Back to Search Results page

<<< >>>

JOHN INGERSOLL.

FIRST GENERATION.

JOHN INGERSOLL, first of Hartford, Conn.,—then of Northampton, Mass., to which place he removed about 1655, and then of Westfield, Mass., to which place he removed from Northampton, in or about 1665, was thrice married. 1. To Dorathy Lord, daughter of Thomas Lord, one of the first settlers of Hartford, about 1651. She died at Northampton, in January, 1657, aged about 26. 2. To Abigail Bascom, daughter of Thomas Bascom, one of the first settlers of Windsor, Conn., afterwards of Northampton, September 12, 1657. She was born at Windsor, where she was baptized, June 7, 1640. 3. To Mary Hunt, sister of Jonathan Hunt, of Northampton, about 1667. Mary Hunt's mother was Mary Webster, daughter of John Webster, one of the first settlers of Hartford, Conn., and fifth Governor of the Colony of Connecticut. In 1659, Mr. Webster removed from Hartford to Hadley, Mass., and there continued to reside until his death.

Mr. John Ingersoll died at Westfield, September 3, 1684.

His widow, Mrs. Mary Ingersoll, died at Westfield, September 1, 1690.

SECOND GENERATION.

Children of John Ingersoll,—by his first wife.

I. Hannah,	born	1652,	probably in Hartford.
II. Dorathy,	born	1654,	probably in Hartford.
III. Margery,	born January,	1656,	in Northampton.

Children,—by his second wife.

IV. Abigail,	born January	11, 1659,	in Northampton.
V. Sarah,	born October	30, 1660,	in Northampton, married —— Barnes.
VI. Abiah,	born August	24, 1663,	in Northampton.
VII. Hester,	born September	9, 1665,	in Westfield.

Children,—by his third wife.

VIII. Thomas,	born March	28, 1668,	in Westfield.
IX. John,	born October	19, 1669,	in Westfield.
X. Abel,	born November	11, 1671,	in Westfield. Was a single man, and dwelt many years in Northampton.
XI. Ebenezer,	born October	15, 1673,	in Westfield. Died March 4, 1682.
XII. Joseph,	born October	16, 1675,	in Westfield. He was slain at Deerfield, Mass., when that town was destroyed by the French and Indians, February 29, 1704. Unmarried.
XIII. Mary,	born November	17, 1677,	in Westfield. Died August 18, 1690.
XIV. Benjamin,	born November	15, 1679,	in Westfield, Died before 1704.
XV. Jonathan,	born May	10, 1681,	in Westfield.

Dorothy Bird Lord
b. 25 May 1589, Towcester
d 2 Aug 1676 Hartford
m. 23 Feb 1609/10 Towcester
will

Towchester ?
Towcester, Northamptonshire

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
First Settlers of CT and MA, John Ingersoll, Page 119
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 2, 2004

New England Historic Genealogical Society
101 Newbury Street, Boston, Massachusetts 02116 USA (617) 536-5740.

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

A GENEALOGY OF
THE INGERSOLL FAMILY
IN AMERICA 1629-1925

COMPRISING DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD
INGERSOLL OF SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS,
JOHN INGERSOLL OF WESTFIELD, MASS.,
AND JOHN INGERSOLL OF HUNTINGTON,
LONG ISLAND

COMPILED BY
LILLIAN DRAKE AVERY
OF PONTIAC, MICHIGAN

FREDERICK H. HITCHCOCK
The Grafton Press
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHERS

NEW YORK ??

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

PART II

JOHN INGERSOLL

OF WESTFIELD, MASSACHUSETTS

FIRST GENERATION

1. John Ingersoll was born in England in 1615 and accompanied his brother Richard to America in 1629. He lived for a time at Salem, Mass., then he removed to Hartford, Conn., where in 1651 he married Dorothy Lord, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy Lord. Thomas Lord was one of the first settlers. In 1655, John, with his family, removed to Northampton, Mass., where his wife died in giving birth to her third daughter, Jan., 1656. Mrs. Ingersoll was only twenty-six years of age.

On Dec. 12, 1657, John married for his second wife, Abigail Bascom, daughter of Thomas Bascom, one of the first settlers of Windsor, Conn., but who resided later at Northampton.

In 1666 John removed with his family to Woronoco, which was the Indian name by which Westfield, Mass., was then known. In April of the same year and soon after his arrival at Woronoco his wife Abigail died, leaving four more daughters for John to care for. During the following year he married for his third wife, Mary Hunt, a daughter of John Hunt and Mary Webster, whose father, John Webster, was one of the first settlers of Hartford, and the fifth governor of the Colony of Connecticut, chosen in 1656. He was from County Warwick, Eng., and settled in Hartford with his wife Agnes and several children in 1636. In 1659, Mr. Webster removed from Hartford to Hadley, Mass., and resided there until his death.

It is recorded in the town book of Westfield, that in the year 1666 land was granted to John Ingersoll and others and that he settled there in that year. In 1669 an additional grant was given to the first one of 20 acres. In 1679 he was one of the

"Seven Pillars" or "Foundation Men" who united to form the church at Westfield.

John Ingersoll died in Westfield, Sept. 3, 1684, in the seventieth year of his age and his grave may be found in the old Westfield Cemetery.

His widow died Aug. 18, 1690.

The land granted to John Ingersoll and on which he built his house has remained in possession of the Ingersoll family, and has always been known to the inhabitants of Westfield as "Ingersoll Place." (Westfield Records. Ingersolls of Hampshire.)

Children of first wife:
2 i Hannah, b. 1652.
3 ii Dorothy, b. 1654.
4 iii Margery, b. Jan. 1656.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Children of second wife:
5 iv Abigail, b. Jan. 11, 1659.
v Sarah, b. Oct. 30, 1660, Northampton, Mass.; m.   Barnes.
6 vi Abiah, b. Aug. 24, 1663.
7 vii Hester, b. Sept. 9, 1665.
Children of third wife:
8 viii Thomas, b. March 28, 1668.
9 ix John, b. Oct. 20, 1669.
x Abel, b. Nov. 11, 1671; d. June 18, 1745; unmarried; dwelt many years in Northampton.
xi Ebenezer, b. Oct. 15, 1673; d. March 4, 1682.
xii Joseph, b. Oct. 16, 1675; killed in battle, Feb. 29, 1704, at Deerfield; Mass. during Queen Anne's War. He was unmarried.

The following is an extract from the record found in the townbook of Hatfield:

"An account of the desolation of Deerfield, the last day of Feb., 1704, Four Hundred of French and Indians, as is thought assaulted the Fort, took it, and killed and captured 162 of the inhabitants, and consumed most of their estates into flames." Among those who were killed in defending the fort was Joseph Ingersoll, and such fact is noted on the town record.

xiii Mary, b. Nov. 17, 1677; d. Westfield Sept. 1, 1690.
xiv Benjamin, b. Nov. 15, 1679; either killed in battle or died in service about 1704 during Queen Anne's War. He was not married.
10 xv Jonathan, b. May 10, 1681.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

SECOND GENERATION

2. Hannah2 Ingersoll (John1), was born 1652 at Hartford, Connecticut; married Nov. 15, 1672, Stephen Kelsey, born 1647; died Nov. 30, 1710, son of William Kelsey, one of the first settlers of Hartford.

Children:
i Hannah, b. 1675
vii Stephen, b. Sept. 20, 1677.
iii John, b. Jan. 20, 1680.
iv Daniel, b. Sept. 14, 1682.
v William, b. Feb. 19, 1685.
vi James, b. Aug. 21, 1687.
vii Charles, b. June 15, 1692; d. July 1, 1777.

3. Dorothy2 Ingersoll (John1), was born 1654 at Hartford, Connecticut; married May 2, 1672, Jacob Phelps of Westfield, Mass., born February 7, 1649; died October 6, 1689, son of George and Frances Phelps; married second time to Mr. Root.

Children:
i Dorothy, b. Dec. 18, 1673; d. Feb. 2, 1674.
ii Dorothy, b. May 10, 1675; m. Nov. 30, 1693, Edward Kibbe of Enfield, Conn.
iii Hannah, b. Nov. 26, 1677; m. John Kibbe.
iv Israel, b. Apr. 3, 1681.
v Benjamin, b. Jan. 8, 1683.
vi Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1686.
vii Jedediah, b. Dec. 7, 1688.

4. Margery2 Ingersoll (John1), was born Jan., 1656 at Northampton, Mass., married Dec. 5, 1679, Jacob Goffe of Wethersfield, Conn. He died Oct. 21. 1697, in the 49th year of his age; married second, Jonathan Buck of Wethersfield;

Children:

i Jacob, b. Nov. 5, 1680; d. Dec. 14, 1680.
ii Moses, b. March 10, 1682; d. before 1708, when his father's estate was distributed, as he was not mentioned in the order of distribution.
iii Mabel, b. Oct. 31, 1690; d. May 9, 1768; m. Oct. 30, 1707, Daniel

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Children:
i Azariah, b. Oct. 7, 1689; d. Oct. 30, 1689.
ii Stephen, b. Nov. 24, 1690; d. Feb. 2, 1785, Lebanon, in his 95th year. Abigail, his widow, d. Oct. 24, 1788, in her 87th year.
iii David, b. June 19, 1693; d. May 2, 1712.
iv Eleazer, b. Sept. 7, 1695.
v Supply, b. Oct. 10, 1697; d. 1779-80; m. 1720, Jemima Stiles of Hebron and Glastonbury, Conn.
vi Lieut. Jedediah, b. Jan. 15, 1700.
vii Ezra, b. March 2, 1702; m. Jan. 12, 1731, Abigail Caverly; six children.
viii Freedom, b. May 16, 1704; m. May 10, 1726, John Buel of Lebanon; eight children.

7. Hester2 Ingersoll (John1), was born Sept. 9, 1665 at Westfield, Mass.; married 1684, William Gurley of Northampton; drowned May 1, 1687; married second, Jan. 23, 1689, Benoni Jones, who was slain by the French and Indians at Pascomuck, north end of Mount Tom, Northampton, May 13, 1704. Mrs. Hester Jones was captured and taken to Canada as a prisoner. She was obliged by her captors to make the whole journey on foot and suffered many hardships and was treated with much cruelty.

She eventually died in Canada, after enduring many tortures by the French priests, in their vain endeavors to convert her from the Puritan faith to the Roman Catholic religion.

Child by first husband:
i Samuel, b. May 6, 1686, Northampton; d. Feb. 23, 1760, Coventry, Conn.; m. about 1712, Experience Rust of Coventry and Mansfield, Conn.
Children by second husband:
ii Jonathan, b. Jan. 4, 1695; d. in childhood.
iii Benjamin, b. 1696; settled in Coventry; 9 children.

iv Ebenezer, b. Nov. 12, 1698; killed May 13, 1704.
v Jonathan, b. March 3, 1703; killed May 13, 1704.

8. Thomas2 Ingersoll (John1), born March 28, 1668 at Westfield, Mass.; died Nov. 14, 1732; married, July 22, 1692, Sarah Ashley, born Sept. 19, 1673; died 1704; daughter of David Ashley (son of Robert and Mary of Springfield) and Hannah Glover. He married second, Jan. 21, 1708, Abigail, the widow of Hezekiah Dickinson, of Springfield. She was the daughter of Samuel Blakeman of Stratford, Conn., and granddaughter of the Rev. Adam Blakeman, the first minister of that town and a graduate of the University of Oxford. She was born Nov. 11, 1663.

"Abigail Ingersoll was sick and died March ye 30, 1719." No issue. (Springfield Records.)

He married third, May 17, 1720, Ruth Child, widow of Joseph Child of Watertown, Mass., born Jan. 12, 1670. She died Jan. 10, 1746-7. No issue.

Children born at Westfield:
11 i Thomas, b. Nov. 27, 1692.
12 ii Moses, b. Feb. 10, 1694.
iii Miriam, b. June 4, 1697.
13 iv David, b. Sept. 30, 1699.
v Eleanor, b. March 12, 1704.

9. John2 Ingersoll (John1), was born Oct. 20, 1669 at Westfield, and died there May 18, 1750; married April 12, 1699, Isabel Brown, who died Jan. 26, 1772. Her gravestone may be found in West Springfield, Mass.

Child:
i Isabel, b. March 18, 1701; d. June 24, 1790; m. Nov. 23, 1725,

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Samuel Merrick of Springfield; b. there March 31, 1695, son of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Tilley) Merrick.

10. Jonathan2 Ingersoll (John1), was born May 10, 1681 at Westfield; died Nov. 28, 1760, at Milford, Conn., in the eightieth year of his age (gravestone).

He married Sarah (Newton), widow of Daniel Miles; died Feb. 14, 1748, in the sixty-second year of her age (gravestone). Children all born at Milford.

Children:
14 i Jonathan, b. 1713.
ii Sarah, b. June, 1716; d. in childhood.
iii Mary, b. Dec. 14, 1718; d. in early life.
15 iv David, b. Sept. 4, 1720.
16 v Jared, b. June 3, 1722.
17 vi Sarah, b. Oct., 1726.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Page x

Richard Joland of St. Margaret Lothbury married Agnes Inkersoll of St. Benet Fink, January 20, 1534. (London Marriage Licenses--Harleian Society Publications.)

Thomas Ingersoll (Inkersall) gent. of St. Botolph, Aldersgate, married Johanna Lockey of St. Bartholomew the Less, West Smithfield, Spr. dau. of Lockey, late of St. Albans, Herts, February 15, 1588. (London Marriage Licenses--Harleian Society Publications.)

John Ingersoll (Inkersall) Sussex, 1607. (Bordsley Dic. Eng. Surnames.)

Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Mansfield Woodhouse married George Harrison of Orgrave, Yorkshire. She was born about 1654.

Margaret Ingersoll (Inkersall) daughter of Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Brimmington, Nottinghamshire, married Robert Eyre of North Lees in the middle of the sixteenth century.

These extracts from the records, most of which are taken from the Visitations of the Harleian Society, are inserted here because of their possible value in establishing clues.

We come now to the direct and fairly well-established line of descent:

About 1590 Geffrey Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Southwell, Nottinghamshire, married Dorothy, daughter of Richard Moreigh of Moreigh Hall, Nottinghamshire. Their son, Robert Ingersoll (Inkersall) born about 1612, lived at Weston, Hertfordshire, and married Elizabeth Blower, daughter of Richard Blower of Weston, about 1632. They had two sons, Robert and John. Robert, being the elder brother, probably inherited the family estates, but if circumstantial evidence may be taken as conclusive, John probably passed with the Puritan emigration into America. He was born at about the date which has been fixed upon for the birth of John Ingersoll of

Huntington and the emigration from Hertfordshire, Nottinghamshire, and Bedfordshire to America was very considerable in the middle of the seventeenth century. At that time the Whiteheads and the Skidmores (afterwards connected with John Ingersoll of Huntington) emigrated from that section of England to New England and there were also a number of Blowers from Hertford County who emigrated from 1635 to 1655. Thomas Blower went to Sandwich in Massachusetts in 1635. It is probable that he was the uncle of John Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Salem. The Ingersolls (Inkersall) of the midland counties of England were all Commoners and Puritans--followers of Hampden and Cromwell--and religious persecution fell upon them heavily, leading to a continual exodus.

To make the record clear, therefore, we may begin with Geffrey Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Southwell, Nottinghamshire, who married Dorothy, daughter of Richard Moreigh of Moreigh Hall, Nottinghamshire. Geffrey Ingersoll (Inkersall) was of the English gentry, a Commoner, and he was (Visitations of Hertfordshire--1532-1634--Harleian Society Publications) sometime between 1534 and 1600 duly authorized to bear the Ingersoll (Inkersall) arms which are described and set down in the Royal College of Heraldry.

The Ingersoll (Inkersall) arms and crest are testified under the hand of Sir William Segar, Garter, as is affirmed by John Phillipot, Somersett and are as follows:

Arms--Gules, a fess dancette' Ermine between six trefoils slipped Or.

Crest--A griffin's head Gules, gorged with a fess dancette' Ermine, between two wings displayed Or feathered Sable.

There is a Latin motto on the coat of arms which is said to read--"Virtue lives, but fame dies." This is not fully accepted. Geffrey Inkersall of Southwell--Dorathey, dau. of Richard Moreigh of Moreigh Hall, Co. Mott., and one of his heirs.

The only son of Geffrey Ingersoll (Inkersall) who is named in the "Visitations" was Robert Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Weston County, Hertfordshire, who inherited the Ingersoll (Inkersall) arms from his father and was one of the gentlemen of the Royal Court--(Gentlemen of the Removing Wardrobe). Robert Ingersoll (Inkersall) married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Blower of Weston,

Page x

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book   GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

A Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America 1629-1925

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Hertfordshire. Their children were Robert, John, Grace, Elizabeth, and Dorothy.

Elizabeth married George Harrison of Orgrave; Robert being the eldest son, succeeded to his father's estates. John, the second son, born about 1640, seems to be identical with the John who emigrated to America as a child in 1654 and became afterwards known as John of Huntington.

It may be assumed as definitely determined that all the Ingersolls (Inkersalls) that came into this country in the early Puritan movement were related to Geffrey Ingersoll (Inkersall) of Southwell, Nottinghamshire, England. The first Ingersoll (Inkersall) came to America in 1629. This was Richard Ingersoll (Inkersall) who came out of Bedfordshire (adjoining Herts) and married Agnes Langley at Sands or Sandy, Bedfordshire.

HENRY LANE WILSON.

New York, Jan., 1923.

Ann Ingersoll, of Westfield, Mass., embroidered what she believed to be the Ingersoll coat of arms in 1758. (See Frontispiece.) This same coat, for many years, hung in the hall of Major Edward Ingersoll's house in Springfield, and is yet in possession of the family. Now it is quite evident that the lady who worked these arms inherited the design from her immediate ancestors, otherwise she must have manufactured them to suit her taste. She had no other way of obtaining them. The last hypothesis is improbable, as she belonged to one of the most pious and aristocratic of the colonial families of New England.

(Ingersolls of Hampshire).

I found a water-color copy of the Ingersoll coat of arms, varying only slightly from the above, in the family of Daniel Sargent Ingersoll of Beverly, the history of which was not known further back than Captain William Ingersoll, the grandfather of Daniel.

Copyright 2001-2004, New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Print Now

March 30 day 1775 the honer and Reuenet pastor of the churche in Dorchester houe have Departed this Life Mr. Jonath. Bomeam by Death and these before he Died he called for his Bibell and he ask his wife to luck the first chapter of Thimity and the twelf veres and he spock a foue words and died and wend to scalp and he died one the 4 thursday 4 and was Bread thusdy folowen.

D. C.

CRAIGIE, INGERSOLL, MASTERS.—James Craigie bound himself, April 10, 1711, at Stronmess, Isle of Orkney, to Mr. William Forbes for five years, from arrival of ship Antelope at Boston. The vessel arrived June 8, 1711.

INGERSOLL.—[Co. Suffolk : Court Records, 1728.] Samuel Ingersoll, of Marblehead, cooper, Mary Cox and Ruth Fowler, of Salem, widows, which three are children of John Ingersoll, son of John, son of Richard Ingersoll, and John Ingersoll, of Lynn, husbandman and Elizabeth Knights, of Salem, widow, children of Nathaniel, another son of John, son of Richard, and John Ingersoll and Richard Ingersoll, mariners, and Daniel Creasy, cordwainer, and Sarah, his wife, all of Salem, which John Richard and Sarah are the children of Richard, son of Richard, another son of John, son of Richard, and Ruth Hibbert, of Salem, widow, daughter of Ruth Neal, another child of John, son of Richard, and William Ropes, of Salem, ship-carpenter, and Sarah his wife, another daughter of said John, son of Richard, vs. Peter Clark et als.

MASTERS.—[Co. Essex : Court Papers, xi. 56.] "Concerning the boy in question, namely: son of Frances Masters, Frenchman, we Peeter Woodbery and Cornelius Baker doe testifie that the agreement between Henry Herrick sergt. and the father of the said boy was, that the boy was to live with him eleven yeares and halfe. Sworne in Court at Salem, 30: 9mo. 1665.

ALLEN.—[Copied from Notarial Record, Co. Essex, of Aug. 10, 1705, by H. F. WATERS.] Capt. Benjamin Allen, late of Salem, mariner, deceased some years since. Dyed beyond Sea, and left his relict widow Mary Allen, and since that time she is alsoe departed this life and y^{e} said Capt. Allen left issue two daughters, viz.: Mary and Rachel, being minors for whom Capt. Walter Price, of Salem, merch^{t} was chosen and is allowed guardian to Mary y^{e} eldest daughter and M^{r} William Getney, of Salem, merch^{t}, guardian to y^{e} youngest daughter Rachel Allen.

WOODBURY—PALSGRAVE.—[Abstract of Notarial Record, June 27, 1710.] John Glover, of Beverly (82 yrs.), Sarah Chattwill, of Salem, widow (72 yrs.), and Mary Gage of Beverly, widow (69 yrs.), depose that the maiden name of the wife of Nicholas Woodbury, Sen^{r}, late of Beverly, dec'd, was Anne Pasgrave, who came from Great Yarmouth, co. of Norfolk, England, being brought over by her father in law M^{r} John Young. The said Nicholas and Anne had sons and daughters as follows :—Nicholas (eldest son), Johanna, Abigail, Joseph, Isaac, Andrew and Benjamin, and W^{m} Woodbury of Beverly is eldest and only surviving son of Nicholas, eldest son as aforesaid, who is since also deceased, the said W^{m} being now bound for the West Indies, &c.

H. F. WATERS.

PEARSON.—The following memoranda are recorded in a Bible, which was the property of James Blake, who lived many years on Pleasant street, Boston, where he died Aug. 29, 1803. Evidently the book belonged to some family of Pearsons before it came into Mr. Blake's hands.

John Pearson, born June 27, 1740.
William Pearson, b. Nov. 6, 1746.
James Pearson, born Oct. 7, 1752.
John Pearson, born April 4, 1767.
Mrs. Pearson, died Jan. 11, 1742-3
Mrs. Jenney Pearson, d. Nov. 22, 1752.
Mary Pearson, died Nov. 6, 1760, a. 42.
Thoma Pearson, born Feb. 4, 1744.
William Pearson, born July 18, 1748.
Thamas Pearson, born Dec. 1, 1760.
Francis Pearson, died Jan. 2, 1742, a. 52.
William Pearson, died Oct. 17, 1747.
Jane Pearson, died Nov. 20, 1752.
Thomas Pearson, died Feb. 18, 1763.

Boston, 1875.

F. E. BLAKE.

WASHINGTON'S WAR TENT [REGISTER, vol. xxvii. pp. 33-4].- From the Phila. "National Gazette and Literary Register," Friday [afternoon], August 27, 1824.

"Why Washington's War Tent was forwarded from Alexandria, Va., to Baltimore, Md., and stood within Fort McHenry, during Lafayette's visit."

"A communication in the 'National Intelligencer' [of Washington, D. C.] of Saturday [August 21st, 1824], states that the *tent of Washington* has been offered

Dorothy Lord, dau. Thomas
b 17 Aug 1653

file: EVAN

INGERSOLL
LORD

USGENWEB NOTICE: In keeping with the USGenWeb policy of providing free information on the Internet, this data may be used by non-commercial entities, as long as this message remains on all copied material. These electronic pages cannot be reproduced in any format for profit or other gain. Copying of the files within by non-commercial individuals and libraries is encouraged.

Send reply to: <mburns@tea-house.com>
From: "M. Burns" <mburns@tea-house.com>
To: <hbladm1@uconnvm.uconn.edu>
Subject: will of Dorothy Bird Lord, wife of Thomas Lord, one of the founders of Hartford CT
Date sent: Sat, 13 Sep 1997 12:09:57 -0400

Dorothy Lord died at age 86 in 1676; her will (2/8/1669 or 2/8/1670, Savage, p116) is as follows:

In the name of God Amen, I Dorothy Lord of Hartford in the colony of Connecticutt in New England, being stricken in years and at present laboring under some bodily weakness; though through the mercy of God, I at present have use of my understanding and memory, yet I know not how suddenly the Lord may put an end unto my few days in this life, and therefore according to my duty I am willing so to settle and dispose of that little estate the Lord hath lent me, that peace may be continued amongst my chidren when I am gathered to my fathers, and in order thereunto do declare this as follows to be my last will and testament.

First that all my just debts be paid out of my estate. I do give and bequeath my now dwelling house and barn and my home lot and my lower lot in the north meadow unto the children of my son Thomas Lord deceased, (when they reach) the age of 18 years, and if any decease before they attain that age the survivor or survivors to possess it, and if they all die then my son William or his children to possess what is given to them.

Item I give unto my daughter Amy Gilbert and her children three acres of meadow or swamp in my upper lot in the long meadow next to that Mrs. Olcott hath now in possession.

Item I give unto my son Robert Lord (if he live after my decease so long as to have notice of this my will)--(Note: Robert was at this time living in England with his wife Rebecca Stanley, and is reported to have been sued in London--Genealogical Dictionary, by Savage--by his nephew, Richard, in 1675)--three acres of my upper lot adjoining to that which I have given to my daughter Gilbert.

Item I give unto my son William Lord and his heirs forever two acres in my great lot in the long meadow next adjoining to that which I have given my son Robert.

I give unto my son John Lord ten pounds in current pay of this country.

Whereas my grandson Richard Lord hath disbursed several sums of money or country pay for the building of my chimneys, shingling my house, and repairs about it, I do for the payment of him, do give grant and confirm unto him and his heirs forever all the remainder of my upper lot in the long meadow which abutts upon the great river east (Connecticut), the Little River west, Mr. Westwood's land north, and Barth Barnards land south.

I do also give and bequeath unto my grandson Richard Lord and his heirs forever all the remainder of my upper lot in the long meadow which I have not given to my sons Robert and William and my daughter Gilbert and her children, he paying this legacy hereafter express to my son John ten pounds. And in case my son Robert shall depart this life before he hath notice of this my last will, then that three acres of land given to him shall be divided between my son William and my grandson Richard Lord. I do also confirm unto my Grandson Richard Lord and his heirs all my woodland that is already laid out or to be laid unto me within the bounds of Hartford.

I give unto my grandchild Hannah Ingersall (daughter of her already deceased daughter, Dorothy, of Springfield, Mass.) my youngest cow, and my other cow I give unto my grandchildren Dorothy and Margery Ingersall.

I give my moveable estate and cattle to my son William Lord, my grandson Richard Lord, my daughter Stanton, my daughter Gilbert and the children of my daughter Ingersall to have one part, and the rest of them, each of them one part.

I give unto the wife of Nicholas Clarke ten shillings.

I do ordain and constitute my son William and my grandson Richard my executors, and desire my loving friend Mr. John Allyn to be overseer of this my will and for the confirmation hereof I have hereunto set my hand this 8th of February 1669.

Signed in the presence of us: John Allyn   Steven Hopkins
Dorothy Lord, her mark (sealed with arms of Lord de Lawarr)

Articles inventoried for Dorothy Lord's estate were valued at #187.17.8 and were distributed as follows in a supplement:

To Richard Lord's wife: an iron dripping pan and great pewter pie plate
To Richard Lord Jr.: a great brass pot
To Mrs. Haynes: one pair of "best" sheets, two napkins, a pewter pie plate (the smaller one) and a pewter candlestick
To daughter Stanton: my great brass pan and great Bible
To son William Lord: "my silver drinking bowls and great brass kettle"
To Dorothy Phelps: "my coverlet, a feather pillow and a beere(pillow-case)
To Hannah Kelsey: "my hood, scarf and hat, a great white chest, a feather bed, two blankets, a bolster, two pillows, two pair of sheets, a small brass pot, a small brass kettle, a warming pan, a pair of curtains and curtain rods, a brass candlestick and all my earthenware"
To the children of son Dr Thomas Lord, deceased: "all the fire utensils in my house, a table, 'forme', and chairs"
To Mary Lord Jr. (daughter of son Thomas deceased): my bedstead
To Margery Ingersall (daughter of Dorothy Lord Ingersoll, deceased): 20 shillings
To her sister Dorothy Ingersall: 20 shillings--if remaining after all her debts and funeral expenses are paid.

****

Send reply to: <hartsog@inreach.com>
From: "Larry & Karyl Hartsog" <hartsog@inreach.com>
To: <hbladm1@uconnvm.uconn.edu>
Subject: New Haven County- Marriage Record - Town Of Wallingford
Date sent: Thu, 30 Oct 1997 09:38:50 -0800

Beach-Peck Marriage 1824.txt
Town of Wallingford, Connecticut
Vol. 1 pg. 73

"This Certifies that I married David Beach to Mary Peck
both of Wallingford September 8th, 1824 Samuel Miller."

---

transcribed by:

Larry Hartsog
9677 Texas Hill Rd
Coulterville, CA 95311

hartsog@inreach.com

****

INGERSOLL

TWENTY-SIX

GREAT MIGRATION COLONISTS

TO NEW ENGLAND

&

THEIR ORIGINS

By

JOHN BROOKS THRELFALL

Madison, Wisconsin
1993

JOHN, bapt. 6 Jan. 1567/8; m 31 Jan. 1591/2, Constia (i.e. (Constance?) Rogers, dau. of Henry; ch.: Edward b prob. 1592-4, Daniel bp. 18 Jan. 1595/6. He d 16 Dec. 1596. In his will he named his wife Temperance, but the marriage rec. clearly reads Constia Rogers. It seems unlikely that there were 2 marriages. Son Daniel may be the one who went to Lynn, Mass. in 1630

> 15 November 1596 — the will of JOHN HOWE of Ivinghoe, being sick in body . . . to Daniell my son £5 at age 20, but if he die before he comes to the age of 21, then Edwarde my son shall be his heir . . . residue to Temperance my wife whom I make my whole executrix, and I make Henry Rogers my father-in-law overseer, and I give him for his pains 4 d. Witnesses: Robert Bostock, clerk, William Howe. Proved 21 January 1597/8 (D/A/Wf/13/261)

ELIZABETH, bapt. 5 Nov. 1570; m 8 April 1594, Henry Knight; ch.: William bp. 3 July 1597, Jeremias bp. 20 May 1599, Fida (?) bp. 23 Aug. 1601, Elizabeth bp. 19 June 1608, Daniel bp. 1 April 1610, Rebecca bp. 25 July 1613

EDWARD, bapt. 12 June 1573; he m Elizabeth ________, prob. a 2nd wife; at least 7 ch.; they went to N.E. in 1635; he d in April 1639; res. Lynn, Mass. 2

ANNE, bapt. 17 April 1575, no parents named; m 14 April 1600, John Sawell, son of John, bapt. 9 June 1576; ch.: William bp. 20 June 1600, Ann bp. 24 Feb. 1601/2, John bp. 1 April 1604, Jeremy bp. 8 June 1606, Ann bp. 30 Aug. 1607, Rebecca bp. 29 April 1610, Awtia (? a dau.) bp. 24 Aug. 1612, Margaret bp. 23 Oct. 1614

HENRY, prob. b 1577 & an unrecorded son of William; he m 13 July 1601 at Ivinghoe, Temperance Moores; ch.: Alice bp. 13 March 1601/2, John bp. 19 Feb. 1603/4, Henry bp. 10 July 1606 at Drayton Parslow which is about 10 miles NW of Ivinghoe & to which the family seems to have moved about 1604-6, Joan bp. 23 Aug. 1608, Temperantia bp. 11 Aug. 1610. He was buried 17 April 1618 at Ivinghoe

ALICE, bapt. 14 Feb. 1578/9; m 24 Sept. 1606, James Carter

DANIEL, bapt. 11 Dec. 1580; died 4 May 1592, "son of William"

Ref.: Parish Registers: Probate records at Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire

2

RICHARD INGERSOLL *(George)* was baptized at Edworth, Bedfordshire, on 10 March 1587/8, the son of George and Alice (Hankin) Ingersoll.

Richard Ingersoll married Agnes* Langlye (or Langley) at Saint Swithin's Church, Sandy, Bedfordshire, on 10 October 1611. She was probably the unrecorded youngest daughter of Thomas and Ann Langley of Sandy, Bedfordshire. Thomas was the son of Edward Langley of Sandy, the earliest known Langley in that parish and doubtless the ancestor of all those of the name who succeeded him. Ann, wife of Thomas Langlye, was buried there 29 July 1595. Thomas Langlye, senior, "son of Edward Langlye", was buried 12 July 1600.

As was the custom, their first child, born a little more than a year after marriage, was baptized in her home parish of Sandy. Their second child was baptized and buried in Edworth, his home parish and no doubt where they lived after their marriage. Their next five children were baptized in Sutton which is next to Sandy on the southeast. Here they must have lived from about 1616 or so until 1629.

In 1629 Ingersoll decided to emigrate to New England. In a letter written for the Massachusetts Bay Company by Matthew Craddock in London, addressed to Captain John Endicott, Esquire, Governor, at Naumkeag, soon to become Salem, dated 28 May 1629 and added to on 3 June, Craddock named as emigrants "one Richard Haward and Richard Inkersall, both Bedfordshire men, hyred for the Company, with their famylies, who wee pray you maybe well accomodated, not doubting but they will well & orderly demean themselves". Just which one of the six ships carried the Ingersoll family is unknown.

---

*Agnes, Annis and Ann were used interchangeably at this time.

[illegible] Thomas, dau. of Henry, etc.; Edward b prob. 1593-4, Daniel bp. 19 Jan. 1595/6, d 14 Dec. 1596. In his will he names of his wife Temperance, but the marriage rec. clearly reads Constance. It seems unlikely that there were 2 marriages. See [illegible] may be the one who went to Lynn, Mass. in 1630

18 November 1605 — the will of William ACRAB of Ivinghoe, being sick in body . . . to Edward my son £8 at age 21; and if he die before he comes to the age of 21, then Edward my son shall be his heir . . . residue to Temperance my wife whom I make my whole executrix, and I make Henry Rogers my father in law overseer, and I give him for his pains 4 d. Witnesses: Robert Rodgers, clerk, William Howe. Proved 24 January 1605/6 [illegible]

ELIZABETH bapt. 5 Nov. 1578; m 8 April 1594, Henry Knight; ch: William bp. 4 July 1597, Jeremiah bp. 20 May 1600, Elizabeth bp. 23 Aug. 1602, Elizabeth bp. 19 June 1605, Daniel bp. 4 April 1610, Rebecca bp. 26 July 1612.

EDWARD bapt. 12 June 1573; he m Elizabeth ________, prob. a 2nd wife, at least 7 ch.; they went to N.E. in 1629; he d in April 1630, in Lynn, Mass. 2

ANNE bapt. 17 April 1575, no paternal record; m 14 April 1599, John Bowell, son of John, bapt. 9 June 1576; ch.: William bp. 20 June 1600, Ann bp. 24 Feb. 1601/2, John bp. 1 April 1604, Jeremy bp. 8 June 1605, Ann bp. 30 Aug. 1607, Rebecca bp. 28 April 1610, Avis (? a dau.) bp. 24 Aug. 1612, Margaret bp. 25 Oct. 1614.

HENRY, prob. b 1577 & an unrecorded son of William; he m 12 July 1601 at Ivinghoe, Temperance Browne; ch.: Alice bp. 12 March 1601/2, John bp. 10 Feb. 1603/4, Henry bp. 19 July 1605 at Dunton Bassett which is about 10 miles NW of Ivinghoe & in which the family seems to have resided about 1604-5, Joan bp. 23 Aug. 1608, Temperance bp. 11 Nov. 1610. He was buried 12 April 1615 at Ivinghoe.

ALICE, bapt. 14 Feb. 1579/80; m 24 Sept. 1606, James Carter.

DANIEL, bapt. 11 Dec. 1580, died 1 May 1582, "son of William".

Ref.: Parish Registers; Probate records at Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire

RICHARD INGERSOLL (George) was baptized at Edworth, Bedfordshire, on 10 March 1587/8, the son of George and Alice (Haskin) Ingersoll.

Richard Ingersoll married Agnes* Langlye (or Langley) at Saint Swithin's Church, Sandy, Bedfordshire, on 12 October 1611. She was probably the unrecorded youngest daughter of Thomas and Ann Langley of Sandy, Bedfordshire. Thomas was the son of Edward Langley of Sandy, the earliest known Langley in that parish and doubtless the ancestor of all those of the name who succeeded him. Ann, wife of Thomas Langlye, was buried there 29 July 1595. Thomas Langlye, senior, "son of Edward Langlye", was buried 12 July 1600.

As was the custom, their first child, born a little more than a year after marriage, was baptized in her home parish of Sandy. Their second child was baptized and buried in Edworth, his home parish and no doubt where they lived after their marriage. Their next five children were baptized in Sutton which is next to Sandy on the southeast. Here they must have lived from about 1616 or so until 1629.

In 1629 Ingersoll decided to emigrate to New England. In a letter written for the Massachusetts Bay Company by Matthew Cradock in London, addressed to Captain John Endicott, Esquire, Governor, at Naumkeag, soon to become Salem, dated 28 May 1629 and added to on 3 June, Cradock named as emigrants "one Richard Haward and Richard Inkersall both Bedfordshire men, hyred for the Company, with their famylies; who wee pray you maybe well accomodated, not doubting but they will well & orderly demean themselves". Just which one of the six ships carried the Ingersoll family is unknown.

---

*Agnes, Annis and Ann were used interchangeably at this time

Of the fifteen years of Ingersoll's life in Salem there are scant records, and these mostly deal with land grants. He may have received an earlier one, but the first on record is a town grant of 2 acres in 1635. In 1636 he had another of unstated area, also 80 acres on the Cape Ann side. This was on the east side of Wooleston River at a place called, after him, Ingersoll's Point. Here he cleared, fenced, planted and improved his land. He also carried on a fishery. He and Pasco Foote in 1637 were to have ''such p'portions as is nominated for them: by the frost fish brook next to Goodman Barneys''. Wanting some meadow in 1639 he was granted 10 acres in the great meadow on 20 November, and 20 acres on 11 December. In an undated list of about 1637 in the handwriting of Roger Conant, it is stated that the Ingersoll family consisted of 9 persons and he was granted one acre.

On 16 January 1636/7, Ingersoll was named to maintain a ferry across the North River during the town's pleasure, charging one penny for every passenger.

About 1639 or 1640 Ingersoll rented from Mr. Henry Chickering the Townsend Bishop farm at Salem Village and worked it in partnership with his sons George and John. This farm, later owned by Francis Nurse, was the center of a bitter controversy. He also bought, jointly with his son-in-law William Haynes, the so called Western grant.

The town passed an order on 7 July 1644 that two men be appointed to walk forth every Lord's day in the time of God's worship to take notice of such as either lie about the meeting house without attending to the word or ordinances, or that lie at home or in the fields without giving good account thereof and to present them to the magistrates. Robert Molton, Jr. and Richard Ingersoll were the sixth such pair appointed.

Richard Ingersoll of Salem made his will on 24 July 1644 as follows and died within a few weeks, for the inventory of his estate was made on 4 October following.

July 21, 1644. I Richard Ingersoll of Salem in the County of Essex in New England being weak in body but through God's mercy in perfect memory, doe make this my last will and testament as followeth viz. I give to Ann my wife all my estate of land, goods & chattels whatsoever except as followeth viz. I give to George Ingersoll my son six acres of meadow lying in the great meadow. Item I give to Nathaniel Ingersoll, my youngest son a parcell of ground with a little frame thereon which I bought of John Pease but if the said Nathaniel dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten then the land aforesaid to be shared equally between John Ingersoll my son & Richard Pettingell & William Haines my sons in law. I give to Bathsheba my youngest daughter two cowes. I give to my eldest daughter Alice Walcott my house at town with 10 acres of upland & meadow after my wife's decease.

I read this will to Richard Ingersoll & he acknowledged it to be his will. J^{o}: Endecott

his
R + I
mark

Witness: Townsend Bishop
Proved 2 January 1644/5

Inventory of the Estate of Richard Ingerson of Salem taken by Townsend Bishop and Jeffery Massy . . . . 4 October 1644

	£	s	d
Seven Cowes	34.		
2 young steers	4.		
2 young heifers	4.	13.	4
a bull and bull segg	7.	10.	
a paire of Oxen	14.		
paire of steeres	11.		
bull and bull segg	8.	10.	
3 calves	3.		
3 swine	4.	10.	
halfe a pig		4.	
2 horses, a mare, colt and foal	28.		
Indian corne	4.		
pease in the barn	2.		
Ry & wheate.	5.	12.	
Ry	1.	15.	
Hay	3.	15.	
the 3rd pt of a cart		8.	4
the third pt of a Tumbrill		5.	
the third pt of a Harrow		1.	8
the 3d pt of 3 yoakes & chains		4.	8
the 3d pt of 2 plowes		6.	8
hemp & flax		5.	6
a farme, 80 acres, meddow, 20 acres	14.	13.	4
another farme 75 acres	7.		
26 acres, 2 houses, 2 acres a quartr of salt marsh	26.	7.	6
Debts due to the estate	6.	19.	
bedsteed & beding	4.	14.	
another bedsteed & bed	1.	15.	
press cubbord		14.	
a peece of locrum		3.	4
a warming pan		4.	
2 cushins & a chaire		10.	
pewter		10.	
2 dripping pans		10.	
a great Iron Kettle	1.		

are scant records, and these mostly deal with land grants. He may have received an earlier one, but the first on record is a town grant of 2 acres in 1635. In 1636 he had another of unstated area, also 80 acres on the Cape Ann side. This was on the east side of Wooleston River at a place called, after him, Ingersoll's Point. Here he cleared, fenced, planted and improved his land. He also carried on a fishery. He and Pasco Foote in 1637 were to have "such p'portions as is nominated for them by the fresh fish brook next to Goodman Dorritys". [illegible] some meadow in 1639 he was granted 10 acres in the great meadow on 20 November, and 20 acres on 11 December. In an undated list of about 1637 in the handwriting of Roger Conant, it is stated that the Ingersoll family consisted of 9 persons and he was granted one acre.

On 18 January 1636/7, Ingersoll was ordered to maintain a ferry across the North River during the town's pleasure, charging one penny for every passenger.

About 1638 or 1640 Ingersoll rented from Mr. Henry Chickering the Townsend Bishop farm at Salem Village and worked it in partnership with his sons George and John. This farm, later owned by Francis Nurse, was the center of a bitter controversy. He also bought, jointly with his son-in-law William Haynes, the so called Weston grant.

The town passed an order on 7 July 1644 that two men be appointed to walk forth every Lord's day in the time of God's worship to take notice of such as either lie about the meeting house without attending to the word or ordinances, or that lie at home or in the fields without giving good account thereof and to present them to the magistrates. Robert Moulton, Jr. and Richard Ingersoll were the sixth such pair appointed.

Richard Ingersoll of Salem made his will on 21 July 1644 as follows and died within a few weeks, for the inventory of his estate was made on 4 October following.

in New England being weak in body but through Gods mercy in perfect memory, doe make this my last will and testament as followeth viz. I give to Ann my wife all my estate of land, goods & chattels whatsoever except as followeth viz. I give to George Ingersoll my son six acres of meadow lying in the great meadow. Item I give to Nathaniel Ingersoll my youngest son a parcell of ground with a little Cowe house upon it which I bought of John Pease but if the said Nathaniel dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten then the land aforesaid to be shared equally between John Ingersoll my son & Richard Pettingell & William Haines my sons in law. I give to Bathsheba my youngest daughter two cowes. I give to my eldest daughter Alice Walcott my house at towne with 10 acres of upland & meadow after my wife's decease.

I read this will to Richard Ingersoll & he his
acknowledged it to be his will. Richard R I Ingersoll
mark
Witness: Townsend Bishop Proved 2 January 1644/5

Inventory of the Estate of Richard Ingersoll of Salem taken by Townsend Bishop and Jeffrey Massey 4 October 1644

	£ s d
Seven Cowes	[illegible]
2 young steeres	26.
2 young heifers	[illegible]
a bull and two steers	[illegible]
a score of sheep	[illegible]
swine of Ewes	[illegible]
bull and bull calf	[illegible]
3 calves	[illegible]
4 calves	[illegible]
Bells & pig	[illegible]
2 horses, 2 mares, with the foal	[illegible]
Indian corne	[illegible]
peace in the barn	[illegible]
Rye & wheate,	[illegible]
Rye	[illegible]
Hay	[illegible]
the 3rd pt of a boat	[illegible]
the third pt of a Ketch	[illegible]
the third pt of a Barque	[illegible]
the 1/2 pt of 2 pewter & chains	[illegible]
the 1/4 pt of 2 planks	[illegible]
Bedding & linen	[illegible]
a Farme, 80 acres, upland, 30 acres	[illegible]
another farme, 20 acres	[illegible]
10 acres, 2 houses, 2 acres & quarter of salt marsh	[illegible]
Corn in the ground	[illegible]
bedsted & bedding	[illegible]
another bedsted & bed	[illegible]
great cubbard	[illegible]
a chest of drawers	[illegible]
a warming pan	[illegible]
2 tables & 6 chairs	[illegible]
pewter	[illegible]
3 brewing pans	[illegible]
a great iron Kettle	[illegible]

2 Iron potts	1. 10.
brasse Kettle	4.
a settle	6. 8
cheese fatts	3.
churne	4.
Kneading trough	4.
seive	1. 4
7 traies, one milke pan	5. 4
milk paile	4.
cheese	6. 8
oates	. 8
malt & wheate	8.
spinning wheele	2. 6
woolen wheele & cards	5. 4
mmose skin sute	2.
cloath sute & coate	1.
Total	£ 213. 19. 0

Proved in court 1:11:1644

Since son Nathaniel died without children, the land left to him went to the descendants of John Ingersoll, Richard Pettingill and William Haines, resulting in a series of deeds which help greatly in sorting out the family relationships. This land had been originally granted to Francis Weston. An interesting item in the inventory is the suit of moose skin valued at £2.

His widow, Ann Ingersoll, remarried to John Knight of Newbury who died in 1670. She died 30 July 1677. She was called cousin of John Spencer of Newbury.

Children:

ALICE, bapt. at Sandy 21 Dec. 1612; m about 1630 at Salem, William Walcott; had ch.; last mentioned in father's 1644 will; he was in trouble over refusing to have his ch. bapt., "willingly neglecting family duties"; 1641/2 he was whipped for idleness & abuse of his friends, sent to prison; 27 Dec. 1643 his wife, ch. & estate were committed to his father-in-law Richard Inkersell; he may have gone to Newfoundland

JOHN, bapt., at Edworth 1 Oct. 1615; buried there 17 Nov. 1615 following

GEORGE, bapt. at Sutton 2 July 1618; m Elizabeth ________; 8 ch.; received Salem land 1638, farmed Townsend Bishop land with his father, moved before 1646 to Gloucester where he kept an inn; by 1657 bought land at Back Cove, Casco Bay from George Cleeve for 55s plus 1s & 1 day of labor per year; Lieut. of Falmouth militia; In King Philip's War, 1675, had a son killed while shooting wild fowl, his property burned, so on Dec. 1675 he returned to Salem; 1680 he returned to Maine and laid out a town of 1000 acres; repr. 1683, 5; Next Indian war in 1690 he was 75, he returned again to Salem and died there sometime after 22 July 1694

JOHN, bapt. at Sutton 11 March 1620/21; he must have died in infancy unless age given by next John was an error & they are one & the same

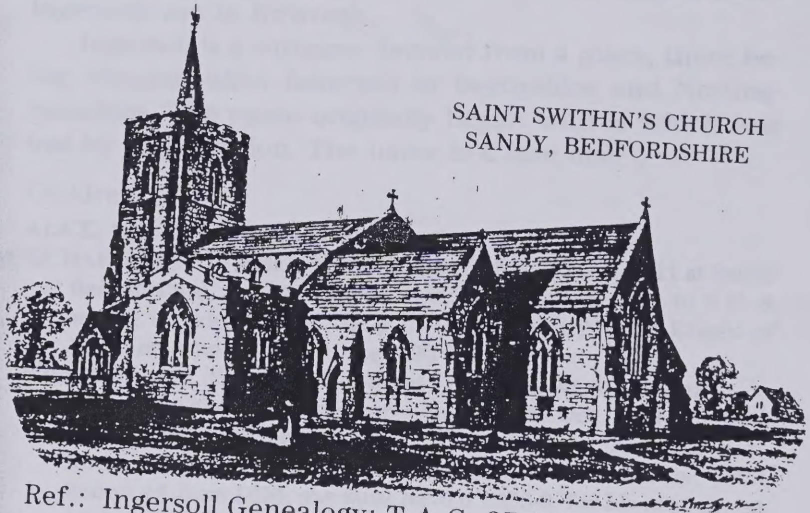
JOHN, b about 1622/3 (aged 55 in 1678); m about 1643, Judith Felton, dau. of Nathaniel & Eleanor of Salem; 8 ch.; became a shoreman in Salem, drying fish on Winter Isl.; had negro servant named Wonn; will 20 Nov. 1683, pr. 27 Dec. 1683, Inventory of £216.4.3

JOAN, bapt. at Sutton 3 March 1624/5; m about 1643-4 Richard Pettingill of Newbury; 6 ch., perhaps more not on rec.; he was b about 1621

SARAH, bapt. at Sutton 1 July 1627; m 1, William Haynes before July 1644; m 2, at Newbury on 13 Nov. 1651, Joseph Holton; 11 ch. by 2 m

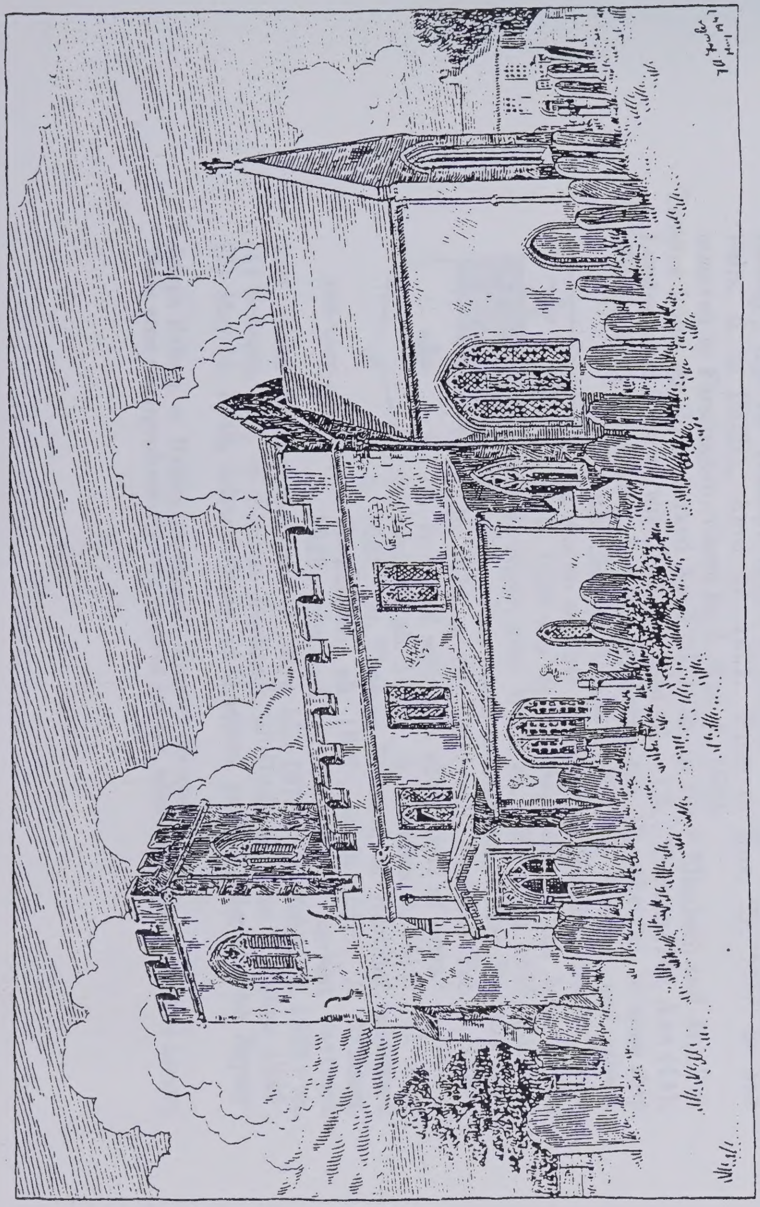
BATHSHEBA, b in Salem about 1629; m about 1646 John Knight, Jr. of Newbury, b 1622; 10 ch.; he d 27 Feb. 1677/8 ae 56; she d 24 Oct. 1705; he was her mother's step son

NATHANIEL, b in Salem about 1631; m 25 March 16--, Hannah Collins of Lynn; 1 dau. who d.y.; he d 27 Jan. 1719/20, she surviving; after his father's death in 1644, "I went to live with Gov. Endicott as his servant four years on the Orchard farm". he farmed the Weston grant which he inherited, kept an ordinary; he was one of the accusers in the witchcraft trials; he adopted Benjamin Hutchinson.



SAINT SWITHIN'S CHURCH
SANDY, BEDFORDSHIRE

Ref.: Ingersoll Genealogy; T.A.G. 27:129; The Ancestry of Abel Lunt; Salem Witchcraft, by Upham; V.R.; Essex County Probates; Essex County Quarterly Court Files



THE PARISH CHURCH AT EDWORTH, BEDFORDSHIRE

4

GEORGE INGERSOLL was born probably about 1555 to 1560, perhaps in Biggleswade, Bedfordshire, certainly nearby. On 21 June 1584 at Hinxworth, Hertfordshire, he married Alice Hankins who was presumably of that parish. The parish register of Hinxworth commences in 1558. There is no record of her baptism, so, if there, she would have been born prior to its first record. In nearby Sutton and Sandy were recorded the marriages of:

Thomas Inkersalle & Jane Tarrye, 28 April 1569 at Sutton
Chris Inkersalle & Ide Plomer, 22 June 1572 at Sutton
Alice Inkersonne & Richard Ellys, 28 September 1586 at Sandy

These were probably brothers and a sister of George and perhaps they all came from or grew up in Sutton.

Hinxworth is next to Edworth on the east, both parishes straddling the county line. Edworth is bounded on the west by the Roman way.

Altho there are no other records of Hankins in Hinxworth, this must have been Alice's home. In addition to being married there, as was the custom, their first child was baptized in Hinxworth. From there on, records of the Ingersolls are in Edworth.

Ingersoll is a surname derived from a place, there being villages called Inkersall in Derbyshire and Nottinghamshire. The name originally began with H which was lost by dissimilation. The name is a rare one.

Children:

ALICE, bapt. 9 July 1585 at Hinxworth
762 RICHARD, bapt. 10 March 1586/7 at Edworth; m 10 Oct. 1611 at Sandy Bedfordshire, Agnes Langley; 9 ch.; in 1629 they went to N.E. & settled in Salem, Mass.; he d in 1644; she m 2, John Knight of Newbury who d in 1670; she d 30 July 1677
WILLIAM, bapt. 31 Oct. 1590; buried 17 Nov. 1590 at Edworth
JOAN, bapt. 30 Nov. 1590 (twin presumably); m 7 Oct. 1619 at Sutton, Bedfordshire, Nicholas Rayener; 2 ch. bapt. at Ashwell, Hertfordshire, the next parish to Hinxworth: Susan 25 Nov. 1622, Robert 18 June 1626; she must have d 1626-9, for his next ch. bp. 18 July 1630 was by a wife named Elizabeth who was buried 17 Nov. 1634. "*Nicholas Raynoux pater familias*" was buried 6 Nov. 1637 at Ashwell

TALCOTT, MARY K./The Original Proprietors of Hartford

from

LORD

Joseph Kellogg's[1] three children; adopted dau'rs Susan Newton (perhaps dau. of Rev. Roger and Mary (Hooker) Newton) and Rebecca Mervel.

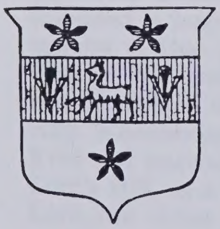
Ralph Keeler, Hartford, 1639, "granted a lot at the town's courtesie;" his home-lot was on what is now the West Park, north of the present site of the Capitol; he was chimney-viewer, 1645; one of the signers of the agreement for planting Norwalk, June, 1650, and there 1652; freeman, 1668; d. 1672, between Aug. 20 and Sept. 10.

William Kelsey, born ab. 1600; Cambridge, 1632; freeman, Mass., March 4, 1635; removed to Hartford, where he was an original proprietor; his home-lot in the distribution of 1639 was on the road from Centinel Hill to the North Meadow (now Village St.); removed to Killingworth, ab. 1663; rep. in 1671 from K.; he was living in June, 1674. — Ch.: i. John; Killingworth. ii. Abigail, b. April 19, 1645. iii. Stephen, bapt. Nov. 7, 1647; m. Nov. 15, 1672, Hannah, dau. of John Ingersoll; his father gave him his dwelling-house, and he remained in Hartford; d. Nov. 30, 1710. iv. Daniel, b. July, 1650.

Edward Lay received a lot in the distribution of 1639, on the west side of "the road from George Steel's to the Great Swamp." On Feb. 18, 1640, Edward Lay, having forfeited his lot by not building upon it, the town ordered that it be given him again, and "to have the like liberty of lots that be new given." Savage says that he removed to Saybrook, 1648, on the east side, or Lyme; d. before 1657, or perhaps removed to Portsmouth, R. I. He is mentioned in Colonial Records (vol. i. p. 302), when, Aug. 12, 1657, the court considered the engagement of Edward Lay to this jurisdiction, several years before, at Hartford, that he would answer for his abusive carriage and expressions at Saybrook; and as he had not attended, and Robert Codnam having given bonds for him, Codnam was ordered to pay £5, and they judge that Lay's estate would reimburse Codnam.

William Lewis, Sen., Cambridge, 1632; came in the "Lion," with Wadsworth, Talcott, Goodwin, and others. He belonged to the Braintree company which in August, 1632, removed from Braintree to Cambridge; adm. freeman Nov. 6, 1632; removed to Hartford, one of the original proprietors here; his home-lot in 1639 was on Main St., next south of John Talcott's; he was juror in 1642; townsman, 1641; removed about 1659 to Hadley; rep. for Hadley, 1662, and for Northampton, 1664. His wife, Felix, d. in Hadley, April 17, 1671. Prior to Nov. 29, 1677, he had removed to Farmington, where he d. Aug. 2, 1683.

Thomas Lord, smith, embarked April 19, 1635, in the "Elizabeth and Ann," at London, aged 50, with wife Dorothy, aged 46. — Ch.: Thomas (16), Ann (14), William (12), John (10), Robert (9), Aymie (6), Dorothy (4), in same ship with Clement Chaplin, William Swayne, and others. He was an original proprietor at Hartford, and his home-lot in 1639 was on the highway on the bank of the Little River, now Wells St. He m. ab. 1610, Dorothy. The time of his death is unknown. Mrs. Dorothy Lord d. in 1676, a. 87. Her will, executed Feb. 8, 1669–70, is sealed with the above coat of arms.[2] — Ch.: i. Richard, b. ab. 1611. ii. Thomas, b. 1619. iii. Ann, b. 1621; m. Thomas Stanton, of Hartford, afterward of Stonington, ab. 1637; d. in 1688. iv. William, b. 1623; removed to that part of ancient Saybrook now called Lyme; married; d. May 17, 1678. v. John, b. 1625; m. (1) Rebecca, dau. of Francis Bushnell, of Guilford, who d. before 1647; (2) May 15, 1648, Adrean Basey, of Hartford, prob. a sister of John Baysey;



THE LORD ARMS.

---

[1] Joseph Kellogg, of Hadley, ancestor of many of the name.

[2] These arms correspond exactly with those of Laward, *alias* Lord, given in Burke's Armory.

he abandoned his wife, and in September, 1651, the General Court ordered the Townsmen of Hartford to require of John Lord the wearing apparel of his wife and a bed "for her to lodge on." He probably had fled to Virginia; Porter (p. 11) prints a letter, dated at Apomatixe (Appomattox), Feb. 20, 1663–4, from him to his nephew, Richard Lord, promising to pay his debts if the next season was favorable to tobacco. Oct. 17, 1648, John Lord, Taylor, was bound over to good behavior, his brother, Thomas Lord, giving bonds for him. vi. Robert, b. 1627; he was a sea-captain, supposed to have been living in 1670, and to have d. abroad after that year unm. vii. Amy, b. 1629; m. May 6, 1647, John Gilbert (q. v.), of Hartford; d. Jan. 8, 1691. viii. Dorothy, b. 1631; m. ab. 1651, John Ingersoll, of Hartford, afterward of Northampton, where she d. January, 1657.

Captain Richard Lord, Cambridge, 1632; freeman, Mass., March 4, 1635; came to Hartford in 1636, an original proprietor; his home-lot in 1639 was next west of his father's. He m. ab. 1635, Sarah ——. He was one of the most energetic and efficient men in the colony; when the first troop of horse was organized, he was chosen commander, March 11, 1658, and distinguished himself in the Indian wars. He was constable, 1642; townsman, 1645; represented Hartford in the General Court from 1656 until his death. He was the captain relied on, in conjunction with John Pynchon, for securing the persons of the regicides Goffe and Whalley. He d. in New London, May 17, 1662, in the 51st year of his age, and his gravestone may still be seen there, with the following epitaph: —

> "The bright Starre of our Cavallrie lyes here:
> Unto the State, a Counselour full Deare
> And to ye Truth a Friend of Sweet Content,
> To Hartford Towne a silver Ornament.
> Who can deny to Poore he was Reliefe,
> And in composing Paroxysmes was Chiefe.
> To Marchantes as a Patterne he might stand,
> Adventring Dangers new by Sea and Land."

His inv. taken May 10, 1662; amount, £1,539. 9. 5. His widow, Sarah, d. in 1676. — Ch.: i. Richard, b. 1636; m. April 15, 1665, Mary, dau. of Henry and Ann (Pynchon) Smith, of Springfield; deputy, 1669, and often afterward; he was one of the wealthiest merchants of his time, made many trading-voyages, and was lost at sea, Nov. 5, 1685, aged 49, leaving a large estate to his widow and his only child; the inv. of his property amounted to £5,786, and was with one exception the greatest up to that time in Hartford. His widow m. (2) ab. 1686, Dr. Thomas Hooker, of Hartford, son of Rev. Samuel Hooker, of Farmington, died May 17, 1702, æ. 58. His only child, Richard, b. 1669, m. Jan. 14, 1692, Abigail, dau. of William Warren and his wife, Elizabeth Crow, afterward Mrs. Elizabeth Wilson. She, too, inherited a large property, and together they were one of the wealthiest couples of that period. Richard Lord was Treasurer of the Colony at the time of his death, Jan. 29, 1712, and the heaviest and costliest monumental table in the old burial ground is his. His widow m. (2) Rev. Timothy Woodbridge, pastor of the First Church. Seven of Lord's ten children lived and married into prominent families. Asylum Hill was formerly called Lord's Hill, as a large portion of it was owned by the descendants of Elisha Lord, the oldest surviving son of Richard and Abigail. Their son Richard m. Ruth, dau. of Hezekiah Wyllis, Esq., — apparently removed to Wethersfield, and d. there ab. 1740. The youngest sons, Epaphras and Ichabod, removed to Colchester. iii. Sarah, b. 1638 (dau. of Capt. Richard, who d. 1662); m. ab. 1668, Rev. Joseph Haynes, of Hartford; d. Nov. 15, 1705, aged 67. iv. Dorothy, b. 1640.

Thomas Lord, Jr., was one of those who owned land "by the town's courtesie;"

About this Site
Create Site
Update Site
Vote for this Site
Visit My Chat Room
Popular Popups
Jukebox
Message Board
Classified Ads
Statistics

The Lord Family

The Descendants of Richard

KIBBE

Visit Our FREE Template Gallery & Create Your FREE Web Site!
NEW! Poetry and Doll Maker with Galleries! [Learn About Our Ecommerce]
Graphics Gallery! Graphics Gallery and Search Search

The following exerpts are being reprinted with the express permission of author, George R. Griffiths. I wish to dedicate the following pages to Geo Griffiths for his tremendous efforts in genealogical research which has all me to produce these pages. NO PARTS OF THESE PAGES MAY BE REPRINT REPRODUCED OR POSTED IN BOOKS, OR ELECTRONIC DATABASES WITH EXPRESSED PERMISSION OF THE AUTHOR.

Lord, Bird, Ingersoll Relationships compiled by George R. Griffiths, June 1 4-5

"1.2 Thomas Lord was born in Towcester, England, about 1585. He was m 23 Feb 1610/11 to Dorothy Bird, daughter of Robert and Amy Bird of Tow Northampton Co., England (COLGEN) (see #2.2 above). The license was is Peterboro diocese on the same day. Dorothy was bapt. 25 May 1588. (FR

Thomas Lord and his family embarked at London on 29 April 1635 on the 'Elizabeth and Ann' for New England (HOTTEN, LORD, COLDHAM, DRAKE, His occupation was given as "smith". Savage (vol. 3, p. 116) described th "godly deception" to facilitate his leaving the country. The English gover had barred anyone from leaving the country without royal permission an opposed giving such permission to families of quality and good estate (M CORMICK). Many sailed for Barbadoes and then proceeded as soon as con to New England. It is thought that Thomas Lord may have been connecte the Guild of Goldsmiths of London, which was a powerful association incl men of fortune and family. It seems certain that he was not looked on as blacksmith in America (MC CORMICK) [but perhaps "smith" meant golds unidentified source states that Thomas was a physician and practiced in

In 1639 Thomas Stanton was called son-in-law of "Dr. Thomas Lord".

The ship list for the emigration stated:
"29 Aprilis 1635. These vnder written names are to be transported to Ne England imbarqued in ye Elizabeth & Ann. Roger Coopr. Mr. The P'ties ha brought Certificated from the Minister of the P'ish and Justice of Peace of conformitie to the orders and discipline of ye Church of England and yt th no Subsedy men."

The listing for the Lord family was this: "Thomas Lord, smith, age 50, and Dorothy Lord, uxor, age 46; children, Thomas, 16, Ann, 14; William, 12; J Robert, 9; Aymie, 6; and Dorothy, 4." Unexplained is the fact that the age children from other records ranged from two to six years older. Here is a comparison:

NAME	**SHIP LIST**	**OTHER RECORDS**
Thomas	**16**	**18**
Ann	**14**	**20**
William	**12**	**16**
John	**10**	**12**
Robert	**9**	**14**
Aymie	**6**	**8**
Dorothy	**4**	**6**

It seems that his son Richard had come to New England as early as 1632 20/21) and established himself at Cambridge, Mass. (MC CORMICK, SAVA Savage suggested that "perhaps his father had sent him to look out for th desirable place for his friends, Gov. Haynes and Rev. Thomas Hooker," w in 1633 with two hundred others of importance to the colony. However, a conjecture is that Richard was caught with the fever of adventure. In any Thomas Lord located in Cambridge for about a year, then in the company Hooker made the "memorable pilgrimage" to Hartford, CT. (McCormick). family was wealthy and prominent. Some of the children were sent to En be educated.

Thomas Lord was one of the original proprietors and settlers of Hartford, memorial to the founders, situated behind the First Congregational Churc Hartford, in the old burial ground, is a granite shaft, including the name o Thomas Lord and his son, Richard. His home lot in 1639 was on the highw the bank of Little River, now Wells St. Sons Richard and Thomas had adja lots and that area of Hartford is still (1957) called "Lord's Hill" (McCormic

Thomas Lord was a merchant and engaged in trading. He also owned a ha interest in a mill near his home. The description of the Burnham estate m that Mr. Burnham had a half-interest in a mill with Thomas Lord. His resid

near the falls is shown by an order of the town council in 1637 forbidding taking of stones "at the falls near the house of Thomas Lord" (Love's Hist Hartford, p.55) (McCORMICK).

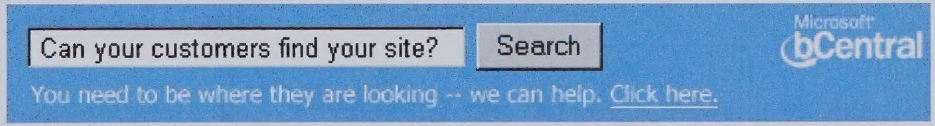
In 1639 Thomas had right to 28 acres of undivided land. His date of death certain; he left no will and may have died suddenly. He is probably buried old burial ground, but no stone marker exists. An entry in the Hartford To Votes, 29 Jan. 1643/44, stated that Thomas Lord, Sr., his son Thomas an were freed from "Common work in the hyway" for three years. That is the reference to Thomas Lord in the records. Once source says Thomas Lord c about 1667 in Hartford, CT. However, the records show that his wife Doro owned lands as early as 29 May 1651 and on 7 March 1652 sold land to Ri Goodman. Then current laws precluded a wife from making contracts whi husband lived (McCORMICK).

Milanese & Ratcliff Homepage c/o Pat Ratcliff-Milanese
http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Prairie/2994

pratclif@ix.netcom.com

Domain Lookup
www. . com Search
Get www.yourdomainofchoice.com for your site with services!

Microsoft
Keep information and tasks organized, so you're always up-to-date.
Microsoft Office
Go to the Managing Information demo


Can your customers find your site? Search
You need to be where they are looking -- we can help. Click here.
Microsoft bCentral
LinkExchange

Visitors: 02859
Page Updated Wed Jan 26, 2000 12:26pm EST

of England, they have taken the oaths of Allegeance and Supremacie.

James Bate *Husb:*	53	Mary Smith *filia*	15
Alice Bate	52	Peter Gardner	18
Lyddia Bate	20	Wm Hubbard	35
Marie Bate	17	Rachell Bigg	6
Margaret Bate	12	Patience ffoster	40
James Bate	9	Hopestill ffoster	14
Edward Bullock *Husb:*	32	ffrancis White	24
Elizabeth Stedman	26	Joan Sellin	50
Nathaniell Stedman	5	Ann Sellin	7
Isack Stedman	1	Edward Loomis	27
Robert Thornton	11	Jo: Hubbard	10
Margaret Davies	32	Jo: Davies	9
Elizabeth Davies	1	Marie Davies	4
Dorothy Smith	45	Jo: Browne	40

The p'tie herevnder named with his wife and children is to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Willm Cooper Mr. bound thither the p'tie hath brought testimonie from the minister of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and from the two Justices of peace yt he hath taken the oaths of Allegeance and Supremacie.

Alexander Baker	28	Christian Baker	1
Elizabeth Baker *uxor*	23	Clement Chaplin	48
Elizabeth Baker	3	Wm Swayne	50

27 Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England Roger Cooper Mr. bound thither in the Elizabeth and Ann. The p'ties have brought Certificates from the Minister at Westminster and the Justices of the Peace, of his Conformitie; the p'tie hath taken the oaths of Allegeance and Supremacie.

Richard Brocke *A Carpenter*	31	Daniell Preston	13
Edward Sall	24		

29 Aprilis, 1635. These vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coopr, Mr. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the p'ish and Justice of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and yt they are no Subsedy men.

Richh Goard†	17	Tho: Lord *A Smith*	50

---

* Possibly *Wendell*, but the MS. is perfectly plain *Wyndell.*

† May as well be read Goare as Goard; for the terminal letter is *e* or *d*, and those letters are made exactly alike. The *d* is usually made a little taller than the *e*; but when used at the end of a word, and neither *d* nor *e* before occurring in the same word or name, it is not always possible to say which it is.

Dorothy Lord *uxor*	46	Aymie Lord	6
James Cobbett	23	Dorothy Lord	4
Thomas Lord	16	Wm Samond	19
Ann Lord	14	Josias Cobbett	21
Wm Lord	12	Jo: Holloway	21
John Lord	10	Jane Bennet	16
Joseph ffaber	26	Wm Reeve	22
Tho: Ponnd*	21	Christopher Stanley *Taylor*	32
Robert Lord	9	Suzanna Stanley *uxor*	31

PRUDDEN

HERTFORDSHIRE

NAME OF THE EMIGRANT	ENGLISH PARISH NAME	SHIPS NAME	NEW ENGLAND TOWN	VARIOUS REFERENCE
FURNELL, John	Hertford		Cambridge, Mass.	Pope
STONE, Rev. Samuel	Hertford		Cambridge, Mass.	Pope
LUCAS, Simon	Hitchin			Waters
DRAPER, Nathaniel	Hitchin		Sheepscot, Maine	Banks Mss.
WHITTEMORE, Thomas	Hitchin		Charlestown, Massachusetts	N.E.G.R. 21/169 Wyman
TARBOX, John	Ippolitts		Lynn, Mass.	Banks Mss.
WEEDON, William	Kings Langley		Newport, R.I.	Banks Mss.
PRUDDEN, James	Kings Walden		Milford, Conn.	Banks Mss.
HALL, Thomas	Kings Walden		Newbury	N.E.G.R. 31/83
GOLD, Nathan	Kings Langley		Fairfield, Conn.	Banks Mss.
WHITTRIDGE, William	Lilley	Elizabeth	Ispwich, Mass.	Banks Mss.
CLARKE, George	Munden, Magna		Milford, Connecticut	History Winsor 2/155
BRANDON, William	Puttenham		Milford, Conn.	Aspinwall
MORRIS, William	Royston		Plymouth, Massachusetts	Plymouth Colonial Records Vol. 1/64
PARKER, Richard	Royston		Boston, Massachusetts	N.E.G.R. 51/298
HEWES, Joshua	Royston		Roxbury	Banks Mss.
FORDHAM, Rev. Robert	Sacombe		Sudbury, Mass. Southampton, Long Island	Miner Genealogy Page 143

International Records: American Source Records in England, 1600s-1800s
Topographical Dictionary of New England, Emigrants from England to New England, Page 68
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 10, 2004

Jane bpt 20 May 1739 (MC1) mar 1 Feb 1759 (MC2) Gideon Sanford s of Samuel
John bpt 15 June 1740 (MC2) died 14 June 1809 ae 69 (private) mar 5 Dec 1765 (MC2) Eunice Tuttle died 1814 (BP) or 6 Aug 1818 (private)
Mary bpt 19 Aug 1742 (MC1)
Margaret bpt 13 Jan 1744/5 (MC1)
Margaret bpt 22 Aug 1762 (MC2) (Is this the same Margaret?) mar Aaron Mallory s of Moses & Frances (Oviatt)
Martha b 1747 died 10 Feb 1826 ae 78 yr 10 mo mar John Newton s of John & Martha (Smith)

UNPLACED:

Susannah Colbreath married 18 April 1757 Abraham Bristol (MC2).

COLEY

1. Samuel Coley was of the Mass. Bay Colony in 1631, and in 1639 a freeplanter in Milford. In 1646 he was given lot # 4 which consisted of 2 acres 1 rod and 20 poles. That was somewhere on West River Street near present Maple Street (1975). He was admitted to the church in Milford 25 October 1640 and his wife Ann 14 February 1640/1. His will was made 22 March 1677/8 and inventory taken 26 September 1684. He married 1640 Ann Prudden who died 3 October 1689 dau of James who was a brother of Rev. Peter. She had a will dated 13 February 1688/9 and inventory taken 11 November 1689.

Children:
2. Peter bpt 25 Apr 1641 (MC1)
Abilene bpt 12 Mar 1643 (MC1) died 17 Nov 1711 (Springfield, Mass. TS) mar 22 July 1664 Japhet Chapin of Springfield, Mass. s of Samuel. He was b 15 Oct 1642 died 20 Feb 1712.
Samuel bpt 16 Feb 1645/6 mar 25 Oct 1669 Mary Curtis prob dau of Thomas.
 Children:
 Mary b 14 Jan 1684/5 mar George Clark
Sarah bpt 24 Sept 1648 died 1689 mar Joseph Baldwin bpt 23 Mar 1644 died 21 Nov 1681 s of Joseph & Hannah (Whitlock)
Mary bpt 23 Nov 1651 died 1705 mar/1 Peter Simpson died 1685 mar/2 John Stream b 27 Dec 1657 died 1689 s of John & Martha (Beard) mar/3 aft 1689 Joseph Lockwood
Hannah bpt 15 Oct 1654 (MC1) mar 10 Apr 1673 Joseph Guernsey died 3 Mar 1730 ae 80 (TSM

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

2

3. Thomas b 20 Apr 1657

2. Peter Coley s of Samuel and Ann (Prudden) was born ca 1641, baptized 25 April 1641 (MCl). His will made 1690. He married Sarah Hide dau of Humphrey. She married/2 Thomas Sherwood Jr. as his 4th wife. He removed to Fairfield, Conn.
Children:

Sarah	bpt 30 June 1667 (MCl) mar William Rowlandson
Samuel	mar/1 ca 1685 Esther Frost mar/2 Mary (____)
Peter	b 12 June 1671 (Fairfield VR) mar Hannah Couch dau of Simon
Ann	b Fairfield, Conn. 13 June 1673
Mary	b Fairfield, Conn. 23 Apr 1677 mar Nicholas Johnson
Elizabeth	b Fairfield, Conn. 1 Dec 1680 mar Samuel Westcott
Hannah	b ca 1683

3. Thomas Coley s of Samuel and Ann (Prudden) was born 20 April 1657 and died 1684. He married Martha Stream who was born 6 May 1664 and died 1 October 1737 ae 74 (TSM) dau of John and Martha (Beard).
Children:

Thomas	bpt 8 Apr 1694 (MCl)
Samuel	bpt 1 Nov 1702

COLLINS

1. Daniel Collins died ca 3 May 1690 ae 42 (History of Enfield). He married 3 June 1677 Sarah Tibbals who was born 29 November 1654 (MVR) and baptized 3 December 1654 (MCl). She married/2 15 July 1692 Joseph Warriner of Enfield, Conn. and married/3 Obediah Abbey of Enfield, Conn. who died 28 October 1732. Resided in Milford, Derby and Enfield, Conn.
Children:
2. Daniel b 8 Feb 1677/8
Patience mar James Killam
Nathan
Sarah
Josiah
Thomas

2. Daniel Collins s of Daniel and Sarah (Tibbals) was born 8 February 1677/8, baptized 21 March 1678 (MCl) and died 19 August 1745 ae 67 yr 6 mo 11 da (TSM). He married 7 December 1699 Ruth Wilkinson who was born 23 October 1681 and died 3 December 1747 (TSM) dau of Edward and Rebecca (Smith).
Children: All bpt MCl

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
Families of Early Milford, CT, Surnames, C-D, Page 214
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

the same, 16: 8-12, and in John Insley Coddington's article, 19: 135-141. Peter was not from the immediate vicinity of Kings Walden, co. Herts, but from across the county line, at Luton, co. Bedford. He was son of Robert Prudden, bapt. at Kings Walden, 27 June 1561, bur. at Luton, 16 Nov. 1617, by his wife Mildred, who m. (2) at Luton, 2 Dec. 1619, Hugh Ingram. Rev. Peter m. (1) Jane, dau. of William Thomas, gent., of Abergavenny, co. Monmouth, Wales, by whom he had no surviving issue. He m. (2) Joanna Boyse, mother of his children, dau. of Rev. John Boyse of Halifax, co. York, by his wife, Joan Stowe, dau. of John and Joan (Baker) Stowe of Biddenden, co. Kent.

Sybil b. 1587
James b. 1583
or 1591

James Prudden (I: 495) was prob. related to Rev. Peter, but his parentage has not been learned. He m. at Kings Walden, co. Herts, 7 Apr. 1608, Sybil Mitchell. She or another wife (name not legible) was bur. at Kings Walden, 27 May 1618. The dau. Anna, ancestress of the Coley family of Fairfield, was bapt. at Kings Walden, 8 Feb. 1617/18.

PULLING. Augustus (II: 775) and Esther (Perry) had a dau. Mary, b. 1772, m. Capt. Elisha Bennet Sperry. [Skilton's ms. Sperry Genealogy, New Haven Colony Hist. Society.]

PURDY. Francis, Jr. (I: 496), b. abt. 1650, had a dau. Mary who m. Samuel Kniffen.

RAYMOND. David (II: 777) was son of William. David's dau. Elizabeth was b. 22 Nov. 1761.

READ. Of the two daus. of William (I: 498), Sarah m. Joseph Barlow, who d. 1697, and she perhaps m. (2) Zechariah Ferris, Jr.; and Abigail perhaps m. Samuel Summers.

REDFIELD. In distribution of estate of James (II: 782) in 1798, read *James* in place of *John.*

RISDEN. Robert, late of New England, was of Accomack County, Va., 4 Mar. 1672 [*County Court Note-Book*, 10: 72]. Prob. he was Robert, Jr. (I: 503).

RUMSEY. Ruth (I: 512), bapt. 1 Aug. 1709, complained of Joseph Lockwood in 1732 as father of her child; afterward m. Salathiel Denmore.

The Families of Old Fairfield

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
Supplement, Additions and Corrections, Page 28
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 10, 2004

Jesse and Mary (Gillett).
Children:
Martha bpt 21 July 1754 (MC2) died 1812 (BP)
Benjamin bpt 15 Aug 1756 (MC2) died Waterbury, Conn. 1801 mar Hannah Tuttle of Waterbury, Conn.
Mary
Jesse died 1837 (BP) mar Eunice Oviatt who died 27 Jan 1834 ae 37 dau of Samuel of Waterbury, Conn.
Children:
Jesse bpt 16 Sept 1798 (MC2) died 22 Dec 1863 mar 18 Oct 1810 (MC2) Annis Mallory dau of Moses & Frances (Oviatt)
Eunice bpt 16 Sept 1798 (MC2) died Orange, Conn. Nov 1851 ae 76 mar 26 Dec 1808 (MC2) Ezekiel Bradley who died 12 Jan 1870 ae 83 Orange, Conn. s of Israel & Mary (Hotchkiss)
Sally bpt 16 Sept 1798 (MC2). A Sally died 17 Nov 1858 ae 65 (TSM).

PRUDDEN

1. James Prudden died August 1648 (MC1). He was a freeplanter in Milford, coming with the Prudden Co., and he had 2 acres of land; lot #8 on the west side of the river.
Children: From the Prudden Genealogy.
Ann mar 14 Feb 1640 Samuel Coley. She died Oct 1689.
Elizabeth mar/1 1643 William Slough mar/2 1653 Roger Pritchard. Removed to New Haven.
Dau mar William Stow (ES)

---

1. Rev. Peter Prudden was born December 1601 and died July 1656 (MC1). He married/1 Jane Thomas before 1633 dau of William of co. Monmouth, Wales. He married/2 New England Joanna Boyse of Roxbury, Mass. dau of Rev. John and Johane of Halifax, co. York, England. She married/2 Milford 19 September 1671 or 2 Capt. Thomas Willet. She married/3 Rev. John Bishop of Stamford, Conn. She died early in 1683. Rev. Peter was the first pastor of Milford and ordained 11 April 1640 in New Haven where he lived in the Hertfordshire quarters. He had lot #40 in

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

2

Milford which is on the present Prospect Street. His garden served as the first burial ground of Milford. (see Vol. 16 of the American Genealogist for more information)

Children: by 2nd Marriage
Joanna bpt 30 Aug 1640 (MCl) mar Thomas Chittenden of Guilford, Conn.
Mary bpt 5 Dec 1641 (MCl) mar Rev. Zachariah Walker of Stratford, Conn. s of Robert & Sarah
Elizabeth bpt 4 Mar 1643 (MCl) mar John Burr of Fairfield, Conn.
2. Samuel bpt 18 Feb 1643/4 (MCl)
Rev. John bpt Nov 1645 (MCl) died Newark, N.J. 11 Dec 1725 mar Grace (___) (see Old Fairfield families by D. L. Jacobus). Graduate of Harvard 1668.
  Children:
  John
  Joseph
  Joanna mar Nathaniel Moore
  Keziah mar Elnathan Baldwin b Newark, N.J. ca 1687. Removed to Hopewell (Pennington), Hunterdon Co., N.J.
  Sarah mar James Nutman
  (see letter from John Prudden 1722)
Abigail (called Elizabeth by mistake in records) bpt 13 Feb 1647/8 (MCl) died ca Jan 1717/8 mar 14 Nov 1667 Joseph Walker of Stratford, Conn. b July 1646 died Nov 1687 mar/2 Richard Hubbell
Sarah b New Haven 9 May 1650 (NHVR) bpt 12 May 1650 (MCl) mar Gideon Allen who died 1693
Peter bpt 30 May 1652 (MCl) died 10 June 1652 (MCl)
Mildred bpt 14 May 1653 (MCl) died 6 Jan 1711/2 (MVR) mar Lt. Sylvanus Baldwin 20 Sept 1671 (MVR) bpt 20 Nov 1646 died June 1727 s of Richard & Elizabeth (Alsop)

Letter of John Prudden 1722 found on pages 93-94 of Lambert's MSS book of notes used in preparing his History of Yale Library.

Newark Jan 24th 1722

Loving Children Kezia Baldwin and Joanna Moore,

These come only to inform you that I and my children (your sisters and cousins) are all in good reasonable health at present as we hope you and yours are. Thanks be to the Lord for his mercy to us & you therein.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

Joseph, b. 3 Feb. 1686, d. at Durham, 15 July 1754 ae. 68; Ens., May 1722, Lt., May 1725, Capt., May 1729; m. at Durham, 21 Nov. 1708, Abigail Robinson, dau. of David, b. at Guilford, 3 Apr. 1690, d. at Durham, 6 July 1775 ae. 85.

Hannah, b. 14 Apr. 1689, d. at Durham, Mar. 1758; m. abt. 1708, James Curtis.

Mary, b. 11 Aug. 1691, d. at Durham, 19 Feb. 1763; m. 27 Nov. 1712, Samuel Pickett.

John, b. 5 Dec. 1693, d. at Durham, 24 Sept. 1751 in 58 yr.; m. 22 Dec. 1715, Hannah Parsons, dau. of Samuel, b. abt. 1698, d. at Durham, 14 Oct. 1760 ae. 62.

Sarah, b. 26 Mar. 1696, d. at Durham, 6 Feb. 1731/2; m. 4 Mar. 1718/9, Israel Burritt.

Ephraim, b. 18 Dec. 1698, d. at Durham, 10 Nov. 1765 in 67 yr.; m. at Middletown, 28 Nov. 1723, Hannah Comfort Miller, dau. of Benjamin, who d. at West Granville, Mass., Feb. 1793 ae. 88.

Katharine, b. 23 Sept. 1700; m. (1) 11 Nov. 1725, Joseph Fairchild; m. (2) 24 Aug. 1728, David Calhoun.

Abigail, b. 11 Nov. 1702, d. at Southbury, Mar. 1747; m. 1 June 1727, John Guthrie.

Ebenezer, b. 18 Aug. 1704, d. at Stratford, 26 Mar. 1766 ae. 62 (g. s.); Ens., May 1740, Lt., Oct. 1744, Capt., May 1750; m. 18 Dec. 1728, Mary Blackman, dau. of Zechariah, b. 2 Sept. 1705; d. 23 May 1773 in 68 yr. (g. s.).

Coley, Samuel.

He was adm. to the church in Milford, 25 Oct. 1640, and d. there in 1684.

Married Ann Prudden, dau. of James. She was adm. to Milford Church, 14 Feb. 1640/1, and d. 3 Oct. 1689.

Will 22 Mar. 1677/8; wife Anne; son Peter Coley; dau. Sarah Baldwin; son Samuel Coley; daus. Abilene Chapin, Mary Simpson, Hannah Garnsey; son Thomas Coley. Inv. 26 Sept. 1684.

Will of Anne Coley, widow of Samuel, Sr., 13 Feb. 1688/9; children Peter, Samuel, and Thomas Coley, Abilene Chaping, Sarah Baldwin, Mary Stream, Hannah Gernsey; son-in-law Joseph Gernsey, Exec'r. Inv. 11 Nov. 1689.

Children, recorded at Milford:

+Peter, bapt. 25 Apr. 1641.

Abilena, bapt. 12 Mar. 1643; m. Japhet Chapin, of Springfield, Mass.

Samuel, bapt. Feb. 1646, res. Milford, but death not found; m. 25

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

2

Oct. 1669, Mary "Curtes" [Curtis]. Only known child: Mary, b. 14 Jan. 1684/5, m. Lt. George Clark.
Sarah, bapt. 24 Sept. 1648; m. Joseph Baldwin, of Hadley, Mass.
Mary bapt. 23 Nov. 1651, d. in 1705, without issue; m. (1) Peter Simpson; m. (2) John Stream, Jr., of Milford; m. (3) after 1689, [Joseph] Lockwood, of Fairfield.
Hannah, b. 10 Oct. 1654, bapt. 15 Oct. 1654; m. 10 Apr. 1673, Joseph Guernsey.
Thomas, b. 20 Apr. 1657; m. Martha Stream, dau. of John.

Coley, Peter, s. of Samuel.

Bapt. at Milford, 25 Apr. 1641; settled in Fairfield and d. in 1690.

Married Sarah Hide, dau. of Humphrey. His wife Sarah and children Samuel, Sarah, Peter, and Mary, were named 1679 in her father's will. She m. (2) Thomas Sherwood, 2d, as his fourth wife.

Inv. 31 Mar. 1690; left widow Sarah; son Samuel had an estate from his grandfather; Peter the second son; three daus. Sarah Coley, Mary wife of Nicholas Johnson, and Ann Coley. Children's ages 5 Apr. 1690: Sarah 22, Ann 18 last Jan., Mary 13, Elizabeth 8, Hannah 6, one son Peter. Agreement of heirs 15 Mar. 1694/5; Samuel Coley, Nicholas Johnson in right of wife, Sarah Coley, Sarah Coley Widow, and Peter Coley.

On 19 June 1705, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Westcott of Cohansey, N. J., yeoman, and dau. of Peter Coley of Fairfield, receipted to bro. Peter; witnesses, Sarah Jennings, John Meredith. William Rowlinson of Fairfield, yeoman, receipted 20 Mar. 1704 to Peter Coley for wife Sarah's portion; witnesses, John and Elizabeth Meredith. Samuel Coley gave discharge to Est. of his father Peter, 6 Feb. 1691/2; and Nicholas Johnson of Fairfield receipted, 25 Oct. 1696, to bro. Peter Coley and my wife's mother as Exec'rs.

Children, recorded at Fairfield:
+Samuel, b. [say 1664].
Sarah, b. abt. 1668; m. William Rowlandson.
+Peter, b. 12 June 1671.
Ann, b. 13 Jan. 1673.
Mary, b. 23 Apr. 1677; m. Nicholas Johnson.
Elizabeth, b. 1 Dec. 1680; m. Samuel Westcott, of Cohansey, N. J.
Hannah, b. abt. 1683.

Connecticut, 1600s-1800s Local Families and Histories
Families of Fairfield, Vol. I, Surnames, C-D, Page 154
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

Abigail, bapt. 13 Feb. 1647/8, d. abt. Jan. 1717/8; m. (1) at Milford, 14 Nov. 1667, Joseph Walker, of Stratford; m. (2) (by marriage contract, 16 Apr, 1688) Sergt. Richard Hubbell, of Stratfield.

Sarah, b. 9 May 1650 [New Haven Col. Rec.], bapt. 12 May 1650, living 1700; m. Gideon Allen.

Peter, bapt. 30 May 1652, d. 10 June 1652.

Mildred, bapt. 14 May 1653, d. at Milford, 6 Jan. 1711/2; m. at Milford, 20 Sept. 1671, Sylvanus Baldwin.

Prudden, James.

Most likely brother of Rev. Peter, and perhaps the same James whose wife "Eiz" [Elizabeth?] was buried at Kingswalden, co. Hertford, Eng., 27 May 1618.

He was admitted to the church in Milford, 13 Oct. 1639, and d. there Aug. 1648.

Children:

Ann, d. at Milford, 3 Oct. 1689; m. abt. 1640, Samuel Coley.

Elizabeth, m. (1) by 1647, William Slough, of Milford, who was excommunicated from the church and executed at New Haven for "horrible depravity"; m. (2) at Milford, 18 Dec. 1653, Roger Pritchard. She had children by her first husband (*Slough*): I. Hasadiah, bapt. 26 Nov. 1648; m. by 1677, Philip Denman of Derby. II. James, b. 28 Jan. 1649 [1649/50], d. 10 Feb. 1649 [1649/50] [New Haven Col. Rec.].

Purdy, Francis.

An early settler in Fairfield.

Married by 1645, Mary Brundish, dau. of John; she m. (2) abt. 1659, John Hoyt, and removed with him from Fairfield to Rye, taking her children with her.

Inv. 14 Oct. 1658; Widow made oath. Five children, John, Francis, [Joseph], Daniel and Mary, all minors. John to have double portion; John Hoyt shall take care of the mare.

On 2 May 1678, Moses Dimon purchased land in Fairfield from Deliverance Browne, John Purdy, Francis Purdy, and Joseph Purdy, all of Rye.

In Rye Deeds, we find that Joseph sold land 1679 bounded by land laid out to the children of his brother John; that widow Elizabeth Purdy with John Brundish as adm'rs of John Purdy's Est., sold 1679 land in which John's bro. Francis had an equal share.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 9, 2004

SAVAGE, VOL 3 DICT FIRST SETTLERS OF NE

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

upon as d.-in-law, and left out of the will of her h. and nothing giv. her therein, nor order. her upon the distrib. of the est. of said P." and the Ct. had the requisite illumina. to decree, that when she produc. the pardon she bec. alive again. The h.'s will was made 2 Aug. so three days bef. the conviction. JOSEPH, Ipswich, m. Martha, d. of Francis Wainwright, had Daniel, b. 30 Jan. 1680. PETEr, Concord, s. of Robert, m. 30 Jan. 1689, Mary, d. of James Patterson of Billerica. RICHARD, Yarmouth 1643. RICHARD, Boston, freem. 1690. ROBERT, Concord, freem. 10 May 1643, m. Dec. 1645, Jane Hildreth, perhaps d. of Richard, had Sarah, b. 12 Oct. 1646; Gershom, 13 May 1648; Mary, 8 Apr. 1650; rem. to Chelmsford, had Peter; Eliz. 21 Jan. 1657; and Lydia, 19 Feb. 1660, d. at 6 mos. SAMUEL, Dorchester, s. of George, a cooper at Boston, by w. Mary had Mary, b. 22 Dec. 1671. THORNDIKE, Salem, s. of sec. John, by w. Hannah had Nathan, b. 18 Oct. 1698. Of this name in 1834, four had been gr. at Harv. one at Yale. and four at other N. E. coll.

PROSSER, ROGER, Boston 1672, bought 500 acres at Quinebaug. THOMAS, Roxbury 1649, perhaps next yr. was of Weymouth.

PROUSE, JOHN, Salisbury, by w. Hannah, perhaps d. of William Barnes, had Abigail, b. 18 Dec. 1666; was there liv. 1680. ROGER, Boston, by w. Hannah, had Peter, b. 1 May 1686.

PROUT, EBENEZER, Concord, s. of Timothy, was capt. and rep. 1689 and 90, and clk. of the house, was freem. 1690, m. 1678, Eliz. d. of capt. Timothy Wheeler, had Timothy. His w. d. at Charlestown, 11 Oct. 1683; and by sec. w. Grace at Watertown, had Eunice, bapt. 13 Apr. 1690; Mary, b. Apr. 1694, d. soon; John, 6 Nov. 1695, d. young; was town clk. selectman, rep. 1693. JOHN, New Haven, s. of Timothy of Boston, m. 23 Aug. 1681, Mary, wid. of Daniel Hall, d. of Henry Rutherford, propr. in 1685 with prefix of respect; had Margaret, b. 7 June 1682; Sarah, 7 Jan. 1684; John; and Mary, wh. m. 1 Sept.

1708, John Dixwell, s. of the regicide, a ruling elder at Boston, where she d. 1718. JOSEPH, Boston, br. of Ebenezer, was selectman, treasr. and many yrs. town clk. to whose careful rec. we owe much; by his will

of 22 Sept. 1719, we find his w. Mary Jackson, m. 7 Nov. 1704, and Joseph, then youth, his only ch. He d. 13 Jan. 1721, aged 70. His ch. were Samuel, b. 31 Jan. 1706, d. soon; Joseph, 9 Aug. 1707; and Benjamin, 24 Sept. 1709, d. soon. TIMOTHY, Boston, shipwright, an early inhab. adm. of the ch. 20 Apr. and freem. 29 May 1644, by w. Margaret had Timothy, b. 10, bapt. 23 Mar. 1645; Susanna, 26 Apr. bapt. 2 May 1647; John, bapt. 11 Feb. 1649, a. 8 days old, Joseph, a. 1651; William, b. 23, bapt. 29 May 1653; Benjamin, 16, bapt. 22 July 1655, wh. d. 5 Apr. 1669; Ebenezer, bef. ment. 14, bapt. 15 Mar. 1657; was rep. for sev. yrs. 1685, 9-92, and d. 3 Nov. 1702. His sec. w. Eliz. d. 19 Jan. 1694, and his will, pro. 17 Dec. foll. tho. made 7 Mar. 1699, ment. s. Timothy as long. abs. prob. d.; John; Joseph, made excor.; William; and Ebenezer; beside gr.ch. and gr.gr.childr. without names. He bec. prop. at Concord bef. 1680, and perhaps sometimes resid. there. TIMOTHY, Boston, s. of the preced. by w. Deborah had Timothy, b. 6 July 1666; Zechariah, 20 Mar. 1670; and Margaret, 11 Nov. 1674; in 1676 had striking peril in shipwreck, being master mariner, but with all his crew, after great hardships was saved, as in Hubbard, 643, may be read; and was prob. lost at a much later day. His wid. d. 13 Mar. 1716. WILLIAM, Boston, br. of the preced. by w. Love had Samuel, b. 16 Sept. 1673, and prob. d. early.

PROUTY, EDWARD, Scituate, eldest s. of Richard, by w. Eliz. Howe, had James, John, Richard, Edward, and Elisha, betw. 1711 and 1732, beside, unless Deane be mistaken, Jacob, David, Adam, and Isaac, prob. older, wh. he says, rem. to Spencer. ISAAC, Scituate, br. of the preced. m. Eliz. Merritt, had David, John, Caleb, Adam, Job, James, and Isaac, as Deane says, b. betw. 1716 and 1732. RICHARD, Scituate 1670, beside the two preced. had s. William wh. left descend. and d. Margaret, wh. d. unm. at gr. age. Descend. are num.

PROVENDER, JOHN, Charlestown, took the o. of fidel. 2 Dec. 1674.

PRUDDEN, JAMES, Milford 1639, perhaps br. of Peter, d. 1648. His d. Ann m. Samuel Coley a. 1640; and Eliz. m. William Slough. JOHN, Jamaica, L. I. s. of Peter, sett. in 1670 as min. there, rem. in 1692 to Newark, N. J. but resign. his charge 1699, and d. 11 Dec. 1725 in his 80th year. He left descend. Eliot says. PETER, Milford, arr. with famous Davenport at Boston and at New Haven spent some time next yr. and the foll. where was gather. the ch. of M. over wh. he was sett 18 Apr. 1640, and d. July 1656, in 56th yr. Was he ever of

SAVAGE, VOL 3 DICT FIRST SETTLERS OF NE

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Wethersfield, as the diligent writer in Geneal. Reg. XI. 102 says? Mather says, he had been a successf. preacher a. Herefordsh. and near Wales; but caution is useful in receiv. the word of M. We kn. nothing, of his parentage or educ. He left good est. here, beside his lds. at

Edgton in Co. York, where perhaps he was b. and certain. there m. Joanna Boyse. We must look to Trumbull's Hist. of Conn. for not much. He had six ds. and two s. John, bapt. 1646, H. C. 1668; and Samuel, the eldest s. wh. prob. was, the propr. at M. 1713; beside Peter, bapt. 1652, d. soon. His wid. Joanna, wh. had m. 19 Sept. 1671, capt. Thomas Willet, and next Rev. John Bishop, in her will of 8 Nov. 1681, names the s. and five ds. Joanna, bapt. 1640; Eliz. 4 Mar. 1643; Abigail, 167; Sarah, 12 May 1650; and Mildred, 14 May 1653; beside Mary Walker, her d. dec. whose portion was to go to two ch. Abigail, m. 14 Nov. 1667, Joseph Walker; Mildred m. 20 Sept. 1671, Sylvanus Baldwin; but what was the bapt. name of the h. of Mary is yet unseen. SAMUEL, Milford, eldest s. of the preced. m. 30 Dec. 1669, Grace Judson, d. of Joseph of Straford, had Peter, b. 28 July 1671; Samuel, 14 Aug. 1673; Joanna, bapt. 1676; and in 1685, aft. his d. it is seen that he had Peter and four other ch. in the care of their mo.

PUDEATER, JACOB, Salem, m. 28 Oct. 1666, Isabel Mosier, wh. d. 3 Mar. 1677, and took sec. w. Nothing is ment. of him, exc. that his wid. Ann, was one of those innocents chgd. with the preposter. offence of witchcr. in May 1692, shut up in Boston gaol, at the same time with Philip English and his w. tried in Sept. and with seven others execut. on 22. See Felt II. 477-80; Essex Inst. II. 187, 8; and Hutch. II. 58.

PUDINGTON, or PUDDINGTON, GEORGE, York 1640. Maine Hist.

New England Families Genealogical and Memorial: Volume IV

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book
GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Aaron, father of Aaron Chapin, was born September 28, 1714, at Enfield, died April 19, 1808, at Somers, married Sybel Markham, born February 1, 1720, died March 11, 1791. Ebenezer Chapin, father of Aaron, Sr., was born June 26, 1677, at Springfield, and died December 13, 1772, at Enfield; married Ruth Janes, born June 5, 1682, died January 18, 1736. Japhet Chapin, father of Ebenezer, died at Springfield, February 20, 1712, married, July 22, 1664, Abilenah Coley, born at Milford, January 16, 1644, died November 17, 1710, daughter of Samuel Coley and Ann Prudden, immigrants. Ann was a daughter of James Prudden. Ruth (Janes) Chapin was a daughter of Abel Janes, son of William and Mary Janes, of New Haven and Northampton, immigrants. born 1644, died December 18, 1718, married, November 14, 1679, Mary Judd, born 1659, died April 24, 1735, daughter of William and Mary (Steele) Judd, of Farmington, granddaughter of Deacon Thomas Judd, who is mentioned elsewhere in this work, and of John and Rachel Steele, immigrants.

Sybel (Markham) Chapin was born February 1, 1720, at Enfield, died March 1, 1791, daughter of Daniel Markham, born November 1, 1671, at Cambridge, and Deborah Meacham. Deacon Daniel Markham, father of Daniel, came to New England in 1665, and lived at Cambridge and Middletown; married, November 3, 1669, Elizabeth Whitmore, born May 1, 1649. Deacon Daniel is said to be son of Daniel Markham, brother of Mathew, mayor of Norwich, England, 1665, and son of Sir Robert Markham, Elizabeth (Whitmore) Markham, born May 1, 1649, was a daughter of Francis Whitmore, born 1625, in England, son of John Whitmore, of Wethersfield and Stamford. Francis Whitmore married Isabel Park, who died March 31, 1665, daughter of Richard Park, of Cambridge, immigrant. Deborah (Meacham) Markham, born April 8, 1681, was a daughter of Captain Isaac Meacham, a weaver of Salem and Enfield, who married December 26, 1669, Deborah (Browning) Perkins, widow of John Perkins and daughter of Thomas Browning, of Salem and Topsfield, Massachusetts.

Francis Shepard was an expert worker in the Portland sandstone, which was then the stone chiefly used for building and decorative purposes, and he was employed on important work in Hartford and vicinity. He died in East Hartford, May 8, 1858,

GenForum

Posted By: John Cooley

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Abilene Cooley, b 1643 of Springfield

Post Date: January 30, 1999 at 05:53:13

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooley/messages/383.html

Forum: Cooley Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooley/

Benjamin's father

His name was William,sometimes listed as Earl Cooley. His father was John Coolye born around 1569 in Eng.

GenForum

Posted By: Carol Chitaroni

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Abilene Cooley, b 1643 of Springfield

Post Date: June 14, 2000 at 20:53:15

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooley/messages/1352.html

Forum: Cooley Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooley/

Dear Julie,
I just wanted to make one correction to your message: Anne Prudden, daughter of James Prudden and Sibil Mitchell died on 3 October 1689 at Milford, CT. - she was still living in 1684 when her husband, Samuel Coley's estate was inventoried so she couldn't have died in 1659 as you stated in your message - must be a typo???
Thier children named were: Rev. Peter Coley, Sarah Coley, Samuel Coley Jr., Abilene Coley, Mary Coley, Hannah Coley and Thomas Coley.
I also have the names of some of the spouses for their children.
Regards, Carol

GenForum

Posted By: Julie Lund

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Abilene Cooley, b 1643 of Springfield

Post Date: October 12, 1998 at 09:04:31

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooley/messages/230.html

Forum: Cooley Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooley/

I have Samuel Cooley's father as John Cooley.

This is what I have:

1 Mr. John COOLEY b: Abt. 1586 in Great Munden, Hertfordshire, England d: 06 February, 1673/74
. +Ms. Mrs. John (COOLEY) b: Abt. 1590 in Great Munden, Hertfordshire, England
.. 2 Mr. Samuel COOLEY b: 1620 in England d: 1684 in Milford, New Haven, CT Came to Mass. Bay Colony in 1631 and came to Milford, CT in 1639.
...... +Ms. Ann PRUDDEN b: Bet. 1617 - 1618 in Kings Walden, England d: 03 October, 1659 in Milford, New Haven, CT m: 14 February, 1639/40 in Milford, New Haven, CT Christened: 08 February, 1617/18 Kings Walden, England, daughter of James PRUDDEN b. 1591 d. Aug. 1648 and Sibil MITCHELL.

Hope this helps.

Julie

Miss Caulkins, speaking of Wm. Cooley of New London, says he was at Southold, Long Island, with Robert Bartlett, and George Tongue, trading off their "ineons and wampum" for rum, about 1663.

Cooley, has one coat of arms; 1 by the name of Cooley, graduated at Amherst, in 1854 and 5, at Yale College, before 1827, and 5 at Williams College. (See Coley.)

COLEY, SAMUEL, of Milford, had a house lot in Milford of more than two acres, as one of the first settlers there, an early free

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Connecticut Puritan Settlers

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

COOLEY, BENJAMIN, was early at Springfield, and became one of the first settlers at Long Meadow; he had children, Bethia, b. 16d, 11 mo. 1643; Obadiah, b. 1646; Daniel, b. 2d 3mo. 1651; Sarah, b. in Springfield 27 of 2d mo. 1653; Benjamin, Jr., b. first of 7 mo. 1656; Mary, b. 22d of 4 mo. 1659; Joseph, b. ye 6th of 1st mo. 1662, perhaps others. He probably went to Long Meadow, as early as 1644. The Cooleys, of and about Hartford, are descended from this family.

COOLEY, PETER, of Fairfield, made free in 1664, and in the list of freemen there in 1669, is spelled on the Fairfield record Cooley, or Coley.

COOLEY, WM., of New London, in 1664, applied to the town to remain there, (perhaps from Ipswich.)

COOLEY, JOHN, of Ipswich, Mass., 1654. John of Salem, d. about 1654. (Farm.)

COOLEY, SAMUEL, of Hartford, in 1689, was made overseer, to council and assist widow Newell, in the distribution of her (then) deceased husbands estate to his children. He was not a first settler at Hartford.

COOLEY, ELIAKIM, Jr., of Springfield, m. Griswold Beckwith, dau'r of Mathew Beckwith 2d or Jr., by her mother Elizabeth, and by her mothers third marriage. Her second marriage was to Peter Pratt, he d. March 24, 1688. This Elizabeth was dau'r of Mathew Griswold of Lyme, who first m. John Rogers, and was divorced, Aug. 5, 1679, and had two children by Rogers.

COOLEY, RICHARD, had a son Eliakim, b. in 1648. Cooley, Simon, m. Elizabeth Gunn, of Hatfield, Mass., in May 1709.

COOLEY, BENJAMIN, of Springfield, was one of the committee to lay out the town of Suffield, in 1670, for the new plantation of Stoney Brook. Capt. Abel Cooley, d. at W. Springfield, May 26, 1807, aged 92 years. The name is yet found in Western, Mass., and in Conn.

Connecticut Puritan Settlers

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

planter and voter there, where his wife Ann, d. Oct. 3, 1689. He was a free planter there Nov. 20, 1639, with liberty to act in "the choyce of public officers" in the plantation, as was Nicho. Camp, Nath'l Brisco, John "Sharman" and others. His home lot laid out at Milford, Dec. 28, 1646, was sold to Wm. Bisco. Samuel Coley, (supposed the same) is found in Fairfield, before 1700, and his dau'r Ann, m. John Kellogg, of Norwalk, Jan., 1729-30, and had two sons and two daughters, (he d. in 1740, perhaps Samuel, Jr.) Peter Coley, of Fairfield, was accepted to be made free in Oct. 13, 1664, and free there 1669. Samuel Coleys son Samuel, m. Mary Carles, Oct. 21, 1669, by John Clark commissioner. Samuel sen'r, of Milford, had a son Samuel, b. at Milford, Oct. 20, 1654; Thomas, b. April 20, 1657, perhaps others before and afterward. This appears to have been a distinct family from that of Benjamin Cooley, of Springfield and Suffield. The name is uniformly spelled on the Milford record, "Coley and Coly," while the name at Springfield is as uniformly spelled "Cooley." Coley, has 3 coats of arms; Coley or Collay, 1; and Cooley, 1; Collay or Colley, 1; Colle, 1; Colle or Coulee, 1; Collie, Colley, or Cooling, 1; Cooley, 1; 1 Coley, graduated at Yale College, 1816. (See Cooley.)

COOLIDGE, JOHN, an early settler at Watertown, Mass., where he had eight lots of land recorded.

COOLIDGE, OBADIAH, of Wethersfield, Conn., m. Elizabeth, and had issue, viz.: Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26, 1688; Obadiah, his son d. or born, Sept. 25, 1689; Hannah, b. March 26, 1690.

COOLIDGE, GEO., aged 18, embarked in the Assurance de Lo. for Virginia, in 1635.

COOLIDGE, AUGUSTUS, graduated at Dartmouth College, in 1813, and Valorus P. Coolidge, in 1844; Coolidge, Amos Hill, in 1853, graduated at Amherst College; 9 of this name graduated at Harvard College, before 1848, the first in 1724; 1 at Yale College, in 1819.

COOPER, THOMAS, of Windsor, was the first of the name in Conn., in March,

1636; he with George Chapple, and Thomas Barber, of Windsor, were put out in service to Francis Stiles, to learn the trade of a carpenter. (See Coll. Record.) Thomas Cooper inveigled the affections of Mr. Lees maid, without her masters consent, for which he was ordered to pay Mr. Lee, 20s, damages and a fine of 20s, to the court in June, 1646, and John Perkins and Thomas Cooper, engaged the payment of it by the last of March, at Hartford. He probably removed to Springfield, about this time, though his son

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

COOLEY
ELMORE

History *of* Hadley

Massachusetts

INCLUDING THE

Early History of Hatfield, South Hadley
Amherst and Granby

MASSACHUSETTS

By SYLVESTER JUDD

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

GEORGE SHELDON

ALSO

Family Genealogies

By LUCIUS M. BOLTWOOD

Published by H. R. HUNTTING & COMPANY
Springfield, Mass. 1905

4 inches high, are mentioned on the west side. All fences were to be sufficient against horses, cattle, hogs and sheep.

Gates in common fences that crossed public highways, were necessary appendages of the common field system, and were rather troublesome to travelers. Hadley had at first two such gates in the county road to Springfield, one called the mountain gate, near the end of the mountain, and the other, near the northwest corner of Fort Meadow. There were gates or bars in all highways into common fields, in the village and elsewhere. Bars were not common. If a person left open the gate or bars of a meadow, he was to pay 2s. 6d. Some meadow gates in county roads, continued down to the present century.

In 1663, every man was ordered to bound his land with meer-stones; and those whose land adjoined, were to be called, to see the meer-stones set down betwixt them.

CHAPTER IV

Highways—Bridges—Ferries—Grist-mills—Bolting-mills—Saw-mills and sawing boards by hand.

The early settlers of Hadley first designated the street and highways, and then laid out the lots of land contiguous to them. The supposition that the ways in this and other old towns were laid over the land of individuals is without the least foundation.

In 1665, Peter Tilton recorded the street and eleven other highways in Hadley, all in the village and meadows. He seems to have considered the north highway into the woods, as a continuation of the broad street. In 1667, the town ordered a passable cart-way to be made along the Forty Acres to Mill Brook,—the first road ordered by the town on the uplands.

Before Hadley was begun, the Northampton people had a way to Windsor and Hartford through Waranoke, (afterwards Westfield;) and they also had a way to Springfield on the east side. Mount Tom was an obstruction on the west side. They crossed the river to Hockanum meadow, and perhaps higher also. The people of Hadley made use of both of these roads; and they continued the Springfield road up to their plantation. They selected a route along the side of Mount Holyoke, below the steep part of the acclivity, some distance above the present road, and this was

traveled more than 80 years. Some of the ground at the foot of the mountain was considered too wet and queachy for a highway.

There were complaints of bad and dangerous places in the highways, and the County Court appointed a committee, in March 1664, to lay out highways on both sides of the river between Hadley and Windsor, and to determine by whom they should be repaired. The men were George Colton and Benjamin Cooley of Springfield, Henry Woodward and Capt. Aaron Cooke of Northampton, and Andrew Warner and William Allis of Hadley. Five made their return, a copy of which follows, from the records of the county court:—

1137014

Northampton, May ye 21st 1664. Wee doe agree and determine that ye highway from Hadley towne's end, on ye east side of ye great river, to ye Fort meddow gate, running as it now lyes, bee in breadth six rodds, and from thence to ye lower end of ye sd meddow in breadth two rods, and from thence (ye way lying still as it doth,) to ye end of Mount Holyoke* in breadth ten rodds, and from thence to Scanunganunk as ye cartway now runs in breadth twenty rodds, and from thence to Springfeild to the upper end of the causey going down into ye towne, six rodds, and from ye lower end of Springfeild to Longmeddow gate, running where it now doth, in breadth foure rods, and from ye Longmeddow gate to the bridge at ye lower end by the river's bank shall be in breadth two rods, and from ye lower end of the said meddow unto Freshwater river soe called, as the way now runs foure rodds, and from thence to Namerick where John Bissell had a barne standinge, as now the way runs, twenty rods, and from thence to Namerick brook where will best suite for a bridge, two rods, and from thence to the dividing lyne betweene the Collonyes, where ye horseway now lyes two rods. And from the said dividing lyne on the west side of ye river towards Waranoak, in the way that is now improved, comonly called ye new way, that is to say, to two miles brooke fourty rods, and from thence to Waranoak hill where the trading house stood, twenty rods, and from thence to ye passage of ye river where ye way now lies six rods, and from thence through ye other meddow to ye great hill as the way now lyes six rodds, and from thence to Munhan river forty rods, and from Munhan river to ye lotts now laid out neere ye Mill river fourty rods, and from thence to the town of Northampton ffoure rods, and from Northampton along by the comon fence side unto ye great river six rods in breadth, & from ye river side just opposite on ye east side, to run cross to the middle way that leades to ye centre of Hadley towne two rods, and soe to Hadley towne two rodds, allowing for the conveniency of landing places, an acre of land on each side of the river, to be in length twenty rods and in breadth eight rods, viz on Northampton side upp ye river from ye fence and on ye other side up & down the river, each towne to make its own landing place. The fferry to be appoynted by the next county Courte, and in ye meanetyme yt the way through Northampton may be improved as formerly. And further we judge and determine that the towne of Hadley shall make and maintayne all ye highwayes and bridges from their towne to Scanunganunk, and Springfeild shall make & maintayne ye bridges & wayes from Scanunganunk to the foote of the [falls,] and in case it appeares to be our collonyes right, over Namerick brooke, that the way be made and mayntayned by this county. And the wayes and bridges from the landing place at the great river [in Northampton] unto the top of Waranoak hill to be made and mayntayned by North Hampton, and from thence unto Windsor to be made and mayntayned by Hadley & Northampton mutually. And further wee determine yt if Hadley & Northampton eyther or both of them shall at any tyme hereafter see cause to desert the highway they now use and shall make the way through Springfield their comon roade to Windsor for carting, then eyther or both shall contribute to ye mending the bridge at Long meddow. And for these several wayes & bridges to be made and repaired sufficient for travell with carts, wee determine that they be done by the severall townes

---

*The mountain undoubtedly bore this name some years before 1664.

respectively at or before ye sixth day of June next, as also yt such stones as are moveable in Scanunganunk river be turned aside out of the cartway and ye charge thereof to be paid by the County Treasurer.

AARON COOKE	ANDREW WARNER
HENRY WOODWARD	GEORGE COLTON
	BENJAMIN COOLEY

These were the first county roads in Hampshire. They followed the ways previously used by the early settlers. These three towns maintained for some years two roads near 40 miles each, from Hadley and Northampton to Connecticut line, which was then supposed to be south of the present north line of Windsor. Northampton and Hadley sent men and perhaps teams, to repair roads where Suffield now is. They were complained of in September, 1668, for defective way between Waranoke and Windsor. They amended the defects, and were discharged in March, 1669, on paying the recorder's fees. The large streams, Chickopee, Manhan, Waranoke and others had no bridges. It was hard carting on such roads.*

Scanunganunk, where the road crossed the Chickopee, was not far from the present Chickopee Factories. Hadley made some efforts in 1665 and after, for a road near the Connecticut, through the low land. Such a road was laid in 1673, crossing Chickopee river at the Islands near Japhet Chapin's. Hadley thus gained access to the Connecticut near the head of boat navigation, below the Willimanset Rapids, and carted produce down to the boats.

The passing between Hadley and Northampton was by the ferry at the lower end of Hadley street, and Northampton meadow. The road across Hadley meadow, proposed by the committee of 1664, was opposed by the town, and never made. The two towns agreed in 1665, to have the road continue in Northampton meadow.—The travel between Springfield and Northampton, for a number of years, was chiefly through Hadley village.

The Bay Road, or road towards Boston, has been in different places in Hadley. In early days, there was a "Nashaway Path" north of Fort River, which still bears the old name. In 1674 and many years after, the Bay Road crossed Fort River, near the south end of Spruce Hill. The road was laid out where it now is after 1688, but no record of the change is found.

The Bay Road, which was used by Hadley and Northampton, met the Springfield Bay Road at Quabaug (Brookfield,) where a few English families settled about 1664, and where travelers

---

*The complaint about transportation, on the 21st page, was well founded.

INDIAN DEEDS OF LANDS AT NORWOTTUCK.

Deed of Northampton.

This purchase was made by John Pynchon, Sept. 24, 1653, at Springfield, (perhaps under an elm tree) of six Indians, two of whom appear as owners of land on the east side of the river, viz., Chickwallop alias Wawhillowa, and Awonusk, wife of Wulluther. The tract of land purchased was at Nanotuck or Nonotuck, and extended from the brook below Munhan, called Sankwonk (now below Asahel Lyman's) up by the Quinetticott to the brook or gutter below Capawonk called Masquomp, (now called Half-way brook,) and out into the woods westerly nine miles. The consideration was 100 fathoms of wampum, 10 coats and some small gifts; and the English were to plough up for the Indians, on the east side of the river, sixteen acres of land, in the summer of 1654.

Capawonk Meadow in Hatfield.

Northampton bought this of a chief, named Lampaunchus, or Umpanchala, July 20, 1657, for 50 shillings. This meadow was then called Pewonganuck or Capawonk. In October, 1658, Northampton proposed to sell it to the "Hartford men," on four conditions, (on page 11,) which were not complied with. On the 11th of March, 1659, Joseph Fitch, John Webb and Joseph Parsons, in behalf of Northampton, agreed with William Westwood, Samuel Smith and Andrew Warner, acting for the purchasers of the new plantation on the east side of the river, to sell Capawonk Meadow, for 30 pounds sterling, in wheat and peas, delivered at Hartford at the current price, before June 1, 1659. The 30 pounds were paid at or near the time. The deed from Northampton agents to the agents of Hadley, was given Jan. 22, 1663. The bounds of Capawonk in the deed, were, the riverett running into the Great River easterly, the Great River south and east; and the bank of upland, north and west.

The agreement of March 11, 1659, is the first instrument recorded in the first Book of Deeds at Springfield. Elizur Holyoke recorded it Dec. 2, 1660.

Deed of Hadley.

This deed embraces the land from the mouth of Fort River, and Mount Holyoke, on the south, to the mouth of Mohawk brook, and the southern part of Mount Toby on the north, extending easterly nine miles into the woods.

"Here followeth a copy of a deed or writing whereby the Indians of Nolwotogg, upon the river Quienecticott, made sale of certain lands unto Maj. John Pynchon, of Springfield, together with the copy of the said Maj. John Pynchon his assignment of the said deed to the use and behoof of the inhabitants of Hadley, and his acknowledgment thereof.

Be it known to all men by these presents that Chickwollop alias Wahillowa, Umpanchella alias Womscom, and Quonquont alias Wompshaw, the sachems of Nolwotogg, and the sole and proper owners of all the land on the east side of Quonicticot river, from the hills called Petowamachu, and from the mouth of the brook or river called Towunucksett, and so all along by the great river upward or northward to the brook called Nepassooenegg, and from the hither part or south end of the great hills called Kunckquachu, (being guessed at near about nine miles in length) by the river Quenecticott—We the aforenamed Chickwallop alias Waahillow, Umpanchala alias Womscom, and Quonquont alias Wompshaw, of Nolwotogg, on the one party, do give, grant, bargain and sell unto John Pynchon, of Springfield, on the other party, to him, his assigns and successors forever, all the grounds, woods, ponds, waters, meadows, trees, stones, &c. lying on the east side of Quenicticot River, within the compass aforesaid, from the mouth of the little Riverett called Towenucksett, and the hills Petowomuchu northward up the great river of Quenecticot, to the Brook Nepowssooenegg, and from the south end of the hills Quaquachu, being near about nine miles in length, from the south part to the north part, and all within the compass from Quenecticot River eastward nine miles out into the woods, all the aforesaid tract of ground called Towunucksett, Sunmukquommuck, Suchaw, Noycoy, Gassek, Pomptuckset, Mattabaget, Wunnaquickset, Kunckkiunk-qualluck, Neposeoneag, and to the south end of the great hill called Kunckquachu, and for nine or ten miles eastward from the great river out into the woods eastward—We the said Chickwallop, Umpanchella, and Quonquont, do for and in consideration of two hundred fathom of wampom, and twenty fathom and one large coat of eight fathom, which Chickwallop sets

off, of trusts, besides several small gifts, and for other good causes and considerations do sell, give, grant, and have given, granted, bargained and sold to John Pynchon, of Springfield, and to his assigns and successors all and singular the aforenamed land, or by whatever other name it is or may be called, quietly to possess, have and enjoy the aforesaid tract of ground free from all molestations or incumbrances of Indians, and that forever, only the Indians aforenamed, and in particular Quonquont, doth reserve and keep one corn field about twelve, sixteen, or twenty acres of ground, a little above Mattabaget, by the brook called Wunnaquickset, lying on the south side of the said brook, and compassed in by a swamp from that brook to the great river, and also they reserve liberty to hunt deer, fowl, &c. and to take fish, beaver, or otter, &c. but otherwise all the aforesaid premises the said John Pynchon, his assigns and successors and their heirs shall forever enjoy absolutely and clearly, free from all incumbrances of any Indians or their corn fields forever, except as before excepted. And in witness hereof, we the said Indians do subscribe our marks this present twenty-fifth day of December, 1658. It is only the corn field on this or south side of the brook called Wunnuckeckset, and the little bit of ground by it within the swamp and betwixt the swamp and the great river which the Indians do reserve, and are to enjoy. But the little corn field on the other side or further side or north side of Wunnaquickset, and all the other corn fields within the compass of ground aforenamed, the Indians are to leave and yield up, as witness their hands.

The mark—of Umpanchla alias Womscom.
The mark—of Quonquont alias Wompshaw.
The mark—of Chickwalopp alias Wowahillowa.

Witnesses to this purchase and that the Indians do fully sell all the lands aforementioned to Mr. Pynchon, and that the marks were subscribed by the Indians themselves.

Joseph Parsons,
Edwd. Elmore,
Joseph Fitch,
Samuel Wright,
Arthur Williams,

The mark R. T. of Rowland Thomas, who was privy to the whole discourse and conclusion of the purchase, and Joseph Parsons was present and acquainted with the whole agreement; the other witnesses came in to testify to the subscribing, and that the Indians owned all as it was read to them.

The Indians desired they might set their wigwams at some times within the tract of ground they sold without offence, and that the English would be kind and neighborly to them in not prohibiting them fire-wood out of the woods, &c. which was promised them."

Assigned by John Pynchon to "the present Inhabitants of Hadley," Oct. 28, 1663—in which he says he acted in the purchase as an agent entrusted by them.

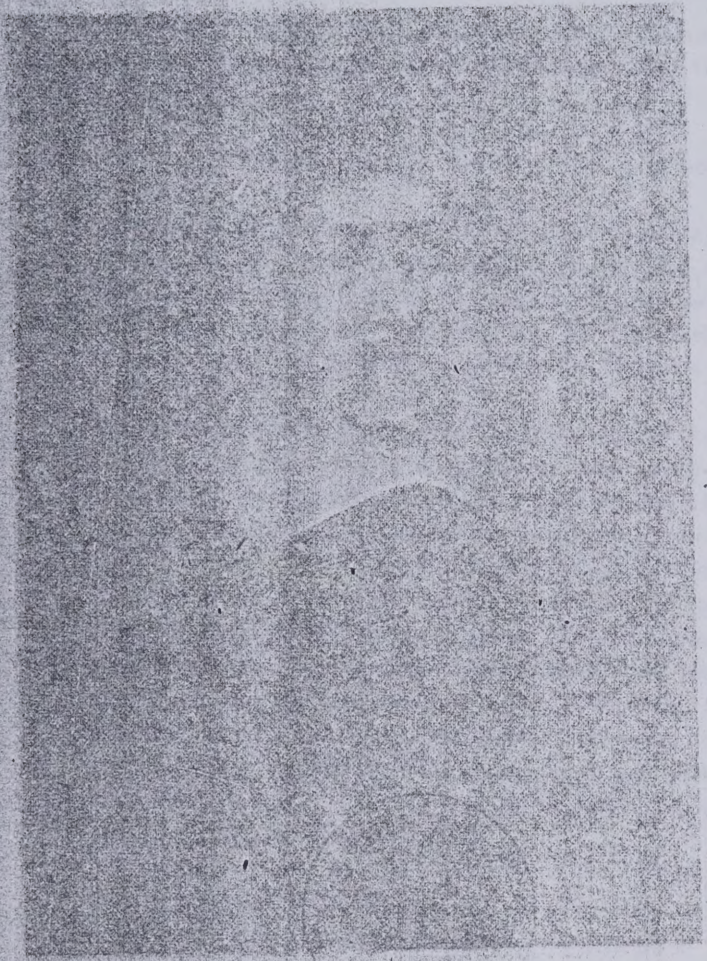
The corn-field of 12, 16 or 20 acres, reserved in the foregoing deed, was sold to Hadley in a few years. It seems to have been a part of the upper School Meadow.

Deed of Hadley west of the River, or Hatfield.

The land included in this deed, is bounded by Hatfield Mill River on the south, and the upper side of the Great or North Meadow on the north, extending westerly nine miles.

"Here followeth a copy of a deed of sale whereby Umpanchala, an Indian Sachem formerly of Nolwotogg, did sell and alienate his right and interest in certain parcels of land on the west side of Quenecticot River, unto Maj. John Pynchon, of Springfield, for and in behalf of the inhabitants of Hadley, as also his, the said Maj. John Pynchon's assignment of the same to the said inhabitants, and acknowledgment of it likewise:

Be it known unto all men by these presents that Umpanchala, alias Womscom, a sachem of Nolwotogg, on the one party, being a Chief and proper owner of the land on the west side of Quinecticot River, from Cappowoungomuck to the upper side of Mincomonk, (viz. to Quonquont's ground) do give, grant, bargain and sell to John Pynchon of Springfield, on the other party, to him, his assigns and successors forever, all the grounds, woods, ponds, waters, trees, stones, meadows, uplands, &c. lying and being at Nolwotogg, on the west



William [illegible]

CHAPIN
COOLEY

SPRINGFIELD

1636–1886

HISTORY OF TOWN AND CITY

INCLUDING

An Account of the Quarter-Millennial Celebration

At Springfield, Mass., May 25 and 26, 1886

By MASON A. GREEN

ORGANIZED A TOWN MAY 14.1636. O.S. ** A CITY MAY 25.1852.

Issued by the Authority and Direction of the City of Springfield

C. A. NICHOLS & CO., Publishers

MDCCCLXXXVIII

THE PUBLIC LIBRARY

were called witches. Personal ugliness was a characteristic of the witch in the popular mind. When the Shakespearean Gloucester said to Queen Margaret:

> "Foul wrinkled witch, what makest thou in my sight?"

he linked a current superstition of personal ugliness to a deed of blood. Witchcraft was a statute crime in England, where no less than thirty thousand lives had been sacrificed upon the gibbet and at the stake to crush it out. The league of Mephistopheles and Faust, which was poetry to the Germans, was to the English a vulgar offence against law.

In the lower part of Main street, which in 1648 must have resembled somewhat a forest road, with clearings on the river-side to make room for log-cabins, barns, and young orchards, lived Rice Bedortha and his wife Blanche. They had as neighbors upon the Mill river side, Benjamin Cooley, Jonathan Burt, Hugh Parsons, and John Lombard; while to the north dwelt Griffith Jones and John Matthews. Five doors above was George Langton. In this remote part of the town the witch fever started. These houses were situated on the border of the wet meadows, and it is quite likely that at times marsh lights were seen after dark. Mrs. Bedortha, at any rate, so asserted; and there were things happening in that part of the town, mysterious things, that were enough to make the cold moisture stand upon the brow of the bravest.

Skulking lights at dead of night out on the marshes were not the worst. Blanche Bedortha told all along the street how Hugh Parsons, her neighbor three doors below, had called at the house one day to see her husband about some bricks. While the two men were talking she joined in the conversation. "Gammer," exclaimed Parsons sharply, "you needed not have said anything. I spake not to you; but I shall remember you when you little think on it." Mr. Bedortha was naturally offended at Parsons's outburst, and declared

that it was "no good speech." The situation was in no way extraordinary. A woman says an unnecessary thing, a man retorts with feeling, and things get involved.

The men probably soon forgot the circumstance, but Mrs. Bedortha did not; she treasured the threat of Hugh Parsons. She thought of it at her work; she told of it when out among her neighbors; and she trembled with secret fear when she retired at night. "I shall remember you when you little think on it!" These were the words that rang in her ears. One night, as she was retiring, she was startled by three flashes of light. They appeared to come from the inside of her red shag cotton "waistcoat," which she had just taken off and was about to hang upon a peg. She quickly held up the garment between her hands a second time, but there was no flash. A double Indian mat was between her and the fire, so that no light could have been cast from that. For several nights she held up the red waistcoat, but no flash of light was seen.

A month later Mrs. Bedortha was delivered of a child. Before her recovery she became afflicted in a strange, mysterious way. She felt upon her left side sharp pains as though pierced by knives in three different places. "Suddenly after," she said, "my thoughts were that this evil might come upon me from the said threatening speech of Hugh Parsons. I do not apprehend that I was sick in any other part of my body, but in the said three places only, and by the extremity of these prickings only." Those who are familiar with Cotton Mather's elaborate accounts of how the little "gentleman in black" was in the habit of pinching and pricking people, will at once see the drift of such evidence. Her nurse was a widow, Mrs. Marshfield, who had once lived at Windsor, herself a character not free from rumored connection with witchcraft. It is within the possibilities that the widow at once went all through the neighborhood, and while the good matrons were carding or spinning (for it was then winter) described the prickings as well as the threatenings of Hugh Parsons. And it is not at all improbable that Mrs. Parsons (Mary Lewis)

longe meddowe," and, foreseeing that that part of the town was destined to grow in importance, a request was lodged for a permit to surrender the planting-grounds upon the river-bank, and to take lands back upon the next plantation. This request was granted in 1648. Three years after, lands were apportioned at Pecowsic and Mill river as follows: —

The names of such as have meddow granted y^{m}, & how they are to ly, by lot. On Pacowsick beginning at y^{e} lower end.

Benj^{a} Cooly lys	1st	who hath 3 acres
Anthony Dorchester	2d	4 acres
Widdow Bliss	3d	3
Roger Prichard & John Lumbard	4th	1 & ½
Nath Pritchard	5th	4
John Harmon	6th	2½

On y^{e} Mill River beginning lowermost on y^{e} south east branch, & so going up to y^{e} litle brooke & then upward to y^{e} – 16 – acres, and so on to y^{e} North-branch and y^{e} upper end & then come downward & lastly to y^{e} lake or pond.

Wm Clark	1st	4 acres
Nath Bliss	2d	2
Miles Morgan	3d	2
Jno Leanord	4th	2
Rich Exell	5th	1½
Jonathan Burt	6th	1½
Sam Marshfield	7	1
Benja Mun	8	1
James Bridgman	9	2
Mr Moxon	10	2
Jno Drembleton	11	4
Henry Chapen	12	4
Robert Ashly	13	3½
John Lamb	14	5
Tho: Mirick	15	3
Henry Burt	16	3
Wm Warinar	17	1
Rice Bedortha	18	1
Tho Cooper	19	1
Jonath Taylor	20	1
Sam Chapen	21	1

Robert Ashley's section was given on condition that he keep an ordinary, but it was to be surrendered in case he failed in this respect.

The fact that John Pynchon was becoming an extensive trader and business man was probably due to the encouragement of his father, who felt that he himself was not destined to spend his closing days in Springfield. The son was pushed forward in both public and private affairs, and soon gained the confidence of the community. In the winter of 1650 we find that, "It is agreed by the Towne that if M^{r}. John Pynchon will make a chamber over the meeting-house and board it: he shall have the use of it entirely to himself for Ten years," when the town could secure it by paying the expense of building it. A year later a dispute arose between John Pynchon and the town over this chamber. The young man used the chamber for storing corn; many feared that the grain would come down upon their heads, and he was limited to 400 bushels at one time, unless he "underprop y^{e} floor." The town finally bought the chamber outright.

There is not a line of manuscript of this period extant that can be pointed to as evidence that the course of Mr. Moxon's teachings was not in full accord with the orthodox views of the times, and yet it is more than probable that he differed with the great divines down at the Bay. One wonders what was the occasion of this action, taken Dec. 27, 1649: "It is alsoe ordered y^{t} y^{e} select Townsmen wth y^{e} Deacons shall in y^{e} behalfe of the Towne draw up & send down to y^{e} elders a letter desiring y^{m} to explaine y^{e} cleere meaninge of y^{e} voates concerninge M^{r}. Moxon's maintenance."

In 1652 John Pynchon headed a committee to bargain with Mr. Moxon for all of his Springfield real estate, which, after due deliberation and several meetings, was brought about, the agreement being that

uel Chapin, took the oath as magistrates, Nov. 22, 1652. It was the turning-point in everything that makes Springfield a stronghold of regular government in local affairs. John Pynchon was only thirty-one years of age. The business of administration was more closely attended to; the "presenter," or grand juryman, was instructed to seek out offences against the laws of the colony. The regular court days came in March and September, and while private interests continued to figure in court as before, public causes multiplied. Richard Sikes is fined for smoking on a hay-cock; Goody Griffith is punished for carrying fire uncovered in the streets, and in a multitude of ways it became evident that a strong governing hand had taken hold of the helm.

When Mr. Smith sailed for England late in the autumn of 1652 he left his wife here, probably on account of sickness and death in his family; the General Court did not think best to confirm his election as captain of the Springfield trainband, "untill he shall return from England." But the elections of John Pynchon as lieutenant and of Elizur Holyoke as ensign were at once approved. And it might be here remarked that every officer, from hog-reeve to magistrate, was first elected by the people, the General Court only using its prerogative of ratification.

Mr. Pynchon secured from the General Court in 1652 the loan of a "great gun" for the protection of the town. It was ordered from Boston that "Samuel Chapin be joyned with M^{r}. Pinchon & M^{r}. Holyoke for the dividinge of the townes." The division referred to was at "Noatucke" or Northampton; the commission was duly performed, and approved by the Bay authorities in 1654, and the year following the Northampton commissioners were ordered to take the oath before the Springfield commissioners. The latter court was also sometimes specially called upon to try cases in the infant plantation, as appears from the vote passed in May, 1656, that John Pynchon and Elizur Holyoke shall try Robert Bartlett, charged with committing "a great misdemeanor in attemptinge to force the s^{d} Smith's wife."

In 1653 the town appropriated a tract of land on Chicopee plain to support a schoolmaster. The custom of subsidizing the innkeeper has already been spoken of. This was a custom brought from England. At a later date Samuel Ely was released from duty on training days if he would agree to keep an ordinary.

The young blood upon the judge's bench began to produce results. Daniel, a Scotch servant, gets twenty lashes for profaning the Sabbath; Joane Miller is summoned to answer the charge of calling her husband a "foole, toad, vermine, and threateninge him;" Samuel Ely is fined for selling cider to the Indians; Aquossowump, an Indian, is flogged for theft; and Goodwife Hunter is gagged and made to stand half an hour in the stocks for sundry "exorbitancys of y^{e} toung."

The town-meeting showed a like infusion of new life. Its reduced numbers were not followed by reduced financial burdens in town expenses. Money for Moxon's real estate was provided for, which ran the tax-rate to £107 12*s.* 6*d.* in 1653. They paid that year £35 on the Moxon purchase, £50 for Rev. Mr. Horsford, with the hope that he would remain with them, and 1*s.* 3*d.* for an hour-glass, which latter ensured them full measure of preaching on the Sabbath.

In 1653 John Pynchon was dropped from the board of townsmen, probably because he was a magistrate and recorder of deeds. The new board of selectmen were George Colton, Robert Ashley, Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Cooley, and Thomas Stebbins. This was quite a change, and a change, too, in the direction of the small landholders. The importance of the selectmen was lessened by the vote of October, 1664. In defining the powers of the new board it is expressly said that "giving out of y^{e} land belongs to y^{e} towne." On the previous May John Pynchon's lot on Long Hill had been increased by the town, upon the condition that he would buy a flock of forty sheep, and sell them as he might to the inhabitants. In 1666 Mr. Pynchon proposed to spend £200 in building a new mill, and a stormy town-meeting took place on account of a proposition to refund this money. The proposition was voted down. A private subscription was then

taken up, and Mr. Pynchon concluded to go ahead. Subsequently the town voted Pynchon one-twelfth part of a bushel for all the grain ground in the new mill. A few days later he was voted some land, if he would also build a saw-mill. Pynchon's slaves, "Harry" and "Roco," worked on the first mill put up at Suffield in 1672.

From the mass of orders in town-meetings, as to small matters, the following is selected as a sample: —

> Ordered that the y^e gate at the higher wharfe shall be set in repaire ag^t y^e spring of y^e yeare & y^t y^e s^d gate shall be kept in repaire and well hung fro yeare to yeare & after fences be made up in y^e spring yearely the s^d gate shall be always kept shut till all y^e fields about it be broken up. And if any person shall throw open or leave open the s^d gate fro the tyme of making up fences in y^e spring till liberty of laying y^e fields commons he shall forfeit a fine of 5s.

About 1662 the old road along the brow of the hill (Maple street), through the pines to the dingle, was laid out, and on it the house of correction was built. It was found convenient, also, to build a pound on the west side, at the "hay place," which was probably not far from the old upper ferry, opposite Cypress street.

The board of townsmen of 1654 consisted of Thomas Cooper, George Colton, Robert Ashley, Henry Burt, and Benjamin Cooley. The following year, Cooper, Ashley, and Cooley were reëlected, and Miles Morgan and John Dumbleton chosen in the place of Colton and Burt. The three members reëlected refused to serve, and they were fined 20*s.* apiece, while George Colton and Thomas and John Stebbins were chosen to fill their places. Lieutenant Cooper was evidently a brisk, outspoken man, which sometimes made it difficult to get on with him. Some years later he was appointed by the County Court to aid in laying out a highway, but the judges finally substituted another man on account of his refusal to serve

The new board of townsmen, with John Pynchon and Samuel Chapin, were constituted a commission to allot the common lands. The new plan was followed for several years, but we find that in 1663 the power to grant allotments of land was again taken from the selectmen and given to Captain Pynchon, Ensign Cooper, Benjamin Cooley, George Colton, Rowland Thomas, Miles Morgan, and Elizur Holyoke, "for the present." A brisk apportionment of lands followed.

We cannot but think that behind these short orders, changing the privilege of dividing and assigning lands from the town-meeting to the selectmen, then back to the town-meeting, then to the selectmen aided by a committee, and finally to a special land board, is an interesting chapter of our annals that is lost beyond all hope of recovery. Certain it is that, for some reason, a rebellious spirit rested upon the local waters. Men sometimes absented themselves wilfully from the town-meeting. In April, 1665, the following persons were fined for this offence: Henry Chapin, Griffith Jones, Edward Foster, William Branch, Deacon Chapin, Robert Ashley, Thomas Mirrick, Anthony Dorchester, Jonathan Burt, William Brookes, Joseph Crowfoote, John Leonard, Ensign Cooper, Benjamin Mun, John Clarke, and Nathaniel Burt.

It was in 1655 that the base of assessment of taxes was changed from the number of acres to the value of the lands. Stock was, as before, included in the ratable property. Men without any property were taxed 5*s.* per annum for the support of the ministry.

The town-organizing genius of John Pynchon showed itself in January, 1656, when he and others received power to assign lands at Woronoco (Westfield) to settlers. The final apportionment was not made, however, until 1664. Pynchon was authorized, with others, to apportion land at Squakheag (Northfield) for a plantation, in 1672.

The struggling community at Quabaug had all along been under the fostering care of Springfield. As early as 1655 Elizur Holyoke had been a member of a legislative committee to lay out four thousand acres for some Indians near Quabaug; and, ten years later, the plantation applied to Springfield to secure for them the Indian title to the lands they occupied. Lieut. Thomas Cooper performed that service, Elizur Holyoke and Samuel and Japhet Chapin witnessing the deed.

seem, in three ways, — through life sentences for crimes, through captivity in war, and through legal process as security for loans, as above shown. The Pequot war seems to have led directly to slavery. Merchants sent captive Indian maidens and boys to the West Indies or Africa and traded them off for negroes.

We now have the necessary facts of the coming together of the three races, and the enlargement of one at the expense of the other two. New England practised negro slavery by and through its ownership in Indian flesh and blood, and Springfield shares in the unenviable distinction of contributing to its extension.

The claim to the land was still in many points defective, and the "worshipful major," with his usual business thrift, made haste to perfect the title. The tract bounded on the south by an east line at Freshwater river, near Enfield Falls, on the east by the mountains, on the north by the Chicopee river, and on the west by a line running through the Five-Mile pond, was considered at this early day a part of the town; but the Indians refused to admit the claim, and calculated upon a liberal payment of wampum therefor. The land in dispute was claimed by Wequogan, Wawapaw, and Wecombo. After a good deal of trouble Mr. Pynchon assembled these Indians, probably in his garrison-house on the main street, and succeeded in negotiating a sale, there being also present Elizur Holyoke, George Colton, Benjamin Cooley, Samuel Marshfield, and Anthony Dorchester, the town committee authorized to receive the Indian deed. There had been many informal meetings, and apparently a good deal of dickering, the Indians proving apt scholars in the science of making bargains. The price fixed upon was one hundred and eighty fathoms of wampum, and it was left to Mr. Pynchon to draw the deed and deliver the money. This he did; but curiously enough he delivered the wampum before the deeds were signed, thus breaking his revered father's rule, and by this means getting into trouble. The Indians came to him one by one to affix their marks to the instrument, but Mr. Pynchon followed an ancient custom calculated to impress upon the savage mind the solemnity of the act, and refused to allow them to sign separately, insisting that they should come in a group. Thus matters drifted on through the whole year, and in fact until the spring of 1675, when the plantation entered upon a terrible chapter in its history. The Indians never signed the deed, and this strip of farming land has never been technically relieved of its Indian claim. The title may not be called clouded, but it rests upon Mr. Pynchon's oath, made in 1678, declaring that while the Indians never signed the deed, they showed a "readiness to come altogether & subscribe."

Springfield was now about forty years old. Many of the first settlers had passed away. The children had grown up and assumed public burdens. Rev. Mr. Glover, a man of great energy and studious application, had contributed materially in the direction of the town's activities. There were scores of Agawam Indians who had never put on war-paint nor remembered the time when the whites had not dwelt here. They had prattled in the door-yards of the white man, had followed the deer and elk, and trapped beaver with them, had planted and harvested with them, and had come to look upon our people as just, humane, and friendlike. The feeling of trust among the whites was quite as deep-seated. One generation had grown up and another started, and no outbreak had disturbed the cordial relations of the two races.

It is therefore not to be wondered at when the Pokanoket country became disturbed, and the ambitious and treacherous King Philip undertook to stampede the New England tribes into a war of extermination, that the local plantation had little fear that the Agawams and the Woronocos would listen to him. This cordial feeling had even led some squaws of Nonotuck to divulge the secret that Springfield was to be attacked, but the same feeling prevented the whites from believing it. The Indians up the river — so John Winthrop, Jr., tells us — had "assured Major Pynchen of their fidelity to the English."

The Indian situation in Massachusetts in 1675 needs no extended

attack. On the evening of the 17th Appleton, then at Hadley, was beset with couriers. Seeley sent from Northampton for aid, as the enemy had been seen there; Mosely reported the Indians within a mile of Hatfield; and word came from Connecticut that troops would be sent up the river at once. Detachments were sent to Hatfield and Northampton that night. The Indians failed to attack, but on October 19th the forces of the great Pokanoket chief, flushed with the destruction of four towns and almost unlimited plunder, closed in upon Hatfield with a large force. Mosely and Poole bravely defended the town, and Appleton, hearing the sound of battle from Hadley, dashed to the rescue. The Indians outnumbered the whites three to one, but the place was saved. Only about nine of the English fell.

The fighting season was now over. The winter closed in early, and many Springfield families probably were forced to live in closed cellars and dug-outs. Some of the Indians went east; many, especially the aged, wintered above Northfield; and Philip, with a band of about five hundred, pushed over to the Hudson river. He was a sick man, and although he survived to do much harm, his career was drawing to a close.

The second year in King Philip's war is in the main but remotely connected with Springfield. The new board of selectmen were Ensign Cooley, Jonathan Burt, John Keep, John Hitchcock, and Elizur Holyoke. The winter was passed in a state of practical imprisonment for fear of skulking Indians. Mr. Pynchon visited Westfield, where the mills were, with Goodman Dumbleton and two young men, and three men were killed by Indians. Mr. Pynchon attended the May General Court, and was chairman of a committee to consult with Captain Mosely as to the military situation.

A new valuation for Springfield was ordered on account of the fire, and later in the year £150 was taken from the colony tax on account of Springfield's losses. In February the town met to elect a selectman, "God having taken away Captain Holyoke." Samuel Marshfield was elected to fill his place. The brave Samuel Holyoke was made "Clarke of y^e writts."

The Longmeadow settlers were not able to visit the village on Sunday to attend service. In March a party attended by a guard ventured to make the journey. They were attacked by eight Indians, and Selectman Keep, his wife and child, killed, and several wounded. There was a story told at Boston at the time that the guard took to their heels the moment the Indians fired. Major Pynchon pursued the savages with a company of horse, but to no purpose. Anthony Dorchester was chosen as Keep's successor.

The snow suddenly disappeared in the latter part of January, and a kind Providence gave the planters a mild winter and early spring. The discovery of the treachery of the Narragansetts and the destruction of their fort, with slaughter far more dreadful than that of the Pequot fort, sent hundreds of savages again into the Connecticut valley, who met the desperate King Philip. In the latter part of March Canonchet, together with Sancumachu, a Nonotuck sachem, to whom the Agawams had acknowledged sovereignty, were with Philip a few miles above Northfield. Canonchet lost his head while attempting to bring seed-corn from the Narragansett country; but the maid of Quinnapin, who undertook the errand, was more successful, bringing away a peck and a half of seed. They then scattered into planting and fishing parties to provide against famine. Hatfield, Northampton, and Hadley were garrisoned. An Indian attack on Northampton in the middle of March was successfully resisted. The Massachusetts council renewed its advice about the concentration of forces, suggested Springfield as the best place to fortify, and directed the abandonment of Westfield. Protests were sent to Boston from the various towns; Westfield in town-meeting voted that the inhabitants were ready to go down the river if properly protected by soldiers, but refused to remove to Springfield, although they would like to do it for the "worshipful Major Pynchon's sake." The assertion of some writers, that Westfield did not want to go to Connecticut, but

in 1706, was wounded in the north part of the town. Colonel Whiting and his Connecticut soldiers were undoubtedly here two years later on his errand of defending the outposts. At any rate, Joseph Parsons was directed that year (1708) to intercede with the governor against the proposed calling away of Springfield men to defend other towns, and to ask for a garrison itself. This was in the summer, in which the home of Lieutenant Wright at Skipmuck was attacked by the Indians, and three men and a child killed, and a woman carried away into captivity.

The old homogeneous town-meeting had become broken up. West Springfield had secured a meeting-house in 1702 in spite of the mother plantation; and, after the decree of the Bay authorities, that the east side should pay £50 toward the cost of the west-side edifice, Springfield voted the amount in provisions, "if they would accept thereof."

In the winter of 1704 the inhabitants on the east side of the river began to hold regular parish meetings. In accordance with the appropriation of £50 in "provision pay" toward the west-side meeting-house, the selectmen made a levy; but the west side would not accept this in full payment under the order of the General Court. The constables were ordered therefore not to collect the rates. Joseph Parsons, Dea. Jonathan Burt, and James Warriner were sent, in 1705, to Boston, to answer the still protesting west-siders. The General Court ordered the east side to pay the £50 in two years, and also provided for a division of ministry lands. The east side demurred, and appealed again to the General Court. When the west side became a separate parish they were released from the burden of Rev. Mr. Brewer's salary, and this increased the ministry rates on the east side. Many refused to pay the extra tax, and the town was compelled to sue in the Court of Quarter Sessions.

The little congregation upon the west side had secured a fine man for a minister in John Woodbridge, — learned, gentle, and easy of access. The Connecticut river was quite wide enough to divide the interests of the two sections; and the cordial strife and rivalry went on for over a century. It was not until the advent of railroads that fortune showed any decided preference for the east side as the district destined to outgrow the habiliments of a village.

Another child of Springfield was fast gaining proportions on the "Long Meddow" below the village. In the spring of 1703 the inhabitants were granted permission to build on the higher ground; they were also given lands from Pecowsic to Enfield, and from the "hil eastward to the Longmedow halfe a mile further eastward into the woods." The petition for these concessions was signed by thirteen men, including Nathaniel Burt, George Colton, Benjamin Cooley, Samuel Stebbins, and Nathaniel Bliss. The inhabitants dwelling on the long meadow followed up their new ambition by asking, in 1704, for the privilege of a separate minister; but the hope and request were premature. The maternal town-meeting, however, laid well the foundation stones for a new town, by voting, in March, 1705: "It was ordered to pay out of the Town Treasury an Addition of sixteen pounds to encourage the inhabitants on the west side of the great river, & of the Longmedow to promote the Learning of their children for the present year."

During the year following the Longmeadow inhabitants were allowed to hire a schoolmaster; so were those of West Springfield. A little difficulty grew out of the Longmeadow school tax, the scholars not being required to pay tuition. The matter was referred to the Court of Quarter Sessions, and the justices decided that the school rates should be raised like all the town rates; but the town seems to have gotten round this by requiring a load of wood to be sent to the schoolhouse for each child taught. In 1709 Thomas Mirrick, Samuel Bliss, and George Colton were sent abroad to "bring" Schoolmaster John Sherman to the village; and £40 a year stipend was allowed him out of the town treasury. This curious provision was added to a small appropriation to Captain Thomas Colton for providing schooling at Longmeadow: "W^{ch} allowance, if it occasion strife,

meeting-house, and their arbitrary duties often caused heart-burnings quite as intense as those resulting from assignments of land, since the rule followed was worldly condition and social importance. In the winter of 1663 Deacon Chapin and the selectmen, consisting of Thomas Cooper, Robert Ashley, John Pynchon, Benjamin Cooley, and Samuel Marshfield, distributed the seats as follows, no mention being made of Mr. Pynchon, as he probably owned a seat: —

Goodwife Chapin is to sitt in the seate alonge with Mrs. Glover and Mrs. Hollyocke.

In ye first seate Robert Ashly; Benja. Cooly; Tho: Cooper; George Colton, & Rowld Stebbens:
In ye 2d seate Nathanell Ely; Rich Sikes, Tho Mirick, & Willm Warriner:
In ye 3d seate Serja Stebbins; Serja; Morgan; Benj Munn: John Leonord; Anth. Dorchester; Saml Marshfeild:
In ye 4th seate Benja Parsons; Jonath Burt; Wm Branch; Reice Bedotha; Jo Dumbleton; Rowld Thomas:
In ye 5th seate John Matthews; Jo Clarke; John Lamb; Lawr Bliss; Tho Miller; Tho Day:
In ye 6th seate John Lombard; Griffith Joanes; N. Pritchard; Rich Exsell; The Noble; Saml Ely:
In ye 7th seate Jonath Taylor; Tho: Bancroft; John Scot; Nath Burt; John Stewart; Wm Brooks:
In ye 8th seate Jer Horton; Jo Bag; Jo Riley; Lyman Beamon; Abell Wright:
In ye 9th seate Joh Henryson; Saml Terry; Obadi Miller; Hugh Dudley:
In ye 10th seate Jo Crowfoote; Edwr ffoster; Charls ffery; James Osborne; Wm Hunter; Peter Swinck:

In ye forseate of ye gallery:

In ye upper part above ye Pillars on ye North side — Henry Chapin; John Bliss; Jo Keefe:

In ye upp pt above ye Pillars on ye South side — ffraunces Pepper; James Warrinar; Saml Bliss:

Below ye Pillars on ye North side — Saml Holyoke; David Ashly; Jonath Ashly; Japth Chapin; Tim: Cooper; Isack Colton; Obadi Cooly:

On ye South side below ye Pillars — Tho Cooper Jun; Jos Warrinar; John Leonord; John Harmon; Saml Harmon; Increase Sikes; John Dorchester:

In ye seate in ye Gallery wth faces agt ye minister, — Ephraim Colton; Eliakim Cooly; Jonath Morgan; Saml Stebbins; James Dorchester:

In ye Backer seate of ye Gallery on ye North side at ye upp end of it — James Taylor; John Horton; Hugh Mackey; Wm Morgan:

In ye South side at ye upp end of ye Backer seate — Jonath Ball; Saml Ball; Jos. Harmon; Nathanell Sikes; Tho: Thomson:

In ye Backer Seate (a break) the Pillars on the North side — John Hitchcock; Jo Clarke; Jon Lombard; Sam Bliss:

On the South — Jos Thomas; Tho Stebbins; Jos Bedortha.

Those of the present generation having ancestors in this congregation, and being curious to learn their social importance, can entertain themselves by studying the above list; and, if the family vanity is not flattered by ancestral assignments to "ye Backer seate," let it be remembered that the good people of that day were themselves often quite as much disturbed at the way they were ranked. This trouble became so serious in 1666 that the selectmen were compelled to interfere; many having refused to sit where they were assigned, and having acted "with a high hand," it was ordered: —

Whosoever of this towneship shall not fro tyme to tyme in respect of their sitting in ye meeting house submit ymselves to the ordering of ye Select men & Deacons or such as are impowered to seate & order psons in ye meeting house: All such Persons as shall refuse or neglect to attend unto order as aforsd shall forfeite as is hereafter expressed viz: Hee or She that shall not take his or her seate ordered ym from Tyme to tyme But shall on ye days or Tymes of Gods Publike worship Goe into & abide in any other seate appointed for some other; Such disorderly pson or psons for ye first offence shall forfeit Three shillings foure pence to ye Towne Treasury, wch shall be exacted by warrant fro ye Selectmen directed to ye Constable to Levy ye same, And if afterward Hee or Shee shall still psist in such disorder, they shall pay sixe shillings eight pence as a fine to ye Towne to be exacted as aforesd; & if a 3d tyme they shall still psist in such obstinacy, such pson to pay Ten shillings to ye Towne; to be exacted as aforesd; And if afterwards they shall still psist in such obstinacy, ye selectmen are hereby ordered to complaine of such pson to ye magistrate or county courte to deale with them as they shall Judge meete:

And whereas the Seate wch was made by ye Towne at a common Town charge (formerly called the Guard seate) is now appointed by the selectmen (who only have ye disposing of that Seate) for Boys to sit in; & ye Selectmen having de-

> clared that the smaler Boys should sit there, that they may be more in sight of y^e congregation & having warned all men out y^e said seate, both maryed & other growne psons, some whereoff doe still continue to sit there, & seem as if they did it wth a high hand; It is therefore hereby ordered that noe Persons of this Towneship above y^e age of 15 or 16 yeares shall sit in y^e seate aforesd formerly called y^e Guard Seate, unless he be ordered to sit there to looke to y^e Boys, etc.

The selectmen promulgating this order were John Pynchon, George Colton, Benjamin Cooley, Samuel Marshfield, and Lawrence Bliss. This vigorous action seemed to have a sobering effect; but it did not pave the way for a permanent peace among the young people in the gallery. Some years later (1669) Miles Morgan and Jonathan Burt were stationed "up in y^e gallery to give a check to disorders in youth & young men In tyme of God's worship. Anthony Dorchester to sit in y^e guard seate for y^e like end."

The time had come for some more definite arrangement on the Connecticut than petty justices at the infant towns of Northampton and Hadley, and recourse to the Springfield judicial commissioners, by special orders of the General Court: "It is ordered by this Court & authority thereof," so runs the ancient record, "that henceforth Springfield, Northampton, and Hadley shall be & hereby are constituted as a county." The county ran from the Connecticut line to indefinite points, not more than thirty miles from any of the towns. This would bring the county into what is now Vermont and New Hampshire. Springfield was made the shire town, the court sitting alternately at Springfield and Northampton. The colony tax was to be paid in cattle or corn. A county government, however, had been practically in operation for two years. At the May term of the General Court, 1659, the inhabitants of Springfield had presented a petition for some form of shire government, and "Capt. John Pinchon, Left: Elitzur Holiocke, and Mr. Samuel Chapin" were chosen for one year to hold court, "Northampton to be referred to Springfeild in reference to County Courts." These courts, it was decreed, "shall in all respects have the power and priviledges of any County Courte till this Court shall see cause otherwise to determine." Thus, during the years 1660 and 1661 we had a provisional county court. Mr. Pynchon took the oath in open court at Boston, and subsequently administered it to Mr. Holyoke and Mr. Chapin.

After the formation of Hampshire county, in 1662, the county taxes collected by the constables were ordered to be delivered to the county treasurer at Springfield or at Windsor, each town to pay for transportation. In 1664 the commissioner and selectmen of all the towns were summoned before the County Court for not making out the tax assessment on time. Ensign Cooper, tax commissioner, who was specially summoned to appear, was fined 6*s.* 8*d.* for not responding. For several years the judges seemed to have the greatest difficulty in making the town and county officers do their duty. The court being somewhat of a legislative body, as we will see, found the burdens of administration of justice very severe. A Hadley man who was chosen to carry the votes for magistrate to Boston, neglected to do it, and was fined. Anthony Dorchester, of Springfield, constable, failed to make returns of warrants for jurymen in 1666, and was fined. Springfield had been previously fined 5*s.* for having a defective pound, and was subsequently before the court for not choosing a "gager for cask."

It will be remembered that Springfield was freed from paying a portion of the colony taxes when William Pynchon was magistrate. On account of special hardships at the time of the formation of the county, another attempt in that direction was made, and with what success this vote of Aug. 14, 1662, at Boston shows: —

> In refference to y^e order of y^e Gen^l Cort last May that y^e Inhabitants of these Townes on Qoonectticot should pay there corne to y^e countey Rates not as y^e court sets y^e price yearly but at such price as it passes among themselves: The Towne concieving it more hard for us than for other Townes in y^e Collony and not to be according to law, voted to send a Petition to y^e next Gen^l Court for easing y^e Paymt & that it may be accordinge to Law. And M^r. Holyyke is appointed to draw it up.

	Acres.	£	s.	d.
ffra: Ball	33		09	02
Robt: Ashley	51		14	04
John Leonard	34½		09	06
Tho: Mirick	46		13	00
J: Bridgeman	41		11	04
Alex: Edwards	60½		16	09
Jno: Clarke	36		10	00
Wid: Deeble	22		06	00
Katherine Johns	19		05	04
Rowl: Stebbin	38½		10	08
Sa: Wright	41½		11	06
Hen: Burt	47½		13	04
Jno: Herman	33		09	02
Roger Pritchard :	28		07	09
Nat: Bliss	51½		14	04
Wid: Haynes	40½		11	02
Tho: Tomson	56½		15	10
Rich: Exell	40½		11	02
Jos: Parsons	42½		11	09
Jno Matthews	31		08	08
Will: Branch	27½		07	08
Geo: Colton	61		16	09
Grif: Jones	36½		10	00
Reice Bedortha	20		05	06
Will: Vahan	6		01	08
Benj: Cooly	40½		11	02
Hugh Parsons	37½		10	04
Jno: Lumbard	25		06	10
Vacant Lott	25		06	10
2 Vacant Lotts	40		11	00
3 Vacant Lotts above	60		16	06
	2178½	30	11	02

In January, 1646, Miles Morgan and George Colton were commissioned to "get a Smith for y^{e} towne," and we find that in the following September "A bargaine was driven the day above s^{d} betwixt the towne of Springfeild and ffrancis Ball for a shopp for a Smith w^{ch} is to be 12 foote wide, 16 foote in length, five foote studd betwixt Joynts, a chimney for the forge rungd, to be boarded both roof and sides, to make a doore and windows in the end wth a beam in y^{e} middst." It is difficult to tell just when Miles Morgan came to Springfield, but he had probably been a resident several years before the date of the above order. Comparatively little is known of Miles Morgan's early life. He was born in England, lived for a while at Bristol, and in 1636 came to this country when a young man, being accompanied by two brothers. The story that Miles Morgan accompanied the Roxbury pioneers to Springfield is utterly untrue. His house-lot was on the south side of Ferry lane (Cypress street), the site of Dr. Chauncey Brewer's residence. During the voyage to America young Morgan made the acquaintance, and, we may infer, won the heart, of a Miss Gilbert, who upon landing settled with her family at Beverly. After Morgan had built him a house in Springfield he pressed his suit with the Beverly maid, — not by letter, as is stated, for the simple reason that Miles could not write. The negotiations were evidently carried on by mutual friends, and Morgan, after his offer was accepted, made the journey to the east in about 1643, taking with him two neighbors and an Indian, duly armed. We are told that Miles and his three attendants walked back all the way from Beverly, while the bride and "some household stuff" were carried by the only horse at the disposal of this unique bridal party. Morgan was a butcher for many years, when his farming operations permitted.

The selectmen chosen in the autumn of 1645 were Lieutenant Smith, Richard Sikes, Samuel Chapin, Thomas Cooper, and Henry Burt. The selectmen for 1646 were Henry Smith, Elizur Holyoke, Samuel Chapin, Henry Burt, and Benjamin Cooley. That year Robert Ashley was licensed to keep the ordinary. Henry Burt's house was on south Main street, near Broad. He was a very active man, and one of his sons became the Deacon Burt of the First church, who was so much honored in later years.

A home lot twenty rods wide was assigned to Mr. Holyoke next south from that of his father-in-law, William Pynchon. It occupied the whole space from the northerly line of Worthington street to the southerly line of Bridge street. He afterward acquired, by purchase or grant from the town, large additional tracts of land on both sides of the river.

In 1662 the towns of Springfield, Northampton, and Hadley were made a county by the name of Hampshire. Springfield was made the shire town, but courts were to be held alternately at Springfield and Northampton.

In 1665 John Pynchon was made presiding judge of the court, with four associates. Holyoke was the associate from Springfield, and was also the recorder of the court.

Deacon Samuel Chapin came to Springfield, in 1642, from Roxbury, where he had owned a house and lot. On June 2, 1641, he took the freeman's oath at Boston, and so became legally a citizen of Massachusetts. It appears by the church records of Roxbury that he and his wife, Cicely Chapin, were both members of Rev. John Eliot's church in that town. His son, Japhet, was baptized there October 15, 1642.

In December, 1643, he appears by the records to have been at Springfield as one of a jury of which Holyoke was foreman, and Samuel Wright, afterward a deacon of the church, was a member. Wright and Chapin were the first deacons of the church here. Deacon Wright removed to Northampton, and died there. His descendants abound in that place and vicinity. Deacon Chapin continued to reside at Springfield, where he had a large family of sons and daughters. The northern part of the town was at one time almost peopled by his descendants.

On the 17th of September, 1862, a meeting of his descendants was held here in the old First Church, which was largely attended from all parts of the country. Stephen C. Bemis, one of the descendants, and then mayor of this city, presided. Judge Henry Chapin, of Worcester, delivered an address, and the late Dr. Holland, whose wife was a Chapin, read a poem. Other interesting addresses were delivered by other distinguished members of the family. In this way the memory of the old deacon was kept alive. And now, as if all this were not enough to perpetuate his memory, it is proposed to erect a bronze statue on Court square, in front of the church in which he once worshipped and officiated as deacon. An artist of renowned skill has been engaged to prepare this statue, and has already begun the work. When finished and erected, it will, undoubtedly, be a fit memorial in a fit place of the worthy man it is designed to represent.

While we hold in especial honor the few men who were leaders in the early settlement of this town, and who shared with William Pynchon, during the sixteen years of his stay here, the labor and responsibility of laying the foundations, we must not forget or overlook the names of others, who, without aspiring to any post of leadership, were content, in the simple capacity of pioneer settlers, to aid in building up this town in the wilderness, although it required them to expose themselves and their families to the privations and dangers of a frontier life. Of this class of early settlers, in addition to those already named, may be mentioned John Searle, Thomas Horton, Thomas Mirrick, John Leonard, Robert Ashley, William Warriner, Henry Burt, Rowland Stebbins, Richard Sikes, Thomas Cooper, James Bridgman, Alexander Edwards, Francis Ball, John Harmon, Miles Morgan, Benjamin Cooley, John Matthews, George Colton, Joseph Parsons, John Clarke, Widow Margaret Bliss and her four sons, Nathaniel, Lawrence, Samuel, and John, also Reice Bedortha, John Lombard, George Langton, Anthony Dorchester, John Lamb, John Dumbleton, Rowland Thomas, Jonathan Taylor, Thomas Miller, Benjamin Munn, John Dibble. All these have descendants here, and their names have long been familiar to us.

We are now at the commencement of a new era in the history of this town. One quarter of a thousand years has passed since its corporate existence began by the mutual agreement of the first settlers. Although weak in its infancy, it gradually outgrew the discouragements of its origin. The steady courage of the founders never failed amid all the trials of its early years. When William Pynchon, the original leader of the colonists, was compelled to abandon the town and return to England, it seemed for the time that the enterprise was almost hopeless, and a deep gloom spread over the minds of the people.

But a new leader came forward in the person of his son, John Pynchon, who immediately showed his capacity to take the place which his father had vacated, and carry on the work that his father had begun. And so a new impulse, forward and upward, was given to the enterprise, and the town continued steadily to grow and prosper until that disastrous day in October, 1675, when the Indians, stimulated by Philip, the chief of the Wampanoags, a tribe having its principal seat in Bristol county and the adjacent parts of Rhode Island, suddenly laid aside the pipe of peace, and with tomahawk, gun, and torch began the work of destruction and slaughter.

Philip endeavored to combine all the Indians of New England in a grand confederacy against the English colonists, in the hope to expel or exterminate the colonists. Failing at first to secure the coöperation of the Narragansett Indians, and being hard pressed by the English and their allies, the Mohegan Indians, Philip was forced from his stronghold in Bristol county and its vicinity to the interior of Massachusetts among the Nipmuck Indians. These joined

Burt, Henry M.

Vol. 2

Ebenezer, b. July 23, 1696, m. Deborah Chandler.
Joseph, b. August 27, 1698, d. September 10, 1698.
Isaac, b. October 10, 1700, m. Esther Marshfield.
Hannah, b. July 11, 1703, m. Nathaniel Munn, Jr.
Dinah, b. January 31, 1706, d. May 5, 1706.
Abner, b. June 17, 1709, d. February 24, 1710.

JOHN COLTON.

John Colton, son of Quartermaster George, married Abigail Parsons, daughter of Cornet Joseph Parsons, February 19, 1684. She died June 27, 1689, and he married Joanna Wolcott, daughter of Simon Wolcott of Windsor, September 2, 1690. He died February 3, 1727, and his widow January 10, 1755. His children by his first wife were:—

Abigail, b. January 4, 1685, m. Francis Griswold.
Mary, b. May 1, 1689, d. June 16, 1690.

Children by the Second Wife.

Sarah, b. September 2, 1692, m. Benjamin Smith, Jr.
Martha, b. January 4, 1694, m. Luke Hitchcock.
Joanna, b. —, m. Jonathan Cooley.
John, b. May 9, 1697, m. Mercy Stebbins.
Mary, b. —, m. Samuel Keep.
George, b. May 27, 1702, d. February 25, 1725.
Eunice, b. February 22, 1705, m. John Ely, second, Roger Wolcot, and third, Joel White.
Simon, b. October 26, 1707, d. —.
Roger, b. October 26, 1707.
Simon, b. —, 1709, m. Abigail Burt, and second, Rebecca Hale.

BENJAMIN COOLEY.

Benjamin Cooley was here in 1644, his name appearing in the records of that year. Two years after his arrival he was chosen a Selectman and served in that office 18 years, the longest period of service given by any one person. He was much employed in town affairs and was on all important committees during his active life. Samuel Terry was bound to service by William Pynchon to Benjamin Cooley, "weaver," for three years and six months, and it would appear that Cooley must have been engaged in weaving in England before coming to this country. His marriage is not on record here. He died August 17, 1684, and his wife, Sarah, died August 23, 1684. Their children born here were:—

Bethia, b. September 16, 1644, m. Henry Chapin.
Obadiah, b. January 27, 1647, m. Rebecca Williams.
Eliakim, b. January 8, 1649, m. Hannah Ribbals.
Daniel, b. May 2, 1651, m. Elizabeth Wolcott.
Sarah, b. February 27, 1654, m. Jonathan Morgan.
Benjamin, b. September 1, 1656, m. Abigail Bagg.
Mary, b. June 22, or 24, 1659, m. Thomas Terry.
Joseph, b. March 6, 1662, m. Mary Griswold.

OBADIAH COOLEY.

Obadiah Cooley, son of Benjamin and Sarah, married Rebecca Williams at Windsor. She was a daughter of John Williams. He died September 3, 1690, and his widow married John Warner, and died October 18, 1715. Obadiah's children were:—

Rebecca, b. August 23, 1671, m. John Weller.
Sarah, b. August 3, 1673, m. Tilley Merrick.
Mary, b. December 19, 1675, m. John Ferry.
Obadiah, b. August 1, 1678, m. Dorcas Hale.
Anna, b. March 5, 1681, m. Nathan Collins.
Joseph, b. November 12, 1683, m. Margaret MacCranny.
Jonathan, b. June 28, 1686, m. Joanna Colton.

BENJAMIN COOLEY, JR.

Benjamin Cooley, Jr., married by John Pynchon, February 7, 1695, to Abigail Bagg, daughter of John Bagg. He died November 29, 1731, and his widow died January 27, 1739. Their children were:—

Abigail, b. October 28, 1695, m. Henry Wolcott.
Daughter, b. October 25, 1697, d. October 27, 1697.
Daughter, s. b. August 23, 1698.
Son, b. and d. November 24, 1699.
Daughter, b. d. April 25, 1705.
Lydia, b. September 5, 1706, m. Amos Stiles.

ELIAKIM COOLEY.

Eliakim Cooley, son of Benjamin and Sarah, married Hannah Ribbals, daughter of Thomas Ribbals, March 12, 1679. He died December 1, 1711, and she December 16, 1711. Their children were:—

Hannah, b. December 24, 1679, m. Hezekiah Parsons.
Eliakim, b. March 19, 1681, m. Griswold Beckwith.
Samuel, b. November 30, 1683, m. Mary Clark.
Mercy, b. April 26, 1698, m. John Morgan.
Daughter, b. July 19, 1694, d. August 9, 1694.

DANIEL COOLEY.

Daniel Cooley, son of Benjamin, married December 8, 1680 Elizabeth Wolcott, daughter of Simon Wolcott of Windsor. His wife died January 31, 1707, and he married Widow Lydia Burt, June 17, 1709. He died February 9, 1727, and his widow January 31, 1739. His children, all by his first wife, were:—

Benjamin, b. October 8, 1681, m. Margaret Bliss.
Daniel, b. March 23, 1684, m. Jemima Clark.
Simon, b. March 6, 1687, m. Elizabeth Gunn of Hatfield.
John, b. February 23, 1689, m. Mercy Gunn.
Thomas, b. June 23, 1693, m. Rebecca Elmer.
Elizabeth, b. July 23, 1696, m. Joshua Field.
William, b. August 12, 1698, m. Elizabeth Clark.

JOSEPH COOLEY.

Joseph Cooley, son of Benjamin and Sarah, married Mary Griswold, January 22, 1684. He moved with his son Joseph to Somers, Conn., about 1730. His wife died July 13, 1739, and he died May 20, 1740. Their children were:—

Mary, b. October 1, 1685, m. Joseph Loomis.
Joseph, b. January 31, 1686, m. Mary Dorchester.
Deborah, b. February 29, 1691, m. Joshua Loomis.
Abigail, b. February 29, 1691, m. Daniel Parsons.
George, b. January 27, 1698, d. May 22, 1704.

THOMAS COOPER.

Thomas Cooper, frequently mentioned in the records as Ensign or Lieut. Thomas, married before he came here Sarah —. He came from England in the ship "Christian," arriving in Boston in 1635, at the age of 18 years. He went to Windsor in 1641 and came here in 1643. He built the first meeting-house in Springfield in 1645, for which the town agreed to give him "four score pounds." He was chosen on the first Board of Selectmen and served seventeen years. He was elected a Deputy to the General Court in 1688, serving one year. His homelot was the one granted to John Cable, who sold it to the town on his departure for Fairfield, Conn. Cooper purchased it of the town in 1643 for £25. It was 14 rods wide and extended from the river eastward across the wet meadow and thence upon the highland, eighty rods beyond. It was situated next north of William Pynchon's homelot, and was where the railroad now crosses Main Street. Cooper in May, 1654, sold from this purchase the "Hassky" meadow containing 2 acres lying between the street and the upland to the east, for 30 shillings to John Pynchon.

It has been inferred that Thomas Cooper's wife was before marriage Mary Slye. In the 50th volume, page 355, of the Historical and Genealogical Register, is the will of Capt. Robert Slye of Bushwood, St. Mary's County, Md., in which under certain contingencies he deeded lands to "my nephews Timothy and Thomas Cooper, both of Springfield in New England." Captain Slye may have married a sister of Lieut. Thomas Cooper. If not, then Thomas's wife was a Slye.

He served on many important committees of a public nature, and was appointed by the General Court to be one of the Commissioners to establish the bounds of Hadley, and also to lay out the town of Suffield.

He was an active business man for that period and had extensive dealings with Pynchon, of whom he bought trading cloth and other goods which he exchanged with the Indians for beaver skins. In May, 1652, Pynchon made this entry in his books: "Sold him the Comoditys here following, to

860

The
Cooley Genealogy

The Descendants of Ed. 1

ENSIGN BENJAMIN COOLEY
an early settler of Springfield and Longmeadow,
Massachusetts; and other members of the
family in America

By MORTIMER ELWYN COOLEY
In collaboration
with
Lyman Edgar Cooley
and
Ernest Linwood Cooley

Compiled by
VIVIEN BULLOCH KEATLEY

THE TUTTLE PUBLISHING COMPANY, INC.
RUTLAND, VERMONT

860

SECTION I

BENJAMIN COOLEY[1]

1 BENJAMIN COOLEY was born about 1617, place unknown, and died August 17, 1684, in that part of Springfield, Massachusetts, which became Longmeadow. His wife's name was Sarah, and she died in Springfield August 23, 1684.

Benjamin and Sarah Cooley had eight children, all born in Springfield. There were three daughters and five sons. One of the sons, BENJAMIN COOLEY II, had no male issue. For the four remaining sons, OBADIAH, ELIAKIM, DANIEL and JOSEPH COOLEY, separate sections of their descendants have been compiled. This section takes up, in order, the daughters of Benjamin and Sarah Cooley, and their son, Benjamin Cooley, Jr.

8 Children[2], b. Springfield:

* i BETHIA, Sept. 16, 1643. *See below.*

2 ii OBADIAH, Jan. 27, 1646/7. *See* OBADIAH LINE, SECTION II, *page* 200.

3 iii ELIAKIM, Jan. 8, 1648/9. *See* ELIAKIM LINE, SECTION III, *page* 386.

4 iv DANIEL, May 2, 1651. *See* DANIEL LINE, SECTION IV, *page* 445.

v SARAH, Feb. 27, 1653/4; m. Jan. 15, 1679, Jonathan Morgan[2], s. of the immigrant Miles Morgan[1] and his wife Prudence (Gilbert). Miles Morgan emigrated to America from Bristol, England, in

---

Note: Boldface Arabic numerals indicate names of sons who are carried forward as heads of families and in consecutive order. Stars indicate daughters who are heads of family, and whose data immediately follow. Because, until 1752, March 25 was the beginning of the new year, and March was the first month, double-years are given when doubt exists as to which year is meant. Other double-dates indicate conflicting sources.

1636, and settled at Springfield. Jonathan Morgan² was b. Sept. 16, 1646, Springfield; d. there 1730. For additional information see the Morgan Lineage in *Colonial Families of the U.S.A.*, by Mackenzie.

* vi BENJAMIN II, Sept. 1, 1656, had no male issue. *See below.*

* vii MARY, June 22, 1659. *See below.*

5 viii JOSEPH, Mar. 6, 1661/2. *See* JOSEPH LINE, SECTION V, *page* 811.

i BETHIA COOLEY²

da. Benjamin and Sarah Cooley, No. **1** above, b. Sept. 16, 1643, Springfield, Mass.; d. there Dec. 9, 1711, in that section which became Chicopee. She m. Dec. 5, 1664, Henry Chapin, Sr., s. Deacon Samuel and Cicely (Penny), b. 1630, d. Aug. 16, 1718, Springfield (Chicopee).

Deacon Samuel Chapin¹ came to Springfield from Roxbury, Mass.; he was in Springfield in 1642. He took a prominent part in all affairs of the town, both religious and civil. In 1648, he was a member of the Board of Selectmen on which Benjamin Cooley first served. Deacon Chapin conducted religious services in the absence of the minister. Following the departure of Mr. Moxon from the Springfield church, he preached alternately with Henry Burt and John Pynchon until Mr. Moxon's successor, Peletiah Glover, arrived. Deacon Samuel Chapin had four sons and three daughters; all but the youngest child were born before he came to Springfield.

Henry Chapin², s. Deacon Samuel and Cicely (Penny), was a Deputy to the General Court in 1689, and served for eleven years as selectman. He and his brother, Japhet Chapin (who m. Abileneh Coole², da. of Samuel Coole-Coley¹ of Milford, Conn.), were the first settlers in Chicopee, which was the "old fifth parish" of Springfield. Henry Chapin's house was near the west end of what is now Exchange Street in Chicopee Center. He was living there by 1675.

Henry and Bethia (Cooley) Chapin had 5 children³: CHAPIN: 1, *Mary*; 2, *Sarah*; 3, *Bethia*; 4, *Henry*; and 5, BENJAMIN. For further data on the descendants of Bethia Cooley, see *The Chapin Book*, by Gilbert W. Chapin, and *The Chapin Genealogy*.

Benjamin Chapin³, s. Henry and Bethia (Cooley), b. Feb, 2, 1682; d. Mar. 27, 1756; m. Nov. 9, 1704, Hannah Colton, da. Isaac and Mary (Cooper), b. Longmeadow, d. Mar. 5, 1739.

COOLEY

Subject: [CRV] Re: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-D Digest V99 #312
Resent-Date: Thu, 9 Dec 1999 01:03:20 -0800 (PST)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Thu, 9 Dec 1999 04:03:06 EST
From: CarolH726@aol.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

In a message dated 12/8/1999 11:53:52 AM Pacific Standard Time,
CT-RIVER-VALLEY-D-request@rootsweb.com writes:

> *-Message: #6*
> *Date: Wed, 8 Dec 1999 08:14:37 EST*
> *From: PDCraft@aol.com*
> *To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com*
> *Message-ID: <0.caa579e3.257fb3bd@aol.com>*
> *Subject: Re: COOLEY, COLTON*
> *Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"*
> *Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit*
>
> *I too am interested in this discussion as I have Sarah wife of Benjamin*
> *COOLEY as Sarah SAVAGE.*
>
> *2. BENJAMIN2 COOLEY (EARL1) was born 1617 in Bap At Tring Per,*
> *Hertfordshire, ENG, and died 17 August 1684 in Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
He
>
> *married SARAH SAVAGE Bef. 1643 in Springfield, Springfield, MA, daughter*
of
> *THOMAS SAVAGE. She was born Abt. 1620 in ENG, and died 23 August 1684 in*
> *Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
>
> *Children of BENJAMIN COOLEY and SARAH SAVAGE are:*
> *i. SAMUEL3 COLEY, b. Of Milford, New Haven, CT; d. Milford, Frfld.,*
CT;
>
> *m. ANN PRUDEN, 14 February 1639/40, Milford, New Haven, Conn.*
> *3. ii. BETHIA COOLEY, b. 16 January 1642/43, Springfield, Hampden, MA; d.*
> *09*
> *December 1711, Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
> *4. iii. OBADIAH COOLEY, b. 27 January 1646/47, Springfield, Hampden,*
MA;
>
> *d. 03 September 1690, Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
> *5. iv. ELIAKIM COOLEY, b. 08 January 1648/49, Springfield, Hampden, MA;*
d.
> *01 December 1711, Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
> *6. v. DANIEL COOLEY, b. 02 May 1651, Springfield, Hampden, MA; d. 09*
> *February 1726/27, Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
> *vi. SARAH COOLEY, b. 27 February 1653/54, Springfield, Hampden, MA; d.*
> *14*
> *February 1742/43; m. JONATHAN MORGAN, 15 January 1679/80, Springfield,*
> *Hampden, MA.*
> *7. vii. BENJAMIN COOLEY, b. 01 September 1656, Springfield, Hampden,*
MA;
>
> *d. 29 November 1731, Springfield, Hampden, MA.*
> *viii. MARY COOLEY, b. 22 June 1659, Springfield, Hampden, MA; d. 06*
> *December 1720, Springfield, Hampden, MA; m. THOMAS TERRY, Springfield,*

> Hampden, MA; b. 21 April 1687, Springfield, Hampden, MA.
> 8. ix. JOSEPH COOLEY, b. 06 March 1661/62, Springfield, Hampden, MA; d.
20
> May 1740, Somers, Windham, CT.
>
> Pamela Sapp Craft
> Manteca, CA

Hi Pamela,

Thanks for your input on the COOLEY line. Your info. is very interesting. Do you have a copy of the marriage of Benjamin COOLEY and Sarah SAVAGE in Springfield? I did most of my research on this about 20 years ago and used the book "The First Century of Springfield" where it states Benjamin's marriage is not on record in Springfield and it just has his wife as Sarah. Possibly other records have been found since that book was published that I don't know about. And for the birth of the first child you listed, Samuel, who is not shown in this book.

Thanks so much. Look forward to hearing from you again.

Carol Harrison

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
http://archiver.rootsweb.com/CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L
Conn River Valley Genealogical Research library>>>
http://www.quadrangle.org
List owner: Cyndylou3@earthlink.net

==============================
Free Web space. ANY amount. ANY subject.
RootsWeb's Freepages put you in touch with millions.
http://cgi.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/acctform.cgi

Subject: **[CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L] Re:WOLCOTT-COOLEY-JENNINGS**
Resent-Date: Sun, 5 Dec 1999 06:18:19 -0800 (PST)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Sun, 5 Dec 1999 09:17:44 EST
From: KJeann3261@aol.com
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

I have the following info. Anyone see any corrections that need to be made?

Descendants of HENRY WOLCOTT

```
    1   HENRY WOLCOTT   1578 - 1655
.       +ELIZABETH SAUNDERS 1584 - 1655
....    2   [1] SIMON WOLCOTT   1624 -
........        +JOANNA COOK    1638 - 1657
....        *2nd Wife of [1] SIMON WOLCOTT:
........        +MARTHA PITKIN  1639 - 1719
........... 3   ELIZABETH WOLCOTT   1662 - 1706/07
................    +DANIEL COOLEY  1651 - 1726/27
................... 4   BENJAMIN COOLEY 1681 - 1745
......................      +MARGARET BLISS 1683 -
.........................   5   BENJAMIN COOLEY 1701 -
.........................   5   KEZIAH COOLEY   1702 -
.............................       +PHILIP GOSS
.........................   5   AZARIAH COOLEY  1704 -
.........................   5   NATHANIEL COOLEY    1706 -
.........................   5   ZERNIAH COOLEY  1707/08 -
.............................       +JOSEPH JENNINGS, JR.   1704 - 1746
................................    6   BENJAMIN JENNINGS   1730 - 1796
....................................    +ELIZABETH GILBERT  1732 - 1785
....................................... 7   HANNAH JENNINGS 1768 - 1811
...........................................     +ANDREW KENDALL 1766 - 1829
................................    6   BERIAH JENNINGS 1731 - 1776
....................................    +EUNICE STEBBINS    1733/34 - 1823
....................................... 7   BERIAH JENNINGS 1754 - 1775
....................................... 7   JOSEPH JENNINGS 1756 -
...........................................     +OLIVE COBURN
....................................... 7   JOHN JENNINGS   1759 - 1823
...........................................     +MARY (MERCY) SIKES 1757 -
1823
....................................... 7   EUNICE JENNINGS 1763 -
...........................................     +ELIJAH PARSONS
....................................... 7   SARAH JENNINGS  1765 -
....................................... 7   DARIUS JENNINGS 1767 - 1844
...........................................     +CYNTHIA BEACH
................................    6   JOSEPH JENNINGS 1739 -
.........................   5   MARGARET COOLEY 1709/10 -
.............................       +JOSEPH MORGAN
.........................   5   EBENEZER COOLEY 1716 -
.........................   5   MALE COOLEY 1714/15 - 1715/16
................... 4   DANIEL COOLEY, JR.  1682/83 - 1773
......................      +JEMIMA CLARK
................... 4   SIMON COOLEY    1685/86 -
................... 4   JOHN COOLEY 1687/88 -
................... 4   ELIZABETH COOLEY    1696 - 1781
......................      +JOSHUA FIELD   1695 - 1783
.........................   5   SAMUEL FIELD    1720 -
.........................   5   EBENEZER FIELD  1722 -
.........................   5   DANIEL FIELD    1724 -
```

```
........................   5   ELIZABETH FIELD 1726 -
...........................        +EDMOND BARTLETT
........................   5   NATHANIEL FIELD 1727 -
...........................        +MARY GOODRICH
.................  4   WILLIAM COOLEY  1698 -
........... 3   MARTHA WOLCOTT  1664 - 1687
...............     +THOMAS ALLYN
........... 3   SIMON WOLCOTT, JR.  1666 - 1732
........... 3   LT. HENRY WOLCOTT   1670 - 1746
........... 3   CHRISTOPHER WOLCOTT 1672 - 1693
........... 3   MARY WOLCOTT    1674 - 1676
........... 3   WILLIAM WOLCOTT 1676 - 1748/49
........... 3   GOV. ROGER WOLCOTT  1678/79 - 1767
........... 3   JOANNA WOLCOTT  1668 - 1755
...............     +JOHN COLTON    1659 - 1726/27
.................  4   SARAH COLTON    1692 -
.................  4   MARTHA COLTON   1693/94 -
.................  4   JOANNA COLTON   1695 -
.................  4   JOHN COLTON 1697 -
.....................      +MERCY STEBBINS 1705 -
.................  4   MARY COLTON
.................  4   GEORGE COLTON   1702 -
.................  4   [2] EUNICE COLTON   1704/05 -
.....................      +JOHN ELY
.................      *2nd Husband of [2] EUNICE COLTON:
.....................      +ROGER WOLCOTT
.................      *3rd Husband of [2] EUNICE COLTON:
.....................      +JOEL WHITE
.................  4   [3] SIMON COLTON    1707 -
.....................      +ABIGAIL BURT
.................      *2nd Wife of [3] SIMON COLTON:
.....................      +REBECCA HALE
.................  4   ROGER COLTON    1707 -
....    2   JOHN WOLCOTT
....    2   ANNA WOLCOTT
........    +MATTHEW GRISWOLD
....    2   MARY WOLCOTT
........    +JOB DRAKE
....    2   HENRY WOLCOTT
....    2   GEORGE WOLCOTT
....    2   CHRISTOPHER WOLCOTT
```

The English ancestry of the Wolcotts goes back to John Woolcott I of Tolland, Somersetshire, England, whose will was dated there Feb. 9, 1571, and proved April 11, 1572. In his will are mentioned the children John, Alice and Mary, his wife Agnes, and brothers Henry and Roger Woolcot.

The will of John Wolcot II of Tolland, dated Nov. 10, 1623, mentions several children, among them his two eldest son, Christopher Wolcott and Henry Woolcott. His wife's name was Joan.

Henry Wolcott, the surviving son of John and Joan Wolcott, was baptised at the parish Lidiard St. Lawrence, adjoing Tolland, Dec. 6, 1578. Several statements about when he came to America exist; one, that he came to Dorchester, Mass., in 1628; another, that he came on the ship "Mary and John" in the first company, Mar. 20, 1630, landing at Nantasket, Mass. At any rate he was one of the original settlers of Dorchester, and held many positions of trust. In 1636/7 he moved to Windsor, Conn.,

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl

http://archives.rootsweb.com/CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L/
Conn.River Valley Genealogical research library: http://www.quadrangle.org
Listowner:Cyndylou3@earthlink.net
==============================
Free Web space. ANY amount. ANY subject.
RootsWeb's Freepages put you in touch with millions.
http://cgi.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/acctform.cgi

Subject: **Re: [CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L] Re:WOLCOTT-COOLEY-JENNINGS**
Resent-Date: Sun, 5 Dec 1999 11:27:09 -0800 (PST)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Sun, 5 Dec 1999 13:14:16 -0600
From: "Deb_Piper" <allpiper@psci.net>
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

Hi,

I have my line through a Benjamin Cooley b. England, d. 8/23/1684, m. Sarah;
son Obadiah Cooley, b. 1/27/1646/47,Springfield, MA,
d.9/03/1690,Springfield,
MA, m. Rebecca Williams, Windsor, CT.
Have you heard anything on this line? Thank you.....

Deborah Ray Piper
Rockport, Spencer Co., Indiana
allpiper@psci.net
-----Original Message-----
From: KJeann3261@aol.com <KJeann3261@aol.com>
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com <CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com>
Date: Sunday, December 05, 1999 8:23 AM
Subject: [CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L] Re:WOLCOTT-COOLEY-JENNINGS

```
>I have the following info. Anyone see any corrections that need to be made?
>
>Descendants of HENRY WOLCOTT
>
>    1   HENRY WOLCOTT   1578 - 1655
>.       +ELIZABETH SAUNDERS 1584 - 1655
>....    2   [1] SIMON WOLCOTT   1624 -
>.......         +JOANNA COOK    1638 - 1657
>....        *2nd Wife of [1] SIMON WOLCOTT:
>.......         +MARTHA PITKIN  1639 - 1719
>........... 3   ELIZABETH WOLCOTT   1662 - 1706/07
>...............     +DANIEL COOLEY  1651 - 1726/27
>................... 4   BENJAMIN COOLEY 1681 - 1745
>......................      +MARGARET BLISS 1683 -
>.........................   5   BENJAMIN COOLEY 1701 -
>.........................   5   KEZIAH COOLEY   1702 -
>.............................       +PHILIP GOSS
>.........................   5   AZARIAH COOLEY  1704 -
>.........................   5   NATHANIEL COOLEY    1706 -
>.........................   5   ZERNIAH COOLEY  1707/08 -
>.............................       +JOSEPH JENNINGS, JR.   1704 - 1746
>................................    6   BENJAMIN JENNINGS   1730 - 1796
>....................................        +ELIZABETH GILBERT  1732 - 1785
>....................................... 7   HANNAH JENNINGS 1768 - 1811
>...........................................     +ANDREW KENDALL 1766 - 1829
>................................    6   BERIAH JENNINGS 1731 - 1776
>....................................        +EUNICE STEBBINS    1733/34 -
1823
>....................................... 7   BERIAH JENNINGS 1754 - 1775
>....................................... 7   JOSEPH JENNINGS 1756 -
>...........................................     +OLIVE COBURN
>....................................... 7   JOHN JENNINGS   1759 - 1823
>...........................................     +MARY (MERCY) SIKES 1757 -
```

```
>1823
>....................................... 7   EUNICE JENNINGS 1763 -
>...........................................     +ELIJAH PARSONS
>....................................... 7   SARAH JENNINGS  1765 -
>....................................... 7   DARIUS JENNINGS 1767 - 1844
>...........................................     +CYNTHIA BEACH
>................................    6   JOSEPH JENNINGS 1739 -
>.........................   5   MARGARET COOLEY 1709/10 -
>.............................       +JOSEPH MORGAN
>.........................   5   EBENEZER COOLEY 1716 -
>.........................   5   MALE COOLEY 1714/15 - 1715/16
>..................   4   DANIEL COOLEY, JR.  1682/83 - 1773
>......................       +JEMIMA CLARK
>..................   4   SIMON COOLEY    1685/86 -
>..................   4   JOHN COOLEY 1687/88 -
>..................   4   ELIZABETH COOLEY    1696 - 1781
>......................       +JOSHUA FIELD   1695 - 1783
>.........................   5   SAMUEL FIELD    1720 -
>.........................   5   EBENEZER FIELD  1722 -
>.........................   5   DANIEL FIELD    1724 -
>.........................   5   ELIZABETH FIELD 1726 -
>.............................       +EDMOND BARTLETT
>.........................   5   NATHANIEL FIELD 1727 -
>.............................       +MARY GOODRICH
>..................   4   WILLIAM COOLEY  1698 -
>........... 3   MARTHA WOLCOTT  1664 - 1687
>...............     +THOMAS ALLYN
>........... 3   SIMON WOLCOTT, JR.  1666 - 1732
>........... 3   LT. HENRY WOLCOTT   1670 - 1746
>........... 3   CHRISTOPHER WOLCOTT 1672 - 1693
>........... 3   MARY WOLCOTT    1674 - 1676
>........... 3   WILLIAM WOLCOTT 1676 - 1748/49
>........... 3   GOV. ROGER WOLCOTT  1678/79 - 1767
>........... 3   JOANNA WOLCOTT  1668 - 1755
>...............     +JOHN COLTON    1659 - 1726/27
>..................   4   SARAH COLTON    1692 -
>..................   4   MARTHA COLTON   1693/94 -
>..................   4   JOANNA COLTON   1695 -
>..................   4   JOHN COLTON 1697 -
>......................       +MERCY STEBBINS 1705 -
>..................   4   MARY COLTON
>..................   4   GEORGE COLTON   1702 -
>..................   4   [2] EUNICE COLTON   1704/05 -
>......................       +JOHN ELY
>..................       *2nd Husband of [2] EUNICE COLTON:
>......................       +ROGER WOLCOTT
>..................       *3rd Husband of [2] EUNICE COLTON:
>......................       +JOEL WHITE
>..................   4   [3] SIMON COLTON    1707 -
>......................       +ABIGAIL BURT
>..................       *2nd Wife of [3] SIMON COLTON:
>......................       +REBECCA HALE
>..................   4   ROGER COLTON    1707 -
>....    2   JOHN WOLCOTT
>....    2   ANNA WOLCOTT
>........       +MATTHEW GRISWOLD
>....    2   MARY WOLCOTT
>........       +JOB DRAKE
>....    2   HENRY WOLCOTT
```

>.... 2 GEORGE WOLCOTT
>.... 2 CHRISTOPHER WOLCOTT
>
>The English ancestry of the Wolcotts goes back to John Woolcott I of Tolland,
>Somersetshire, England, whose will was dated there Feb. 9, 1571, and proved
>April 11, 1572. In his will are mentioned the children John, Alice and Mary,
>his wife Agnes, and brothers Henry and Roger Woolcot.
>
>The will of John Wolcot II of Tolland, dated Nov. 10, 1623, mentions several
>children, among them his two eldest son, Christopher Wolcott and Henry
>Woolcott. His wife's name was Joan.
>
>Henry Wolcott, the surviving son of John and Joan Wolcott, was baptised at
>the parish Lidiard St. Lawrence, adjoing Tolland, Dec. 6, 1578. Several
>statements about when he came to America exist; one, that he came to
>Dorchester, Mass., in 1628; another, that he came on the ship "Mary and John"
>in the first company, Mar. 20, 1630, landing at Nantasket, Mass. At any rate
>he was one of the original settlers of Dorchester, and held many positions of
>trust. In 1636/7 he moved to Windsor, Conn.,
>
>
>==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
>http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
>http://archives.rootsweb.com/CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L/
>Conn.River Valley Genealogical research library: http://www.quadrangle.org
>Listowner:Cyndylou3@earthlink.net
>
>==============================
>Free Web space. ANY amount. ANY subject.
>RootsWeb's Freepages put you in touch with millions.
>http://cgi.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/acctform.cgi
>
>

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
This list covers genealogy and history of The Connecticut River Valley
Accuracy is important--double check your spelling and dates .
Got information to share-----share them.....list sources
http://archiver.rootsweb.com/CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
http://www.quadrangle.org (genealogical lib for Ct-River-Valley area)
list owner: cyndylou3@earthlink.net

==============================
Free Web space. ANY amount. ANY subject.
RootsWeb's Freepages put you in touch with millions.
http://cgi.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/acctform.cgi

Subject: **[CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L] COOLEY**
Resent-Date: Sun, 5 Dec 1999 16:14:35 -0800 (PST)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Sun, 5 Dec 1999 19:14:27 EST
From: CarolH726@aol.com
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

> *Hi,*
>
> *I have my line through a Benjamin Cooley b. England, d. 8/23/1684, m.*
Sarah;
> *son Obadiah Cooley, b. 1/27/1646/47,Springfield, MA,*
> *d.9/03/1690,Springfield,*
> *MA, m. Rebecca Williams, Windsor, CT.*
> *Have you heard anything on this line? Thank you.....*
>
> *Deborah Ray Piper*
> *Rockport, Spencer Co., Indiana*

Hi Deborah and everyone,

I am also descended from Benjamin and Sarah COOLEY and their son, Obadiah, who marr. Rebecca WILLIAMS, daughter of John WILLIAMS. And then Obadiah COOLEY Jr. who marr. Dorcas HEALD/HALE, dau. of Gershom HEALD/HALE, in Springfield, MA in 1702. Both Obadiahs were in the Rev. War. Their son Noah COOLEY marr. Mercy ? (don't know too much about them, but they lived near Brimfield and Western); their dau. Hannah COOLEY marr. Judah FERRY in 1770.

My info. is from "The First Century of the History of Springfield" by Henry Burt; "History of Town of Palmer" by J.H. Temple; "Hampden Co, Mass." by Copeland; "The Longmeadow Centennial" pub. by the Sec. of the Centennial Committee; and Vital Records books of Springfield and Palmer. I believe there was a COOLEY Genealogy published several years ago, but I have not seen it yet.

I can give children's names, more dates and misc. info. from the above sources if anyone is interested. Although others with COOLEYS probably know more about them than I do, since I don't live in the area and have never been to MA. But there are good libraries here in Southern California with much info. on New England, thank goodness.

Am enjoying the list and learning more about this area of MA.

Carol Harrison
Torrance, CA
Carol H726@aol.com

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
(on first page,put in box: Ct-River-Valley and when query page comes up, list to
http://archiver.rootsweb.com/CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L/
http://www.quadrangle.org (genealogical lib.for Ct-River-Valley area)
listowner: Cyndylou3@earthlink.net

==============================
Free Web space. ANY amount. ANY subject.
RootsWeb's Freepages put you in touch with millions.

PHELPS

THE "MARY AND JOHN"

A STORY OF THE FOUNDING OF DORCHESTER, MASSACHUSETTS, 1630

by MAUDE PINNEY KUHNS

> *"So we came by the good Hand of the Lord,*
> *through the deep comfortably."*
>
> —Roger Clap

CHARLES E. TUTTLE COMPANY
Rutland, Vermont

PART I

THE "MARY AND JOHN"

ON THE TWENTIETH OF MARCH, 1630, a group of men and women, one hundred and forty in number, set sail from Plymouth, England, in the good ship, the "Mary and John." The company had been selected and assembled largely through the efforts of the Reverend John White, of Dorchester, England; with whom they spent the day before sailing, "fasting, preaching, and praying." These people had come from the western counties of England, mostly from Devonshire, Dorsetshire, and Somerset. They had chosen two ministers to accompany them: "men who were interested in the idea of bringing the Indians to the knowledge of the gospel." The Reverend John Maverick was an elderly man from Devon, a minister of the Established church. Reverend John Warham was also an ordained minister of the church of England, in Exeter, eminent as a preacher. There is some evidence that both of these men were in some difficulties with the church on account of their sympathies with the Puritans.

Edward Rossiter and Roger Ludlow, two men who were members of the government in England, were also chosen; and several gentlemen, middleaged, with adult families were next joined to the association. Among these were Henry Wolcott, Thomas Ford, George Dyer, William Gaylord, William Rockwell, and William Phelps. But a large portion of the company were young men, eager for adventure, such as Israel Stoughton, Roger Clapp, George Minot, Richard Collicott, and Nathaniel Duncan.[1]

So we came, writes Roger Clapp in his *Memoirs*, by the good Hand of the Lord, through the deep comfortably; having preaching or expounding of the word of God every day for ten weeks together by our ministers. When we came to Nantasket, Capt. Squeb, who was Captain of that great ship of four hundred tons, put us on shore and our goods on Nantasket Point, and left us to shift for ourselves in a forelorn place in this wilderness.

---

[1] Clapp, Ebenezer: *History of the Town of Dorchester*, 1859, published by Ebenezer Clapp, Boston, Mass., pp. 17-18.

It had been their original intent to land in the Charles River, but a dispute with Captain Squeb, the commander of the vessel, caused the whole company, on May 30, 1630, to be put ashore at Nantasket. The "Mary and John" was the first of the Fleet of 1630 to arrive in the bay. At that time there could not have been pilots, or charts of the channel, and it does not seem unreasonable that the captain refused to undertake the passage, but Roger Clap has sent Captain Squeb down to posterity as a merciless man.[2]

According to tradition they landed upon the south side of Dorchester Neck, or South Boston, in Old Harbor. Ten of the men, under the command of Captain Southcote, found a small boat, and went up the river to Charlestown Neck, where they found an old planter, probably Thomas Walfourd, who fed them "a dinner of fish without bread." Later they continued their journey up the Charles River, as far as what is now Watertown, returning several days later to the company who had found pasture for their cattle at Mattapan. The settlement was later called Dorchester, in honor of the Reverend John White, of Dorchester, England.

Roger Clap tells of the hardships that followed. They had little food, and were forced to live on clams and fish. The men built small boats, and the Indians came later with baskets of corn. "The place was a wilderness," writes Roger Clap. "Fish was a good help to me and to others. Bread was so scarce that I thought the very crusts from my father's table would have been sweet; and when I could have meal and salt and water boiled together, I asked, 'who could ask for better?' "

Here they lived for five or six years. Other boats arrived and other towns were settled. But the life at Dorchester was not entirely congenial to the lovers of liberty of the "Mary and John." The group of settlements around Massachusetts Bay was dominated by clergymen and officials of aristocratic tendencies. Their Governor, John Winthrop, had little sympathy with the common people. "The best part (of the people)," he declared, "is always the least, and of that best part, the wiser is always the lesser."

---

[2] Stiles, Henry R.: *History of Ancient Windsor*, 1891, Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co., Hartford, Conn.

And the Reverend John Cotton put it more bluntly when he said, "Never did God ordain democracy for the government of the church or the people."

These principles were repugnant to the people of the "Mary and John," who had come to America to escape such restraint. They had no wish to interfere with the methods of worship of others, and they did not wish others to interfere with them. Too, they were land-hungry, after centuries of vassalage to the lords of the manors, leading hopeless lives without chance of independence. Perhaps they were influenced also, by the fact that a great smallpox epidemic had raged among the Indians, killing off so many that they were not the menace that they had been at first. The settlers turned their attention toward the fertile meadows of the Connecticut Valley.

A group under Roger Ludlow set out and reached the Plymouth Trading house that had been erected by William Holmes near the junction of the Connecticut and the Farmington Rivers, early in the summer of 1635. A little later sixty men, women and children, with their "Cows, heifers and swine," came overland from Dorchester. The winter was severe and the food scarce, and many returned to Massachusetts, but in the spring they came back to Connecticut with their friends, and by April, 1636, most of the members of the Dorchester Church were settled near the Farmington River, along the brow of the hill that overlooks the "Great Meadow." This in spite of the fact that the Plymouth people disputed their claim to the land. They built rude shelters, dug out of the rising ground along the edge of the river bank. The rear end and the two sides were simply the earth itself, with a front and a roof of beams. The town was later named Windsor.

In the following year, 1637, danger from the Pequot Indians forced them to abandon their dugouts and to come together around the area known as the Palisado Green. Their new homes were at once enclosed with a strong palisado.

In 1639 they began the construction of their first real meeting house. It stood in the center of the palisado, and was topped with a cupola and platform, where the sexton beat a drum to summon the people to attend services or public meetings. About

the same time there was built and presented to the pastor, the Reverend John Warham, a corn mill, which is supposed to have been the first grist mill built in Connecticut. For many years it served all the settlements in the river valley, as far south as Middletown.

All over America today live the descendants of the fathers and mothers of the "Mary and John." Their sons and daughters have written their names on the pages of American History. They have filled the pulpits of famous churches; they have sat on judges' benches, and in the seats of Congress; they have occupied Governors' Mansions, and even the White House. Some fought at Lexington, and wintered with Washington at Valley Forge. They joined in the trek to the West, and one followed Brigham Young into Utah. One marched with Sherman as he burned and pillaged his way through Georgia, and perhaps one fought on the other side with Lee. One is called the "Hero of Manila Bay," and one was hanged! They learned strange names like Saint-Mehiel, Chateau-Thierry, the Argonne Forest and Sedan. Perhaps one lies in Flanders Field.

And even as this manuscript is being written, our boys are going again into strange lands: to Iceland, to Africa, and to Australia! One of our own correspondents wrote from Schofield Barracks in Hawaii.

An effort has been made to show through the ancestry of people living today, or through famous men of history, how this little group lived together, married and intermarried, even beyond the third and fourth generations. The names of descendants of the men and women who came to America on the "Mary and John" are found in every state of the Union.

THE PASSENGER LIST

(Compiled from various sources, and not official. See Introduction.)

1. Rev. John Maverick
2. Mary Maverick
3. John*
4. Mary*
5. Moses*
6. Aaron*
7. Abigail*
8. Antipas*
9. Rev. John Warham
10. Cecelia Warham
11. Samuel
12. Samuel Allen
13. Thomas Bascomb
14. Roger Clap
15. Richard Collicott
16. Joan Collicott
17. Elizabeth
18. Aaron Cook
19. Nicholas Denslow
20. Elizabeth Denslow
21. John
22. John Drake
23. Elizabeth Drake
24. John
25. Job
26. Jacob
27. Elizabeth
28. Mary
29. Nathaniel Duncan
30. Elizabeth Duncan
31. Nathaniel
32. George Dyer
33. Abigail Dyer
34. Elizabeth
35. Mary*
36. Bigod Eggleston
37. James
38. Samuel
39. Thomas Ford
40. Elizabeth Ford
41. Mary
42. Joanna
43. Abigail
44. Hepzibah
45. John Gallop
46. John*
47. Humphrey Gallop
48. Anne*
49. John Gaylord
50. William Gaylord
51. Wife
52. Elizabeth
53. William
54. Walter
55. Samuel
56. John
57. Giles Gibbs
58. Wife
59. Gregory
60. John Gilbert
61. Winnifred Gilbert
62. Elizabeth*
63. John
64. Thomas
65. Jonathan Gillett
66. Nathan Gillett
67. Mathew Grant
68. Priscilla Grant
69. Mathew
70. Priscilla
71. John Greenway
72. Mary Greenway
73. Anne*
74. Elizabeth*
75. Katherine*
76. William Hannum
77. William Hayden
78. Thomas Holcomb
79. Elizabeth Ferguson
80. John Holman
81. John Hoskins
82. John

83. Thomas
84. George Hull
85. Mary (Hull)*
86. Josiah*
87. Martha*
88. Naomi*
89. Elizabeth*
90. Cornelius*
91. William Lovell
92. Roger Ludlow
93. Mary Ludlow
94. John Mason
95. George Minot
96. Martha Minot
97. John
98. James
99. Thomas Moore
100. John Moore
101. George Phelps
102. Richard Phelps
103. William Phelps
104. Elizabeth Phelps
105. William
106. Sarah
107. Samuel
108. Nathaniel
109. Joseph
110. Mary Dover
111. Humphrey Pinney
112. Eltweed Pomeroy
113. Margery Pomeroy
114. Thomas Richards
115. Welthian Richards
116. John
117. Thomas
118. Mary
119. Alice
120. Anna
121. William Rockwell
122. Susannah Rockwell
123. Joanna
124. John
125. Edward Rossiter
126. Wife
127. Bryan
128. Hugh Rossiter
129. Wife
130. Jane
131. John Smith
132. Dorothy Smith
133. Lawrence
134. John
135. Richard Southcote
136. Thomas Southcote
137. Israel Stoughton
138. Elizabeth Stoughton
139. Hannah
140. Thomas Stoughton
141. Thomas
142. John Strong
143. Margery Strong
144. John
145. Infant
146. Eleanor Strong
147. Richard Sylvester
148. Stephen Terry
149. John Tilley
150. Nicholas Upsall
151. Dorothy Upsall
152. Henry Way
153. Elizabeth Way
154. Samuel
155. Roger Williams
156. Henry Wolcott
157. Elizabeth Wolcott
158. Henry
159. George
160. Christopher.

Note: Wives and children whose passage on the "Mary and John is doubtful.

6. David, Jan. 11, 1667-Jan. 9, 1752; m. Dec. 8, 1692, Lydia Marsh.
7. Hezekiah, Feb. 21, 1668-1758; m. Apr. 30, 1690, Mary Porter, Nov. 20, 1672-Aug. 12, 1752.
8. Moses, May 15, 1671-Apr. 15, 1754; m. Apr. 27, 1694, Joanna Gibbs, b. Mar. 26, 1671.
9. Mindwell, b. July 20, 1673; m. Oct. 1, 1696, Jonathan Brown, b. Mar. 30, 1670.
10. Ebenezer, Mar. 22, 1676-Oct. 2, 1709; m. Apr. 15, 1697, Jemima Whitcomb, d. Dec. 10, 1712.
11. Mary, b. Jan. 5, 1680; m. May 6, 1708, Joseph Barber.
12. Rebecca, b. Dec. 10, 1682; m. Dec. 14, 1713, Josiah Rockwell.

Children: 2nd Wife:

3. Abigail, b. Feb. 14, 1640; m. Oct. 11, 1655, Thomas Bissell, 1635-1689.
4. Mindwell, b. July 10, 1643; m. Sept. 25, 1662, Nathaniel Bissell.
5. John, Dec. 5, 1645-June 21, 1718; m. (1) Sept. 21, 1664, Hannah Goffe, d. Apr. 4, 1697; m. (2) Dec. 17, 1701, Martha Farnsworth; m. (3) before Sept. 30, 1715, Mary. He d. 1718.

    First wife: John, b. 1665; Thomas, b. July 25, 1667; Samuel, b. Dec. 24, 1669; Nathaniel, b. Sept. 20, 1672; Edward, b. Mar. 2, 1674; Joseph and Josiah, b. July 5, 1679.

    Second Wife: Martha, Sept. 24, 1705-June 21, 1718; m. Job Drake.

DeForest: Effingham and Anne Lawrence, *William Henry Moore and His Ancestry*, 1934, The De Forest Publishing Co., New York, N. Y.

Loomis, Elias, *Descendants of Joseph Loomis*, 1875, Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor, New Haven, Conn.

GEORGE PHELPS was born about 1606, and came to America with his brothers William and Richard on the "Mary and John." He received a grant of six acres in Dorchester in January 1632; was a freeman May 6, 1635; and moved on to Windsor, Conn., in the fall of 1635. He married in 1637, Phillury, the daughter

of Phillip Randall. She died in 1648, and he married a second time, Frances Dewey, widow of both Joseph Clark and Thomas Dewey. This marriage took place Mar. 22, 1649. George Phelps died in 1687, and Frances died Sept. 7, 1690.

Children by Phillury Randall Phelps:

1. Isaac, Aug. 26, 1638-1725; m. Ann Gaylord, dau. of William, Jr.
2. Child, d. in 1647.
3. Abraham, Jan. 22, 1642-1728; m. 1663, Mary Pinney, 1644-1725.
4. Abigail, b. 1649.
5. Joseph, June 24, 1647-1695; m. (1) Mary Porter, 1653-1682, dau. of John Porter; m. (2) Hester Hosford, b. 1644, dau. of John Hosford.

Children of Frances Phelps:

6. Jacob, Feb. 7, 1650-1689; m. 1672, Dorothy Ingersoll.
7. John, Feb. 15, 1651-1747; m. Sarah Buckland, dau. of Thomas Buckland.
8. Nathaniel, Dec. 9, 1653-1723; m. 1673, Eunice, who d. Dec. 17, 1738.

Phillip Randall came to America on a boat, unnamed, arriving July 24, 1633, from Weymouth, England,[29] with Joan, his wife, and two children, Phillury and Abraham. Abraham Randall married, in 1640, Mary Ware, who died in 1677. He married a second time in 1684, Elizabeth, widow of John Kirby. Abraham Randall died childless in 1690, leaving his estate "to the children of George Phelps."

Frances, who became second wife of George Phelps, married first, Joseph Clark, by whom she had at least three children:

1. Joseph, m. Alice, dau. of Robert Pepper.
2. Hannah, m. 1660, John Hopkins.
3. Mary, 1638-1663; m. 1656, John, son of John Strong.

Frances married Mar. 22, 1639, as her second husband, Thomas Dewey, 1603-1648. Frances had five children by Thomas Dewey.

---

[29] Banks, Charles Edward: *op. cit.*

1. Thomas, b. Feb. 16, 1640; m. June 1, 1663, Constant, July 17, 1642-Apr. 26, 1702, dau. of Richard Hawes.
2. Josiah, 1641-1732; m. 1662 Hepzibah, 1644-1732, dau. of Richard and Hepzibah (Ford) Lyman.
3. Ann, b. 1643.
4. Israel, b. Sept. 25, 1645; m. Aug. 20, 1668, Abigail, b. Sept. 28, 1648, dau. of Job and Mary (Wolcott) Drake.
5. Jedidiah, b. Dec. 15, 1647; m. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Orton.

Frances married as her third husband George Phelps.

Little is known of **RICHARD PHELPS**, who has been called a brother of William Phelps, bapt. Dec. 26, 1609;[30] also a son of William Phelps, bapt. Dec. 26, 1619.[31] It is also said of him that "he embarked for the island of Barbadoes, May 2, 1635, and nothing more was heard of him." Hotten gives his age in 1635, as 17. However the part that is hard to explain is the entry in the early records of Dorchester, which in 1633 refers to the "House" of Richard Phelps. It seems strange if he were a son of William, born in 1619, that as a boy of fourteen he had a house of his own. Also if he was born in 1619, William Phelps himself would have been but twenty, and this would not make Richard 17 years old in 1635.

The Dorchester records read as follows:

> Anno April 3, 1633. It is agreed that a doble rayle with mortesses in the posts of 10 foote distance one from the other, shall be set up in the Marish, from the corner of RICHARD PHELPS, his pale Eastward to the Creeke, by the owners of the cows undernamed, p'portionatly, 20 foote to every cowe.[32]

WILLIAM PHELPS, with his brothers George and Richard, his wife and five children, came to America in 1630 on the "Mary and John." Their ancestry is as follows:

A James Phelps, b. 1520, m. Joan.

---

[30] Wells, Harriet Hyde, *Several Ancestral Lines of Josiah Edson and his wife Sarah Pinney*, 1901, Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, N. Y.

[31] Phelps, Oliver Seymour, *The Phelps Family*, 1899, Eagle Publishing Co., Pittsfield, Mass.

[32] Gibbs, Robert B., *op. cit.*

Somers, Conn., July 9, 1784; died Apr. 29, 1877, at Williamsville, Mich.

6. Dolly Burges is the daughter of Jonathan Burges, born Union, Conn., Jan. 29, 1748; married at Mansfield, Conn., Apr. 2, 1776, Mary Davis Fuller, born Mansfield, Nov. 22, 1755, the dau. of Thomas and Martha Davis.

7. Jonathan Burges is the son of Joshua Burges, died Yarmouth, N. S., about 1789; married Mansfield, Feb. 28, 1739/40, *Dorothy Phelps*, born Mansfield, Mar. 5, 1714; died Yarmouth, Nov. 18, 1791.

8. Dorothy Phelps is the daughter of Benjamin Phelps, born Westfield, Mass., Jan. 8, 1683/4, died Mansfield, July, 1737; married Lebanon, Conn., Feb. 26, 1708, Deborah Temple, died Aug. 22, 1719, the daughter of Abraham and Deborah (Hadlock) Temple.

9. Benjamin Phelps is the son of Jacob Phelps, born Windsor, Conn., Feb. 7, 1649/50, died Westfield, Oct. 6, 1689; married May 2, 1672, Dorothy Ingersoll, born Hartford, Conn., 1654, daughter of John and Dorothy (Lord) Ingersoll.

10. Jacob Phelps is the son of George Phelps, born Tewkesbury, Eng., about 1606, died Westfield, Mass., May 8, 1687; married Mar. 22, 1649, Frances, widow of Joseph Clark, and Thomas Dewey, died Westfield, Sept. 7, 1690.

Descendant of Bigod Eggleston, John Moore:

1. **FRANK BALL FOWLER**, 4007 Washington Blvd., Indianapolis, Ind., was born near Wenona, Ill., Mar. 13, 1862, married Oct. 16, 1907, Edith Keay, of Indianapolis.

Children:

Constance Fowler, born Aug. 6, 1910.

Barbara Fowler, born June 1, 1931.

Richard Fowler, born July 17, 1917.

GEORGE PHELPS

CONNECTICUT COLONIST

Compiled by

George R. Griffiths

September 1991

GEORGE PHELPS

CONNECTICUT COLONIST

Compiled by George R. Griffiths
September 1991

Our subject, George Phelps, was one of many Phelps in England. For reasons unknown he left his family's landed estates to sail with an older brother for Massachusetts. After five years there he removed to Connecticut. Much has been published on the Phelps family, but as they were scattered about England in the sixteenth century, the specific individual in a record is not always clear, nor is the line from Richard Phelps to George fully documented.

George Phelps is of special interest to me for three reasons. He was adventuresome, as emigrants to America from England in 1630 had to be. He held significant positions in early Dorchester, MA, and Windsor, CT. Not less, he was my great-great-great-great-great-great-great-great (8 times) grand father.

George Phelps was probably the great-grandson of one Richard Phelps of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England. The name Phelps had earlier been Phyllyppes, an ancient Staffordshire family (STILES). The superfluous letters in the name were dropped during the reign of Edward VI (1547-1553), King of England.

According to RUBINCAM Phelps is derived from Phillips (son of Philip). He takes exception to the claim of some that Phelps had its origin in Welp/Guelph, the family name of the House of Hanover, with Italian roots. This latter hypothesis is treated by O.S.PHELPS. There, attributed to the Rector of Stoke Minehead, Somerset, it is stated that the Phelps family originated in Italy, called Welfs. They removed to Germany, where the name became Guelphs, thence to Scotland, and finally to southwestern England.

The following names are identical (O.S.PHELPS): Philips, Phelipps, Phelpes, Philipes, Philipp, Philippes, Philipps, Phillippe, Phillippes, Phillepps, Phillips, and Phyllippes. The earliest trace of the family is in the eleventh century. The Welf family was of princely rank and great political importance in Italy. The same was true in Germany as Guelphs. "It 'is common fame' that Phelps is the English form of Guelphs, but not documented." A Rev. Stuart Dodge is cited in 1857 as stating that the Welfs went from North Italy to Germany in the eleventh century, as Guelph or Gulph. In the sixteenth century they crossed the channel to England and became Phelps. The genealogy of Guelph (Welf) goes back to 476 (HALLIDAY).

Burke's Commoners of England stated that Francis Phylppe of Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, supposed son of Richard Phylyppes (Phelps) above, died in 1553. (Nether Tyne is about 50/60 miles north of Tewkesbury.) The earliest will found (O.S.PHELPS) was that of Thomas Phelpes of Gloucestershire, 22 Aug. 1550. No wills were found for Phelps of Tewkesbury. In Devonshire records

Phelps go back to 1318.

To further confound the issue HOLMES conjectures that the name may have come from the Danish "Hvalp" or Sedish "Valp," a whelp. He says further that Phelps is an ancient family of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England; the earliest ancestor there on record is James Phelps, 1520. Early Phelps burials were at the northwest wall of the churchyard and at the Vicarage Wall of Tewkesbury Abbey Church (RIXFORD, O.S.PHELPS). Others were buried in Somersetshire and Staffordshire.

D.P.PHELPS also states the Italy-Germany theory, adding that the Phelps family has been in Somerset, Staffordshire, and Gloucestershire for 800 years (rather earlier than O.S.PHELPS, above). RIXFORD states essentially the same origin, and adds that two coats of arms were granted the Phelps family since the time of William the Conqueror. Also, that the Phelps ancestor was in the Second Crusade and on pilgrimage to the Holy Land. On the matter of princely rank Rixford adds that the Guelphs were leaders of the Papal Party in the "famous conflict of the Pope with the German Princes." Further, RIXFORD cites Burke's *Royal Families*, Vol. II, Pedigree CLII, for a pedigree from Edward I, King of England, through Richard, James, and William Phelps.

Richard Phelps

Available authorities consider Richard Phelps to be the likely father of Francis, mentioned earlier, who died in Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, Eng., in 1553 (RIXFORD, O.S.PHELPS, LDS). Richard Phelps also, it is believed, had a son James, born about 1520. P.C.C. records in London include: 1506, Philippis, sir Richard, clerk, Teynton, Gloucestershire (6 Adeane). [This may be a will. If not a will, he may be our subject.] However, CFA indicates that Francis was the son of Edward Phyllypes of Nether Tyne, born 1465. Francis was born in 1500. Francis Phelps bought "tythes" from Henry VIII, 1542-3 (O.S.PHELPS).

James Phelps

James Phelps, probable son of Richard, was born *ca.* 1520 according to most sources (but *ca.* 1534 in LDS). James lived in Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, and married Joan ______, born *ca.* 1538. (CFA refers to him as Rev. James Phelps and says he was son of Francis born 1500.) He died before 10 May 1588 (TIMES,CFA). On that date administration of his estate was granted to his wife Joan.

The children of James and Joan Phelps, according to most sources (LDS, O.S.PHELPS, RIXFORD, CFA, YATES, TIMES), all born in Tewkesbury, Gloucester, Eng., were:

+ WILLIAM, bapt. 4 Aug. 1560; married Dorothy _______; and died in 1611. (See below.)
THOMAS, bapt. 10 Aug. 1563.
GEORGE (or Giles), bapt. 5 Sept. 1566.
ALICE, bapt. 24 Dec. 1572; married 21 June 1595 John Hope.
EDWARD, bapt. 10 (or 14) May 1578.
KERRELINE (Keneline, or Kenelm), bapt. 16 Oct. 1580.

Phelps go back to 1318.

To further confound the issue HOLMES conjectures that the name may have come from the Danish "Hvelp" or Swedish "Valp," a whelp. He says further that Phelps is an ancient family of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England; the earliest ancestor there of record is James Phelps, 1520. Early Phelps burials were at the northeast wall of the churchyard and at the Vicarage Wall of Tewkesbury Abbey Church (KILFORD, O.S.PHELPS). Others were buried in Somersetshire and Staffordshire.

O.S.PHELPS also states the Italy-Germany theory, adding that the Phelps family has been in Somerset, Staffordshire, and Gloucestershire for 800 years (rather earlier than O.S.PHELPS, above). KILFORD states essentially the same origin, and adds that two coats of arms were granted the Phelps family since the time of William the Conqueror. Also, that the Phelps ancestor was in the Second Crusade and on pilgrimages to the Holy Land. On [illegible] were ancestors of the Papal Party in the "famous conflict of the Pope with the German Princes." Further, KILFORD cites Burke's Royal Families, Vol. II, Pedigree CIII, for a pedigree from Edward I, King of England, through Richard, James, and William Phelps.

Richard Phelps

Available authorities consider Richard Phelps to be the likely father of Francis, mentioned earlier, who died in Nether Tean, Staffordshire, Eng., in 1559 (KILFORD, O.S.PHELPS, LDS). Richard Phelps also, it is believed, had a son James, born about 1520. P.C.C. records in London include 1506, Phillippis, als Richard, clerk, Tayneton, Gloucestershire (2 Adeane). [This may be a will. If not a will, he may be our subject.] However, CFA indicates that Francis was the son of Edward Phyllypps of Nether Tean, born 1465. Francis was born ca 1500. Francis Phelps bought "Eythes" from Henry VIII, 1542-3 (O.S.PHELPS).

James Phelps

James Phelps, probable son of Richard, was born ca. 1520 according to most sources (but ca. 1534 in LDS). James lived in Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, and married Joan ____, born ca. 1530. (CFA refers to him as Sir. James Phelps and says he was son of Francis born 1500.) He died before 10 May 1559 (TIMES,CFA). On that date administration of his estate was granted to his wife Joan.

The children of James and Joan Phelps, according to most sources (LDS, O.S.PHELPS, KILFORD, CFA, YATES, TIMES), all born in Tewkesbury, Gloucester, Eng., were:

+ WILLIAM, bapt. 4 Aug. 1560; married Dorothy ____; and died in 1611. (See below.)
THOMAS, bapt. 10 Aug. 1563.
GEORGE (or Wilde), bapt. 3 Sept. 1566.
ALICE, bapt. 24 Dec. 1572; married 21 June 1595 John Hope.
EDWARD, bapt. 10 (or 14) May 1575.
KENNELINE (Kenelline, or Kenelm), bapt. 16 Oct. 1580.

RICHARD, bapt. 16 Oct. 1583.
ROBERT, bapt. 18 July 1584.
NICHOLAS, born ca. 1586.

William Phelps--Son of James

William Phelps was bapt. 4 Aug. 1560 to Tewkesbury, Eng., and died ca. 1611 there. He was married to Dorothy ______, who died in 1613. William was bailiff of Tewkesbury in 1607 (BANKS). The will of Dorothie Phelpes, of Tewkesbury, Gloucester, widow, was dated Jan. 1612, and filed in 1617 (P.C.C.-51 Weldon). The will devised land and ____ to son (Comfort?), her body to be buried in the ____ ____ of Tewkesburie; gifts to Elizabeth Thomas, Nicolas Phelpes and ____ Phelpes, "my two brothers-in-law," to Sister Francis (sic), to daughter Dorothy, to Frances "my daughter," and William. It further provided "my will is that William my ____ shall pay unto my _____ daughters Mary Francis and Dorothy Lord." Executors named were Nicolas Phelps and ____ Phelps, borthers-in-law.
Signed Dorothy Phelpes her mark.
Witnessed by Elizabeth ____
Probatum mentions Willm (?) Phelpes.

The children of William and Dorothy Phelps, born in Tewkesbury, Eng. (HOLMES, LDS, STILES, BANKS MSS), were:

MARY, bapt. 4 Sept. 1587; died young.
MARY FRANCIS, bapt. 23 Apr. 1588.
THOMAS, born 24 June 1590.
DOROTHY, born 29 Feb. 1594/5; married _______ Lord.
WILLIAM, bapt. 19 Aug. 1599; mar. (1) in Broadwinsor, Dorset, in 1618 to Anne Lane, who died in 1633; mar. (2) in 1638 in Windsor, CT, Mary Dover, who died 27 Nov. 1675. William was one of those who arrived on the Mary and John in Massachusetts in 1630. The 1630 settlement at Dorchester, MA, (STILES) was formed mostly from western counties of England (Devonshire, Dorset, Somerset). "Several gentlemen past middle life, with adult families and good estates, were added.....and William Phelps were of this class." [William Phelps, above, however, was only 31! His children were aged eleven to one. But we know of no other William Phelps in the immigration.]

He participated actively in the colony: Juryman, 9 Nov. 1630, Constable, 1631, and Freeman (requested 19 Oct. 1630 and sworn), 8 May 1631 (SAVAGE). He was a representative at the first general court of Massachusetts in 1634; Selectman, 1633; and Deputy 1634 (STILES).

With others he removed to Windsor, CT, in 1635, where he purchased of Sehat, a Poquonic sachem, a large tract of land. Not being able to prove full payment, he re-purchased the land in 1665 (BANKS). At Windsor he was of the earliest Assist. 1636-42; a representative 1645-57; and Assist. again 1658-62 (SAVAGE). Commissioners of the Connecticut colony were Roger Ludlow and William Phelps of Windsor. According to STILES William Phelps was one of the most prominent

and highly respected men of Windsor--a member of the first court in Connecticut, 1636; also, the court in 1637 which declared war against the Pequot Indians; a magistrate from 1638 to 1642; etc., through 1658. "He was an excellent, pious, and unright man in public and private life, truly a pillar in the church and state."

In 1642 he sold his lot with buildings to Benj. Newberry. William died at Windsor, CT, 14 July 1672 (WELLES).

JAMES, born 14 July 1601.
ELIZABETH, born 9 May 1603; married 27 Apr. 1624 to William Russell (MANKS MSS).
+ GEORGE, born *ca.* 1606 (see below).

George Phelps--Son of William

Born in Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., George Phelps was baptised there in 1606. Most sources consider George to be the son of William Phelps (1569-1611). However, it may be noted that in Broadwinsor, Dorset, a George Phelps, *son of John*, was baptised 21 April 1606. A John Phelps in 1654 (?) purchased the royalty and manor of Hampton Court on the Thames River. But the property was desired and sold to use of "His Highness, Oliver [Cromwell], Lord Protector of the Commonwealth, 8 Aug. 1654 (O.S.PHELPS). No more is known of George Phelps until he came to Dorchester, MA, in 1630 on the *Mary and John*, commanded by Capt. Squeb, arriving at Nantasket (now Hull) (STILES). With him were brothers William (and family) and Richard (KUHNS, O.S.PHELPS). No source other than KUHNS names Richard as a brother in this 1630 emigration, nor is there any other knowledge of a brother Richard.

STILES put it this way: "William and George [Phelps], supposed to be brothers, and Samuel, son of William, came to Dorchester early; also a Richard, supposed to be a son of one of the preceding, but the name disappears entirely at Dorchester, after the date of the emigration to Connecticut." He cites *Hist. of Dorchester*, p. 70. [Samuel, son of William, was just five years old in 1630. William did have a son Richard baptised in 1619, who later went from Dorchester to Barbados (YATES). George was unmarried in 1630.] CFA states that George Phelps came with his brother William and the latter's wife and six children, landing on 30 May 1630.

The *Mary and John* sailed 20 March 1630 from Plymouth, Eng., with 140 passengers from the counties of Dorset, Devon, and Somerset. It arrived on 30 May 1630. The passengers settled at Mattapan, now Dorchester (BANKS). William and George Phelps came with Rev. John Warham, of whose church William and wife were original members (STILES). According to Dorchester records (O.S.PHELPS), "Jany. 1632 George Phelps with others is to have the great lot of six acres a piece, next to the great lots laid out toward Neponset by Maverick, Warham, Gaylord and Rockwell."

On 28 Oct. 1634, George Phelps was chosen one of ten men "to order the affairs of the Colony, for one year" (O.S.PHELPS). He became a Freeman 6 May 1635, and removed to Windsor, CT, in the fall of 1635 with his brother William and Rev. Warham (KUHNS, and highly respected men of Windsor--a member of the first court in Connecticut, 1636; also, the court in 1637 which declared war against the Pequot Indians; a magistrate from 1638 to 1642; etc., through 1658. "He was an excellent, pious, and upright man in public and private life, truly a pillar in the church and state."

In 1646 he sold his lot with buildings to Benj. Newberry. William died at Windsor, CT, 14 July 1672 (WALCH).

JAMES, born 14 July 1601.

ELIZABETH, born 9 May 1603; married 22 Apr. 1624 to William Russell (BANKS MSS).

+ GEORGE, born ca. 1605 (see below).

George Phelps--Son of William

Born in Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., George Phelps was baptized there in 1590. Most sources consider George to be the son of William Phelps (1560?-1611). However, it may be noted that in Broadwindsor, Dorset, a George Phelps, son of John, was baptized 21 April 1600. A John Phelps in 1654 (?) purchased the royalty and manor of Hampton Court on the Thames River. But the property was ceased and sold to use of "His Highness, Oliver [Cromwell], Lord Protector of the Commonwealth, 8 Aug. 1654 (O.S.PHELPS). No more is known of George Phelps until he came to Dorchester, MA, in 1630 on the Mary and John, commanded by Capt. Squeb,--arriving at Nantasket (now Hull) (STILES). With him were brothers William (see family) and Richard (BURNS, O.S.PHELPS). No source other than BURNS names Richard as a brother in this 1630 emigration, nor is there any other knowledge of a brother Richard.

STILES put it this way: "William and George [Phelps], supposed to be brothers, and Samuel, son of William, came to Dorchester early; also a Richard, supposed to be a son of one of the preceding. But the name disappears entirely at Dorchester after the date of the emigration to Connecticut." He cites Hist. of Dorchester, p. 70. [Samuel, son of William, was just five years old in 1630. William did have a son Richard baptized in 1619, who later went from Dorchester to Barbados (YATES). George was unmarried in 1630.] CFA states that George Phelps came with his brother William and the latter's wife and six children, landing on 30 May 1630.

The Mary and John sailed 20 March 1630 from Plymouth, Eng., with 140 passengers from the counties of Dorset, Devon, and Somerset. It arrived on 30 May 1630. The passengers settled at Mattapan, now Dorchester (BANKS). William and George Phelps came with Rev. John Warham, of whose church William and wife were original members (STILES). According to Dorchester records (O.S.PHELPS), "Jany. 1632 George Phelps with others is to have the great lot of six acres a piece, next to the great lots laid out toward Naponset by Maverick, Warham, Gaylord and Rockwell."

On 28 Oct. 1634, George Phelps was chosen one of ten men "to order the affairs of the Colony, for one year" (O.S.PHELPS). He became a freeman 6 May 1635., and removed to Windsor, CT, in the fall of 1635 with his brother William and Rev. Warham (BURNS).

SAVAGE). In early March 1635/6 Connecticut was set apart as a colony by Massachusetts. After opposition [nature unknown] from the authorities of Massachusetts, George and William Phelps and the main company of about 60 others left Dorchester on 15 Oct. 1635 on a journey of two weeks to Windsor, CT (BANKS). A large portion of the first settlers had already emigrated to Connecticut in June 1635 (STILES).

George Phelps located in Windsor at the junction of the Farmington and Great (now Connecticut) rivers on the second lot south of the Loomis property. It was at Windsor in 1637 that George Phelps married (1) Phillury Randall, born ca. 1616 in England, daughter of Philip (also called Goodman) Randall and Joan Fush, who were married 10 Apr. 1608 (BANKS MSS). The Randalls were of Allington, Dorset, and also came on the Mary and John in 1630. Phillury was a member of Warham's church.

Phillury (Randall) Phelps died 29 Apr. 1648 (BANKS MSS) and George mar. (2) on 2 (or 16) Nov. 1648 Frances Randall, sister of Phillury, widow of Joseph Clark and, second, Thomas Dewey, whom she had married 22 Mar. 1638. Frances and Joseph Clark had two children and Frances and Thomas Dewey had five children. Thomas Dewey had come from Sandwich, Eng., to Dorchester in 1633, and to Windsor in 1638, where he died 27 March 1648 (CLEMENS, LDS, TIMES, O.S.PHELPS).

Thomas Dewey left his land to his wife Frances, who became the second Mrs. George Phelps. The Phelps house in Windsor, on Island between the road and Plymouth Meadow, burned 11 Oct. 1640. The lot was sold without house in 1660. From 1648 George and Frances lived on the Dewey lot, first north of the Palisades. On 22 Aug. 1651 George Phelps was listed as keeping a tavern in Windsor (STILES). In 1658 George Phelps was a member of Hartford Co., 1st Troop, organized 11 Mar. 1657/8 (SOCIETY). The names and number of householders of Windsor and the manner of their "seating" in the meeting house, from an old Book of Rates (STILES), included George Phelps on 18 Jan. 1659/60, who paid six shillings and was placed in "long seats."

In 1670 George Phelps made over the Dewey property to Nathaniel Chauncey (STILES) and George and Frances removed to Westfield, Hampden Co., MA, that year, with part of his family and the children of Mrs. Phelps by her second husband (Dewey). There they lived in Shepherd's Lane. An account of what persons gave for the poor of other colonies 11 June 1676 (STILES) included George Phelps, four shillings, six pence. On 2 April 1687 George and Frances sold several parcels of Westfield land to John Gun, signed 11 Apr. 1687 (O.S.PHELPS).

It appears that George Phelps intended to return to Windsor, but he died in Westfield 8 May 1687 (LDS, O.S.PHELPS). George's will was dated 24 Apr. 1683 and presented 6 June 1687 to the judge of the Prerogative Court "for Hampshire." Its provisions include (O.S.PHELPS): wife (unnamed); son Joseph Phelps of Windsor; three youngest sons Jacob, John, and Nathaniel; sons Isaac and Abraham; including lands in "West feild" and Windsor; Isaac's son Isaac (grandchild); Isaac Phelps and Ensign Lumes (sic) to be "overseers;" and difficulties or interpretations to

SAVAGE). In early March 1635/6 Connecticut was set apart as a colony by Massachusetts. After opposition [nature unknown] from the authorities of Massachusetts, George and William Phelps and the main company of about 60 others left Dorchester on 15 Oct. 1635 on a journey of two weeks to Windsor, CT (BANKS). A large portion of the first settlers had already emigrated to Connecticut in June 1635 (STILES).

George Phelps located in Windsor at the junction of the Farmington and Great (now Connecticut) rivers on the second lot south of the Loomis property. It was at Windsor in 1637 that George Phelps married (1) Philury Randall, born ca. 1616 in England, daughter of Philip (also called Goodman) Randall and Jane Tuck, who were married 10 Apr. 1608 (BANKS MSS). The Randalls were of Allington, Dorset, and also came on the Mary and John in 1630. Philury was a member of Warham's church.

Philury (Randall) Phelps died 29 Apr. 1648 (BANKS MSS) and George married (2) on 2 (or 16) Nov. 1648 Frances Randall, sister of Philury, widow of Joseph Clark and, second, Thomas Dewey, whom she had married 22 Mar. 1638. Frances and Joseph Clark had two children and Frances and Thomas Dewey had five children. Thomas Dewey had come from Sandwich, Eng., to Dorchester in 1633, and to Windsor in 1635, where he died 27 March 1648 (CLEMENS, LDS, SIMON, O.S.PHELPS).

Thomas Dewey left his land to his wife Frances, who became the second Mrs. George Phelps. The Phelps house in Windsor, on Island between the road and Plymouth Meadow, burned 11 Oct. 1640. The lot was sold without house in 1660. From 1648 George and Frances lived on the Dewey lot, first north of the Palisades. On 22 Aug. 1651 George Phelps was listed as keeping a tavern in Windsor (STILES). In 1658 George Phelps was a member of Hartford Co., 1st Troop, organized 11 Mar. 1657/8 (SOCIETY). The names and number of householders of Windsor and the manner of their "seating" in the meeting house, from an old Book of Rates (STILES), included George Phelps on 18 Jan. 1659/60, who paid six shillings and was placed in "long seats".

In 1670 George Phelps made over the Dewey property to Nathaniel Chauncey (STILES) and George and Frances removed to Westfield, Hampden Co., MA, that year, with part of his family and the children of Mrs. Phelps by her second husband (Dewey). There they lived on Shepherd's Lane. An account of what persons gave for the poor of other colonies 11 June 1676 (STILES) includes George Phelps, four shillings, six pence. On 2 April 1681 George and Frances sold several parcels of Westfield land to John Gun, signed 11 Apr. 1687 (O.S.PHELPS).

It appears that George Phelps intended to return to Windsor, but he died in Westfield 8 May 1687 (LDS, O.S.PHELPS). George's will was dated 26 Apr. 1685 and presented 6 June 1687 to the judge of the Prerogative Court "for Hampshire." Its provisions include (O.S.PHELPS): wife (unnamed); son Joseph Phelps of Windsor; three youngest sons Jacob, John, and Nathaniel; sons Isaac and Abraham, including lands in "West fello" and Windsor; Isaac's son Isaac (grandchild); Isaac Phelps and Ensign Lumas (sic) to be "overseers," and difficulties or interpretations to be referred to Rev. Pastor Mr. Taylor and Ensign Lumes.

Signed by mark in presence of
Edward Taylor, Samuel Loomes, Isaac Phelps.

Isaac, Jacob, John, Nathaniel Phelps approved as Administrators.

Recorded 15 June 1687.

Inventory 4 June 1687, filed 6 June, 317 pounds, 10 shillings, 00 pence.

Frances (Randall, Clark, Dewey) Phelps died in Westfield, MA, 27 Sept. 1690 (LDS, SAVAGE).

The children of George and Phillury (Randall) Phelps, all born in Windsor,CT, were (SAVAGE, TIMES, LDS, BANKS, KUHNS, WELLES, BANKS MSS):

ISAAC, born 26 Aug. 1638; mar. 11 Mar. 1662/3 Anne Gayler/Gaylord, who was born 24 Apr. 1645 and died 27 Sep. 1690. Isack Phelps of Westfield, MA, and Mary Mawdsly of Windsor, CT, were married 17 Dec. 1790. He died 2 June 1725 in Westfield, MA.

(child), born ca. 1640; died in 1647.

ABRAHAM, born 22 Jan. 1641/2; mar. 6 Jul. 1663 Mary Pinney, who was bapt. 16 June 1644 and died 25 July 1725.

(child), born ca. 1643; died in 1647.

ABIGAIL, born ca. 1645; died in 1649.

JOSEPH, born 24 June and bapt. 11 July 1647; mar. (1) on 26 June 1673 Mary Porter (born 16 July 1653; died 10 June 1682); mar. (2) ca. 1688 Hester Hosford (born 27 May 1664). In June 1672 Joseph was appointed to work the highway east of the Connecticut river, South Windsor (STILES).

The children of George and Frances (Randall, Clark, Dewey) Phelps, all born in Windsor, CT (same sources), were:

+ JACOB, born 7 Feb. 1649/50; mar. Dorothy Ingersoll, born 1654. (See below.)

JOHN, bapt. 15 Feb. 1651/2; mar. in 1673 Sarah Buckland (b. 24 Mar. 1649). He died in 1741/2.

NATHANIEL, born 9 Dec. 1653; mar. in 1673 Eunice _____ (died 17 Dec. 1738). He died in June 1723.

Jacob Phelps--Son of George

Jacob Phelps was born in Windsor, CT, on 7 Feb. 1649/50. On 2 May 1672 he married Dorothy Ingersoll, daughter of John and Dorothy (Lord) Ingersoll, who was born at Hartford in 1654. Jacob died 16 Oct. 1689 at Westfield, MA. George Phelps and Jno. Ingersoll attested their Legal Publication (NEHG). Dorothy (Ingersoll) Phelps after 1689 married a Mr. Root, and subsequently died in Westfield, MA (YATES, CLEMENS, SAVAGE, KUHNS, NEHG). Jacob and Dorothy Phelps were my great-great-great-great-great grand-parents.

The children of Jacob and Dorothy (Ingersoll) Phelps, all born in Westfield, MA, were (O.S.PHELPS, LDS):

DOROTHY, born 18 Oct. 1673; died 2 Feb. 1674;

+ DOROTHY, born 20 May 1675; mar. 30 Nov. 1693 Edward Kibbe, born in Enfield, CT, son of Elisha and Rachel (Cook) Kibbe. Edward and Dorothy (Phelps) Kibbe were my great-great-great-great grandparents and have been included in my monograph, Edward Kibbe, New England Colonist, and Ephraim Kibbey, Frontiersman (Aug. 1991).

HANNAH, born 26 Nov. 1677; mar. 18 Aug. 1698 John Kibbe, brother of Edward Kibbe, above. John Kibbe was born in Salem, MA, 1 Mar. 1667 and died in 1755.

ISRAEL, born 3 Apr. 1681; mar. (1) 7 Mar. 1703/4 Mary Pease (born 11 Mar. 1681; died 16 Apr. 1713); mar. (2) Rachel Jones on 26 Jan. 1714, widow of Caleb Jones.

BENJAMIN, born 8 Jan. 1683/4; mar. (1) Deborah Temple in Lebanon, CT, 26 Feb. 1708, who died 22 Aug. 1719; mar. (2) 19 Apr. 1720 Martha Fuller, who died in July 1737. He died 16 Apr. 1731. Martha (Fuller) Phelps then mar. (2) on 17 Aug. 1732, Joseph Davis.

JOSEPH, born 5 Aug. 1686; mar. Sarah Curtis 17 Nov. 1708. Joseph died in the spring of 1735 and Sarah then mar. Ichabod Warren on 14 Apr. 1748.

JEDEDIAH, born 7 Dec. 1688; mar. Elizabeth Janes, who died in Lebanon, CT, 10 Apr. 1757. Jedediah died 13 Feb. 1752 in Lebanon.

SOURCES:

BANKS--Planters of the Commonwealth, Chas. Edward Banks, Boston, 1830.

BANKS MSS--Banks Mss, Rare Book Room, Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

CFA--Colonial Families of America, Vol. 7, p. 410

CLEMENS--American Marriage Records Before 1699, Wm. M. Clemens, NJ, 1926.

D.P.PHELPS--Genealogical Record of Descendants of Joseph and Jemima (Post) Phelps of Hebron, CT, Dudley Post Phelps, Syracuse, NY, 1885.

DEVON--Devon and Cornwall Records Society, Exeter Freemen, 1266-1967.

HALLIDAY--General History of the House of Guelps (Royal Family of Great Britain), Andrew Halliday, London, 1821.

HOLMES--Directory of Ancestral Heads of New England Families, 1620-1700, Holmes, 1923.

KUHNS--The Mary and John, Maude P. Kuhns, Rutland, VT, 1943.

LDS--Temple Records, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, Salt Lake City, UT.

NEHG--New England Historic and Genealogical Society, Oct. 1969, p. 258ff.

O.S.PHELPS--The Phelps Family of America and Their English Ancestors, Oliver S. Phelps and A. T. Servin, Vol. I, 1899.

RIXFORD--Three Hundred Colonial Ancestors and War Service, Eliz. Rixford, VT, 1934.

RUBINCAM--National Genealogical Society Quarterly, vol. 59, no. 3, p. 231.

SAVAGE--Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, Vol. III, Savage, 1861, pp. 404, 407.

SOCIETY--Society of Colonial Wars, Index of Ancestors, NY, 1922, p. 370.

STILES--History of Ancient Windsor, CT, Henry Stiles, 1859.

TIMES--Hartford Times, June 1, 1934.

WELLES--Births, Marriages and Deaths, Hartford, Windsor and Fairfield, CT, Vol. I and II of Land Records and No. D of Colonial Deeds, E. S. Welles, Hartford, 1898.

YATES--Yates and Allied Families, American Historical Society, 1933, p. 178.

file w/Phelps or Elmer

PHELPS
SOME ELMORE

THE
HISTORY AND GENEALOGIES
OF
# ANCIENT WINDSOR,
CONNECTICUT;
INCLUDING
EAST WINDSOR, SOUTH WINDSOR, BLOOMFIELD, WINDSOR LOCKS, AND ELLINGTON.

1635–1891.

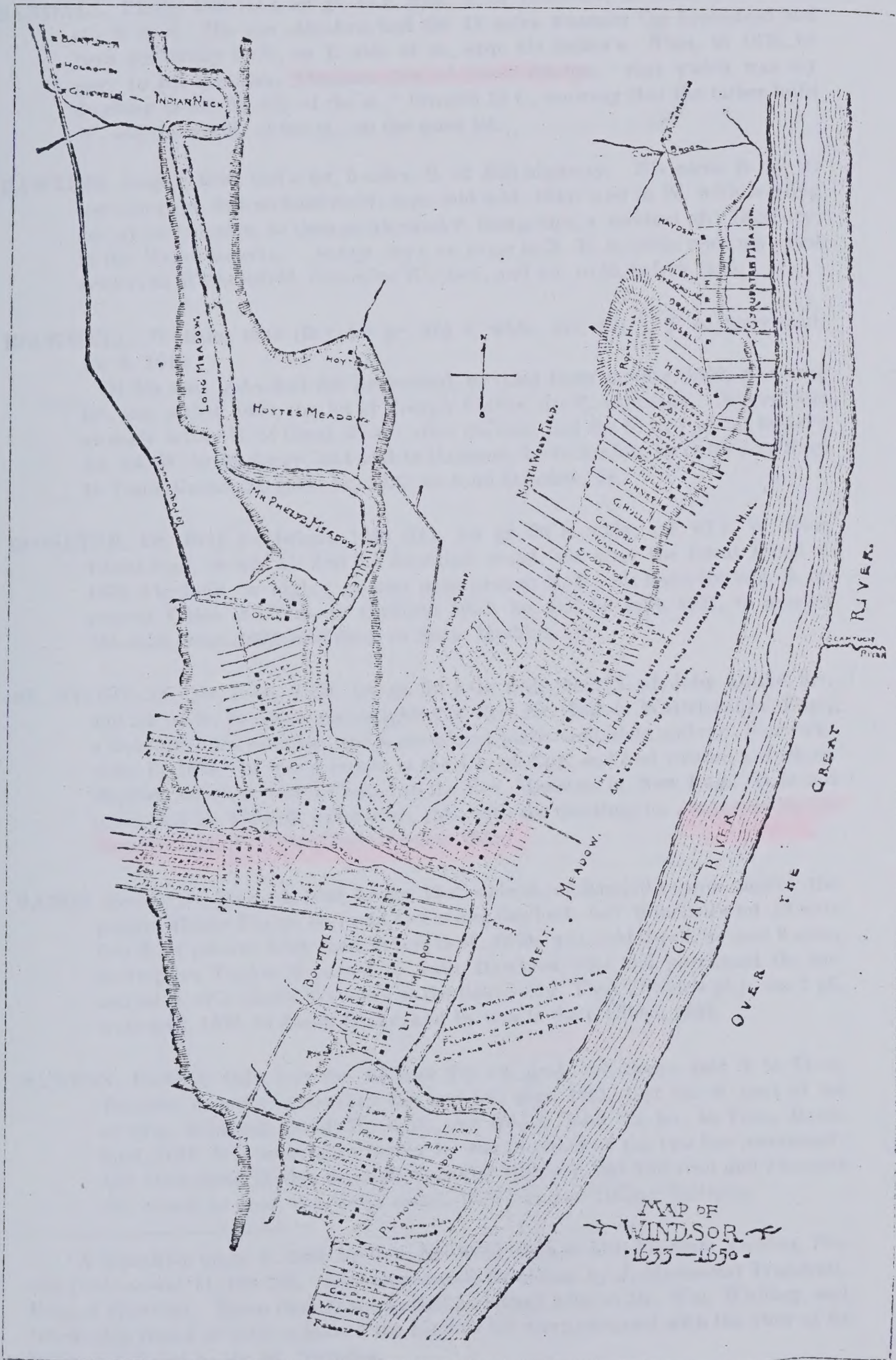
BY HENRY R. STILES, A.M., M.D.

> "I wish [this task] had fallen into some better hands, that might have performed it to the life. I shall only draw the curtain & open my little casement, that so others of larger hearts & abilities, may let in a bigger light; that so at least some small glimmering may be left to posterity what difficulties & obstructions their forefathers met with in first settling these desert parts of America." — *Captain John Mason, (of Windsor, Ct.) in the Introduction to his History of the Pequot War.*

Vol. I. HISTORY.

V. 1

HARTFORD, CONN.:
PRESS OF THE CASE, LOCKWOOD & BRAINARD COMPANY.
1891.


MAP OF
WINDSOR
1633—1650
INDIAN NECK
LONG MEADOW
HOYT
HUYTES MEADOW
MR PHELPS MEADOW
NORTH WEST FIELD
ROUND HILL
HAYDEN
DRAKE
BISSELL
H. STILES
G. HULL
GAYLORD
STOUGHTON MEADOW
COMMON BROOK
FERRY
GREAT MEADOW
LITTLE MEADOW
BOW FIELD
GREAT RIVER
OVER THE GREAT RIVER
SCANTUCK RIVER
This portion of the Meadow was allotted to settlers living in the Palisado, on Backer Row, and south and west of the Rivulet.
The House Lots side out to the foot of the Meadow Hill. The allotments of Meadow Land generally of the same width and extending to the river.
LOOMIS
PLYMOUTH MEADOW

By permission of the Publishers of Hartford County Memorial History.

RANDALL, Philip, 1640 (D.), lot gr. 12 r. wide, S. of Holcomb; he built on W. side st.; d. 1648. His son *Abraham* had the 13 acres whereon the homestead had been previously built, on E. side of st., opp. his father's. This, in 1678, he gave to his kinsman, Abraham (son of Geo.) Phelps, "that which was my dwelling house, E. side of the st.," breadth 12 r., showing that the father built W. and the son E. of the st., on the same lot.

RAWLINS, Jasper, 1640, had a lot, 9 acres, E. of Mill-highway. His name is ent. at top of a page, but no land rec'd: rem. and sold, 1644, land in W. with housing and appurtenances, to George Alexander, being then a resident of "Roxbury, in the Massachusetts." *Savage* says he came to N. E. in 1632; rem. with first settlers to Wethersfield, thence to Windsor, and ret. to R. before 1646.

ROCKWELL, William, 1640 (D.), lot gr. 16¾ r. wide, ext. 27½ r. S. of ferry road. He d. 1640.

Of his sons, *John* had the homestead, by deed from mother, 1652, where he res. and added, 1660, the lot of Joseph Clarke, dec'd, adjoining. *Samuel* was an early settler E. of Great River; after his mar. had the S. half of his father's lot, bd. W. by highway, and sold to Hannum, he to Saxton, he (with dwelling) to Timo. Buckland, 1661; he, 1677, to John Densiow, Jr.

ROSSETER, Dr. Bray (or Brian), 1640 (D.), lot gr. 20 r. wide; ext. 67 r. W. from Island road, on wh. his first ho. doubtless stood, but after the Great Flood of 1638/9 he built on higher ground near present R. R., his home-lot bdg. S. on present Union st.; rem. to Guilford 1652; ho. and lot sold, 1657, to Samuel Marshall, who, 1660, sold them to Anth. Hoskins. (?)

ST. NICHOLAS, Mr. John, 1639, lot gr. 20 rods wide, next N. of John Drake, Sr., and ho. on it; he was a near neighbor of Rev. Mr. Huit, in Warwickshire, Eng., a member of his congreg., and a prominent parliamentarian, and rep. Warwickshire in 1653;[1] he was a curate in the Ch. of Eng. and had written a work on Baptism which he had dedicated to the Rev. Ministers in New Eng. It is not prob. that he, himself, came over; this, with the dwelling ho., was sold by his attys. to John (Sen.) and Jacob Drake, 1652.

SAMOS (Samways), Richard, 1640, lot gr. 12 r. wide, S. of Randall's (prob. includ. the present Henry Phelps ho.) sold to Samuel Gaylord; bo't Winchell's lot, 12 rods first S. of present ferry road, where he d., 1650; wid. sold dwell. ho. and 3 acres to Stephen Taylor; it passed to Anth. Hawkins, who had purchased the ho. and lot S. of it (Rob't Watson's at the time—orig. Thos. Dibble's pl.); the 2 pl. were sold, 1656, to Jacob Drake, and by him to Sam. Gibbs, 1662.

SAXTON, Richard, 1646, bo't the Michael Try lot, prob. res. there; sold it to Thos. Parsons, owned the Stuckey ho. and lot; also, 1661, bo't the S. part of lot of Wm. Rockwell (dec'd) W. of st., and sold it, with the ho., to Timo. Buckland, 1661; it is uncertain whether he res. in either of the two last mentioned; bo't Humphrey Hyde's pl., 1653, near Old Mill, cor. Old Mill road and Pleasant St., where he prob. res., 1654, and d. 1676 "in war" (King Philip's).

---

[1] A deposition made in 1684 by Geo. Griswold (then æ. abt. 77) *State Archives, Private Controversies*, II. 190–224. Also memoranda furnished by J. Hammond Trumbull, Esq., of Hartford. From these it seems that he loaned £200 to Mr. Wm. Whiting, and Griswold (a friend of both) supposed the Ludlow lot was purchased with the view of its being transferred to Mr. St. Nicholas.

within 10 miles of any plantation in this Commonwealth," which bounty was to be paid by the town in which the animal was killed, or by the nearest town. The earliest town act of Windsor, which is preserved in 1650, adds 5*s*. to this 10*s*. offered by the court. This sum was afterwards increased, until 1667, when the whole bounty amounted to 25*s*. Indians, likewise, were especially encouraged to kill wolves, for each of which they were to be paid 20*s*. in wampum, at the rate of six pieces for a penny. Wolves were generally caught with baited hooks, or in pits dug for the purpose. In 1656 the court decreed that "what person soever, either Indian or English, shall take any wolf out of any pit made by any other man to catch wolves in, whereby they would defraud the right owner of their due from the town or the country, every such offender shall pay to the owner of the pit 10*s*, or be whipped on their naked bodies not exceeding 6 stripes."

The following shows the names and number of the householders of Windsor, and the manner of their "seating" in the meeting-house. It is extracted from an old Book of Rates:

> January 18, 1659–60. "A note [was] taken what dwelling houses are in the town, that the owners of them have paid for seats in the Meeting house, and how much and by whom. For those that have been placed in the two rows of long seats were first seated by five in a seat, and were to pay to William Buel 3*s* a person, or 6*s* for a man and his wife; and that made up his pay when he had finished them with doors. Also, those that were placed in the short seats, at the first were to pay 3*s* a person, as they in the long seats; but when it was agreed that those seats should be raised higher for more convenient hearing, they were to pay Wm. Buel 6*s* a person more, so that for a man and his wife 7*s*. First I set down those that have paid, and were placed in the long seats when they paid.

Thomas Ford,	6*s*	Abraham Randall,	4*s* 9*d*
Bray Rossiter,	6*s*	Matthias Johnson,	4*s*
John Porter,	6*s*	George Phillips,	6*s*
Stephen Terry,	6*s*	George Phelps,	6*s*
Henry Wolcott,	6*s*	Samuel Allen,	6*s*
John Bissell,	6*s*	Mr. [Francis] Stiles,	3*s*
Thomas Nowell,	6*s*	John Drake, Senr.,	6*s*
Thomas Thornton,	6*s*	Eltwed Pomeroy,	4*s* 8*d*
Arthur Williams,	6*s*	Humphrey Pinney,	6*s*
Philip Randall,	6*s*	John Moore,	6*s*
Thomas Buckland,	6*s*	Roger Williams,	6*s*
Thomas Gunn,	6*s*	Matthew Grant,	6*s*
Begat Eggleston,	6*s*	Aaron Cooke,	6*s*
Thomas Holcomb,	6*s*	David Wilton,	6*s*
Robert Winchell,	6*s*	Thomas Dewey,	6*s*
Walter Fyler,	6*s*	William Hubbard,	6*s*
Jonathan Gillet,	6*s*	Richard Vore,	6*s*
Josias Hull,	6*s*	Thomas Bascomb,	6*s*
Thomas Hoskins,	6*s*	Nico. Palmer,	6*s*
Anthony Hawkins,	6*s*	Wm. Thrall,	6*s*
Peter Tilton,	6*s*	John Rockwell,	6*s*
Joshua Carter,	6*s*	John Hakes,	6*s*

PHELPS
ELMER

Hayden obtained it and made a copy, containing all that could be deciphered. The late Col. James L. Loomis also had a copy made; and another copy, made by a son of Mr. Rowland, is in the Windsor Town Clerk's office. The original has, for many years past, found a safe abiding place in the library of the Connecticut Historical Society.

MATH[EW] G[RA]NT.

Church things in general [as they have occurred since our] first setting down here in Windsor, at least [since Mr.] Huit's first coming up here unto us August [1639] and because the Elders of the Church have [a record] of church proceedings in some things as they had, therefore in such things as [there] be to speak to I shall set down here in the [ord]er I can: Concerning the admission of per[sons to] full communion I could give acount of [all, but] judge there is no need of such as are dead and gone from us to other places.

and for children that have bin baptized that are with us I shall name in their order and

And others that have not made out for full com[munion] only to attaine baptism for thire children.

I here note down concerning br. Lieut. wil[ton] did remove from Windsor church to goe to north[hampton] to help to further a church thar y^e^ beginning march 25, and now febu'y y^e^ 6, 1677, he was b[uried] here in windsor, he dyed the day before.

[A List of those members of the church that] were so in Dorchester, and came up here with Mr. Warham and still are of us.

[Mr Wolc]ott
[Mr P]helps
[Mr Wite]hfield
[Mr G]aylard
[Dea. M]oore
[John] Fford
— e
Filar
[Matthe]w Grant
Deble Senr
[Geo] Phillps
Gillet, sen
[Gi]llet
[Philip R]andall
[Eg]ellston
[Phe]lps

of Women.

Mrs. Phelps
Decon moore's wife
Ric. Vor wife
Jonath. Gillett's wife
Lieftn. filler s wife
Tho Deble wife
geo Phelps' wife

April 3d, 1639, the wife of Joseph Clark died. May 16, '39, two children died, John Phelps and Thomas Senchons. June 7, '39, P[al]mers child died. July 8, Thomas child born; 9th day died. Aug. 25th, John Hubbard died. Sept. 10, '39, young [?] Matthew Grant died. Oct. 20th, Pressella Marshfield died. Dec. 3d, '39, Goode Buel died. June 10, 1640, Samuel Rossiter died. June 23d, John Dewey drowned in the re[vule]t. Aug. 22d, Elizbaeth Gunn died. Aug. 25th, Josias Terey died. Sept. 5th, Mr. Clark's sister died. Sept. 18th, Joanna Hosford died. Sept. 23d, Abigail Carter died. Oct. 7th, Ann Mason died. Dec. 17th, Stephen Tery died. Dec. 19th, Mary Pumery died. Feb. 11th, Robard Wilton died. May 29, 1640, the mother [of] Mathew Grant died [we may be mistaken in this name]. May 31st, Samuel Deble buried.

May 23d, '76. Account of persons that have died in Windsor — to begin:

The 40 year 2 persons
William Rockwell
Henry Fookes
41 year 4 persons
Joseph Clark
Giles Gibbs
John Bissell's wife
William Horsford's wife
42 year 3 persons
John Griswold
Sara Hueit
Nathaniel Hueit
43 year 5 persons
Thomas Ford's wife
John Birg
Abigail Fylar
Anna Rockwell
Richard Birg a child
44 year 8 persons
Mr. Hueit
Old Goode Hayt
John Thompson's child
Rafe [or Rose] Newman
Mary Terey
One Hagar
The widow Webster
Anna Taylar
45 year 4 persons
Roger Williams's wife.
Thomas Moore
Georg Pa-rum [Putnam ?]
Susanna Hueit
46 year 6 persons
Nicholas Palmer's wife
Michell Tery's wife
Nicolas Oumpsted's child
Nathan Gillett's child
John Egelstone
Samuel Filar
On these 7 years above the persons died are 32.
The 47 year 27 persons died
Stephen Tery's wife.
Hepsibah Warham
Josia Carter
John Porter sen.'s wife.
Caleb Carter
Richard Biddell
George Phelps's child
Samuel Warham
Hoyte's child
Thomas Bascom's child
Samuel Pond's 2 children died.
Sara Hayward
Sara Senchon
George Phelps another child.
Mary Hayward
Thomas Thornton
George Allixander's child.
John Orton
Goodman Bidwell
Susanna Hanum
Anthony Howkens child
Priscilla Thornton
Ann Thornton
Henry Carter's child
Timothy Roseter
John Pomeroy
48 year 25 persons
John Porter sen. died
Thomas Dewy
Samuel Allyen
George Phelps his wife
John Haskens
Danell Clark's child
Samuell Allen's child
Benedict Alvard's 3 children
Henry Wolcott's child
Richard Sammais's child
Rose Porter
Ephraim Bartlet
James Enno's 2 children
Phillury Randall died
Abigayle Phelps
Abigayle Gillet
Edward Chakwell
Thomas Newell died
Thomas Orton's 2 children

Jn^{o} Taylor's Child Zebulon, 1701 or 1701–2
Cousin John Moore's Child Eliz^{a} May 1703
Nath^{ll} Grant's Child Ruth Feb^{ry} or March 1702
Sam^{ll} Rockwell's Child Sam^{ll} Jan^{ry} 1702
Jos. Bakar's Child Jos^{ph}, Aprill 1703
Jos. Drake's Child Jn^{o} May 1703
Jn^{o} Strong's Child Charles May 1703
Broth^{r} Stoughton's Child Tim^{o} June 1703
Hez^{h} Porter's Child Deborah, 1702 Winter toward Spring
Jos^{p} Porter's Child Joseph (Winter) 1701
Henry Wollcott's Tho^{s} April 1701
Jos^{p}. Fitch's Child Jn^{o} March 1701
Ebenz^{r} Loomis's Child Jemima (Winter) 1702
Jer^{h} Diggens Sen^{rs} Child 1702 Autumn
Jabezh Colt's Child Esther 1701
Jabesh " " Jabesh
Sam^{ll} Bancraft's child July 25, 1703.

[Referred to on Page 550, 14th line from bottom of Page.]

The Petition of Inhabitants on the East Side of the Great River, 1680.

(Copied from the State Archives.)

To The Honored The Genl Assembly of ye Colony of Connecticut now sitting in Harrford:

The Humble Petition of Sundry proprietors and Inhabitants of Lands on the East side of Connecticott River in the Township of Windsor, Shows, et cetera.

That whereas by the good providence of God who hath appointed all men y^{e} bounds of their Habitations, and his blessing upon us, your Petitioners, have their lands and many of us having dwellings on the East side of the Great River, and are increased to very considerable number of Persons. And there being a continual accession of families to that side of the River, likely yet more to increase the number of Dwellings etc; And it having pleased this Hon^{l} Assembly at a late Session to Grant an addition of five miles to our town, or former bounds, for y^{e} Incouragement and accomodating of a Plantation there; and also to take notice by a committee (formerly) of the capacity of that place for such end, and were by their return well (assured) satisfied that with the aforesaid addition it would be well furnished both as to meadow and upland for a Particular township. Your petitioners by long experience having proved the difficulty of attending the Public Worship of God, at so great a distance from having the Great River always to pass, and that in every Great peril both by Storms in Summer and Ice in winter and finding it also impossible to have the *weaker* persons in their families along with them to the ordinances of God as is their duty and desire. And considering also how ready this Hon^{d} Court hath been to forward the wealth of the People in those and such like respects, we are upon these Premises both necessitated and Incouraged Humbly to Petition the Hon^{d} Assembly to Grant that all those lands on the said East side Connecticott River, at present in the township of Windsor, may hence forward be a distinct and particular township; and that the Inhabitants & Proprietors of those lands and that place may be by your authority invested with the Power and Privileges of a Particular township, or Plantation, for the Settling the Ordinances of God in his Public Worship there and the attendance of such other public occasions, &c. and duties as shall attending to your regulations be put upon us — which as we hope will be much to the Glory of God, Our Edification with our family and beyond what we now enjoy so also an Increase of our outward prosperity and an Inabling

us to be more serviceable to the Public weal of this Colony, which that we may obtain we shall for this Hond Court ever pray, etc.

May 13, 1680.

Joseph Skinner
Thomas Newell
Samuel Baker
Samuel Grant
John Stoughton
Samuel Rockwell
Joseph Baker
Job Drake, Jr
George Griswold
John Denslow, Jr
Timothy Buckland
Samuel Gibbs
John Strong
James Gaylord,
Joseph Birdge
Thomas Burnham
Joseph Phelps
Nathaniel Bissell
Thomas Bissell, Jr
John Hoskins, Sr
Humphrey Pinney
Samuel Ffarnsworth
William Morton
Jas Loomis, Jr
Job Drake
James Cooper
Samuel Gaylord, Sr
Henry Styles
Nathaniel Gaylord
Thomas Powell
John Gaylord, Jr
John Pinney
John Gaylord, Sr
Thos Bissell, Jr
Abraham Phelps
Abraham Randall
John Denslow
Nathaniel Winchell
Samuel Dibble
Thomas Eggleston
Joshua Willes
Thomas Parsons
Humphrey Prior
Samuel Phelps
John Owen

John Hosford
Micael Tainter
Samuel Cross
Walter Gaylord
Timothy Thrall
Tahan Grant
Enoch Drake
Josiah Elmore
Nathaniel Bancroft
John Drake, Sr
Timothy Phelps
Thomas Loomis
Josiah Barker
Owen Tuder, Jr
Samuel Tuder
Owen Tuder, Sr
John Loomis
James Porter
Edward King
John Elmore
Simon Holbrook
Israel Loomis
Nathaniel Loomis
William Phelps
Nathan Gillet
James Eno
John Moses
Matthew Kelsey
William Howell
Timothy Palmer
Robert Howard
Samuel Filley
Anthony Hoskins
Benedict Alford
Thomas Newbery
Josias Ellsworth
John Porter, Jr
Obadiah Wood
Edward Elmore
Robert Stedman
Jeremiah Diggins
Samuel Olmsted
John Colt
John Porter
Joseph Ffitch.

but 4 r. wide at Rivulet and 40 at W. end: he built a ho. on E. part, abt. opp. Wm. Phelps, Senr. He sold to Samuel Phelps, and he, in turn, sold the E. part with ho. to his bro. Nath'l, who, when he rem. 1657, to Northampton, sold to Rob. Hayward; the W. part passed from Sam. to Wm. Phelps, Jr. abt. 1650. At this date, also, Orton bo't lot and ho. of Wid. of Goodman Whitehead, on the Island, W. side of highway, opp. lot of H. Wolcott, Senr. where he res. until (1655) he rem. to Farmington.

OSBORN, John, 1645, 19 May (see *Oldage*), bo't ho. and lot next S. of his father-in-law, Oldage, of Peter Tilton, 1654, and had the Oldage pl. after death of O., 1660; also owned a lot bo't of James Egleston, first N. of Ferry road, wh. he sold, 1658, to John Bancroft, but no ho. mentioned; also owned a large tract near Namarick, E. of Conn. River.

OWEN, John, 1650, bo't lot 12 by 29 r. S. side of road leading W. from Palisado, bd. E. by Hosford's Lane, which was prob. a little W. and parallel with the present Railroad track; res. on it abt 20 yrs., then rem. to lot gr. at lower end of Strawberry Meadow; ho. stood where late Nath'l Owen res., the locality being formerly known as "Wales" from John Owen's nationality.

PALMER, Nicholas, 1637, lot gr. 11 r. wide on Silver St. next S. of Wm. Thrall's, 53 r. S. of present water course, or drain; add, 1646, by purchase, Wm. Thrall's lot and ho., 13 r. wide, making his width 24 rods and 80 r. long, bdg. W. on Hannah Newberry's great lot. His son *Timothy* had the homestead.

PARKMAN, Elias, 1637 (D.), lot gr. 14½ r. wide, first or S. lot on Backer Row (wh. he owned and poss. res. upon before Palisado was built); this lot passed, without deed, to Walter Hoyte; then with ho. to John Denslow; then to Henry Curtis; also had lot in Palisado, on wh. he prob. remained after Peq. War and until he rem. to Saybrook.

[The first lot, 10 rods width, N. of road leading W. from Palisado, was Mr. Huit's, the road now runs N. of this lot; next Aaron Cooke's, 11 r.; Parkman was next, 5 r.; these 3 lots butted W. against W. line of Palisades. The E. end on highway wh. ran from N. E. cor. Pal.-Green to the N. line of Palisades. There was no outlet to the other road at the N. end, and therefor it was called a *Close*, and gave a name to all the tract betw. the Palisades and Sandy Hill road, viz., POUND CLOSE.]

PARSONS, Thomas, 1641, bo't from Saxton the Michael Try pl. in Pal.; res. there; d. 1661; wid. sold pl., 1662, to Tahan Grant.

PHELPS, George (supp. bro. of William), 1638 (D.); lot gr. 8½ r. wide, on wh. he prob. res. at first, on the Island, W. side of st. below the So. Island road; ho. burned 1640, and no ho. appears on the lot 1660, when it was sold to Simon Wolcott; he had lot 6 r. wide set to Christopher Wolcott; his 1st wife (dau. Philip Randall) d. 1648, and he m. 2. wid. Thos. Dewey, and res. on D. pl., first N. of Palisado, until he rem. to Westfield with first settlers there.

Of his sons, *Abraham* rec'd his uncle Ab'm Randall's pl. by gift; *Joseph* m. 1673, and settled E. of the Great River. *Isaac* m. and rem. to Westfield.

Mr. William, 1635/6 (D.), lot gr. 6 r. wide, next N. of and adj. Mr. Rossiter, where he prob. res. first, but was one of those houses "drowned very deep" in the Flood of 1638/9,[1] and early rem. to the high ground above the First Meadow lot wh. he bo't of Indians "abt. 1635." Marks of this dwelling still remain. His homestead fell to son *Timothy*.

---

[1] This lot was sold, with a ho. 1642, to Benj. Newberry, but a transfer, in 1652, makes no mention of a house.

"Also this day, accounts taken of the town debts for a town rate to be made; and there appeared:

	£	s.	d.
For 6 wolves taken,	3	0	0
" Sounding the Drum to meetings,	1	0	0
" Ensign Wilton, for James Osborn [which gift to Osborn was formerly granted by the town to give him 40s, for supply in his want],	1	0	0
For Cleansing the meeting house,	3	0	0
To make 2 new pounds,	4	0	0
To buy a barrel of powder,	8	0	0
To buy nails and lath for meeting house,	5	0	0
Mr. Wolcott, for liquors for bound-goers,		6	3
Mr. Newburry, for some help bounding ways,		7	0
For employment by Matthew Grant's act as followeth:			
For time spent last spring about ordering the town rate of £49, with various accounts with men for work done, keeping the accounts of several rates to distinguish them,	2	9	0
For ordering the list of the town [e]state last year, and 2 days spent at Hartford about it,		15	6
For drawing the [e]state into a book for a rule of rating, making Mr. Warham's rate in October, and publishing it from house to house,		16	0
To transcribing 18 court orders, and going with my son and others, to Podunk line, and some time already bounding ways 4 days,	1	1	6
To pay the *bonesetter*, besides the county rate,	1	14	
To pay Cooke [for] another wolf,		10	
	£32	19	3

1661, Feb'y 4. In a long account with William Buell for work done to the meeting-house, we find an item of "5 buttons [or pegs] for hats, 7s."

"There was a flood in Connecticut in the year 1661, June."—"*Gillet Holcomb" Bible.*

It had hitherto been customary to raise Mr. Warham's salary by a tax, but this year the system of voluntary subscription was introduced, as will be seen by the following extract from the town record:

> November 11. "The Townsmen met and took into consideration how to proceed to know the town's mind what they would give Mr. Warham for his ministry this year, and we judge it meet, rather than warn a town meeting, to appoint some men to go from house to house, and speak with every man that pays rates, to know what each man will voluntarily and freely give Mr. Warham for this year; and the men to go about to take down on a paper what sum they would be rated, and whether as formerly or what. And the men that go about are Deacon Gaylord and William Hayden from the higher end [of the street] downward to Thomas Buckland; and from there to the ferry George Phelps and Matthew Grant. On the other side of the ferry from Paquonack downwards to all that side of the Millbrook; and from the mill all to Ambrose Fuller's, Capt. Newbury and Deacon Moore."

This system was continued several years; the name and amount of each subscription is still on record. In 1666, the smallest given sum was 1s. 6*d*., the highest (Mr. Wolcott's) was £1 10s. (Bk. i. 48–49.)

And the war, while it had given safety, and opened a wide door for immigration and improvement, had still been most disastrous to the whites. "Twelve or thirteen towns were destroyed; the disbursements and losses equalled in value half a million of dollars; an enormous sum for the few of that day. More than six hundred men, chiefly young men, the flower of the country, of whom any mother might be proud, perished in the field. As many as six hundred houses were burned. Of the able-bodied men in the colony, one in twenty had fallen; and one family in twenty had been burnt out. There was scarcely a family from which death had not selected a victim."

While this was true of Massachusetts and Plymouth, Connecticut had suffered comparatively little. Her towns had escaped the ravages of the enemy, and her slain were but few. The Indians within her borders were not only friendly but aided her in the field. And she had the glorious privilege of repeatedly assisting her confederates, and of "rescuing whole towns and parties when in the most imminent danger." Yet all this was only accomplished at great risk and expense. Besides guarding her own towns and frontiers, she had sent into the field a larger force in proportion to her population than any other colony, and for three years after the commencement of the war, the inhabitants paid 11 pence on the pound, upon the grand list, exclusive of all town and parish taxes."

And when the Protestant Irish generously sent a contribution to relieve the necessities of the suffering New England colonies, Connecticut relinquished her share to the more distressed colonies of Massachusetts and Plymouth. Nor was this all, but they even sent a voluntary contribution out of their own little store to their "brethren in distress in our neighboring colonies."

The record of Windsor's share in this work of mercy, as preserved by Matthew Grant, in the *Old Church Record*, forms an appropriate *finale* to this chapter.

"This is the account of what persons gave to the voluntary contribution made for the poor in want in other colonies upon motion sent to this colony of Connecticut. It was done June 11, '76.

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
Mr. T. Allyn, . . .	0	6	6	Nicholas Buckland, . .	0	2	6
Benedict Alvord, . .	0	1	0	Joseph Birge, . . .	0	3	0
Jeremy Alvord, . .	0	1	3	Samuel Baker, . .	0	2	6
Edward Adams, . .	0	0	7	Thomas Barber, . .	0	1	0
John Bissell, . . .	0	2	0	Peter Brown, . . .	0	9	7
Johh Bissell, Jr., . .	0	5	0	Sarah Buell, silver, . .	0	1	0
Thomas Bissell, . .	1	0	0	Josias Barber, . .	0	2	6
Samuel Bissell, . .	0	4	0	Ephraim Bancroft, . .	0	1	6
Nathaniel Bissell, . .	1	0	0	William Buell, . .	0	1	3
John Brooks, . . .	0	1	0	Mr. Chauncey, . .	1	0	0
Benjamin Bartlett, . .	0	1	0	Widow Chapman, . .	0	10	6

And the war, while it had given safety, and opened a wide door for immigration and improvement, had still been most disastrous to the colony. "Twelve or thirteen towns were destroyed; the disbursements and losses equalled in value half a million of dollars; an enormous sum for the few of that day. More than six hundred men, chiefly young men, the flower of the country, of whom any mother might be proud, perished in the field. As many as six hundred houses were burned. Of the able-bodied men in the colony, one in twenty had fallen; and one family in twenty had been burnt out. There was scarcely a family from which death had not selected a victim."

While this was true of Massachusetts and Plymouth, Connecticut had suffered comparatively little. Her towns had escaped the ravages of the enemy, and her slain were but few. The Indians within her borders were not only friendly but aided her in the field. And she had the glorious privilege of repeatedly assisting her confederates, and of "rescuing whole towns and parties when in the most imminent danger." Yet all this was only accomplished at great risk and expense. Besides guarding her own towns and frontiers, she had sent into the field a larger force in proportion to her population than any other colony, and for three years after the commencement of the war, the inhabitants paid 11 pence on the pound, upon the grand list, exclusive of all town and parish taxes."

And when the Protestant Irish generously sent a contribution to relieve the necessities of the suffering New England colonies, Connecticut relinquished her share to the more distressed colonies of Massachusetts and Plymouth. Nor was this all, but they even sent a voluntary contribution out of their own little store to their "brethren in distress in the neighboring colonies."

The record of Windsor's share in this work of mercy, as preserved by Matthew Grant, in the *Old Church Record*, forms an appropriate finale to this chapter.

"This is the account of what persons gave to the voluntary contribution made for the poor in want in other colonies upon motion sent us the colony of Connecticut. It was taken June 11, '76.

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
Mr. T. Stone,	0	8	6	Nicholas Buckland	0	2	6
Jonathan Gilbert,	0	7	6	Joseph Skipp,	0	3	0
Samuel Wilson,	0	1	3	Samuel Moore	0	2	6
Ephraim Adams	0	8	7	Thomas Barber,	0	1	0
John Moses,	0	2	3	John Brown,	0	0	7
John Russell, Jr.,	1	3	0	Sarah Grant, silver,	0	1	8
Thomas Russell,	1	8	2	Josias Hull,	0	2	6
Samuel Drake,	0	4	9	Ephraim Bancroft,	0	1	8
Nathaniel Pinney,	4	0	8	William Buell,	0	1	3
John Bissell,	0	4	0	Mr. Chauncey,	1	0	0
Benjamin Bartlett,	0	1	6	Widow Chapman,	0	10	6

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
Samuel Cross,	0	2	6	Timothy Hall,	0	2	6
Nathaniel Cook,	0	1	10	Andrew Hillier,	0	2	6
Capt. Clark,	0	5	0	Ephraim Howard,	0	2	6
Gabriel Cornish,	0	1	3	Hanna Higly,	0	1	3
James Cornish,	0	5	0	John Hosford,	0	1	6
Nathaniel Cook, Jr, and				John Hoskins,	0	1	0
sister,	0	1	3	John Loomis,	0	6	0
Eliakim Cook, Jr.,	0	2	6	and in money,	0	5	9
Job Drake, Sen'r,	0	5	6	Daniel Loomis,	0	1	0
Jacob Drake,	0	8	0	Thomas Loomis,	0	2	6
Job Drake, Jr.,	0	3	0	Nathaniel Loomis,	0	5	0
John Drake, Jr.,	0	3	9	Joseph Loomis, Jr.,	0	1	3
Job, his brother,	0	1	3	John London,	0	2	6
Lydia, his sister,	0	0	6	his wife,	0	0	9
Israel Dewey,	0	4	0	Deacon Moore,	0	6	6
his wife,	0	4	0	John Moore, Jr.,	0	4	0
Thomas Dibble, sen'r,	0	1	3	John Moses,	0	5	6
Abram Dibble,	0	1	3	Simon Mills,	0	2	6
John Denslow's wife, flax,	0	0	9	Mary Maudsly,	0	7	6
Josias Ellsworth,	0	3	0	Mary Marshall,	0	8	6
Wid. Egelston, cloth,	0	4	0	Mrs. Newberry,	0	2	6
Thomas Egelston,	0	2	6	John Owen,	0	1	0
James Egelston,	0	1	6	Samuel Osborn,	0	1	3
Walter Fyler,	0	8	0	George Phelps,	0	4	6
John Fyler,	0	2	6	Humphrey Pinne,	0	2	0
Zurob'l Fyler,	0	1	3	Sara Pinne,	0	1	3
Samuel Forward,	0	1	3	John Porter, Senr.,	0	10	0
William Filley,	0	0	9	George Phillips, bacon,	0	2	9
Samuel Filley,	0	5	0	John Porter, Jr.,	0	3	0
John Filley,	0	2	6	Nathaniel Porter,	0	1	0
Jonathan Gillet, Senr.,	0	4	6	James Porter,	0	2	6
Nathan Gillet,	0	2	6	Timothy Phelps,	0	2	6
Cornelius Gillet,	0	2	6	Thomas Puell,	0	4	0
Nicholas Godard,	0	2	6	Wm. Phelps,	0	9	0
Joseph Griswold,	0	2	6	Joseph Phelps,	0	5	0
Jonathan Gillet, Jr.,	0	2	6	Good-wife Palmer,	0	2	10
George Griswold,	0	3	9	Timothy Palmer,	0	2	6
Josias Gillet,	0	2	6	Humphrey Prior,	0	2	6
John Gillet,	0	1	3	John Pettibone's wife,	0	0	6
Mathew Grant, silver,	0	3	0	Abra'm Randall,	0	2	6
Samuel Grant,	0	5	0	Thomas Rowly,	0	1	3
Tahan Grant,	0	8	0	James Rising,	0	5	0
John Grant,	0	2	6	John Rising,	0	1	6
Walter Gaylord,	0	2	6	Hanna Rising,	0	1	3
his wife in cloth,	0	6	3	Samuel Rockwell,	0	2	0
his son Eliazer, flax,	0	1	6	John Strong,	0	11	0
John Gaylord, Senr.,	0	2	6	Return Strong,	0	5	0
John Gaylord, Jr.,	0	3	0	Thomas Stoughton,	0	2	6
Nathaniel Gaylord,	0	2	0	Hanna Shadock,	0	1	3
Joseph Griswold's wife,	0	2	6	Joseph Skinner,	0	2	9
Jacob Gibbs,	0	2	0	Nicholas Senchion,	0	2	6
Samuel Gibbs,	0	3	0	John Saxton,	0	1	3
Robert Hayward,	0	5	0	George Sanders,	0	1	3

the summer pippin, by well, 4 bushel; of the Holland pippin, 11 bushel; of the Pearmain, 15 bushel; of the 4 trees of winter apples (of the tree next John Loomis's 2½ bushel, the next 6½); 19 bushel; of the 4 trees of Bellybonds [as Mr. Wolcott spelled the name of an old favorite; *Bellibone* was the English form of the French *Belle et bonne*], 6 bushel and 1 peck; of the London pippin, 1½ bushel; of Mr. Allen's green apples, in the lower side of the orchard, 2 bushel," &c. Total, for 1649, 91 bushel.

In 1650, the orchard yielded 212 bushel, the greater part of which was made into cider, which was sold at 1*s* 8*d* per gallon, and £4 4*s* per hogshead; the apples bringing from 6*s* to 8*s* per bushel. Three bushels were "*sold at the Faire*," for £1:7. 31 gallons of *boiled* cider sold at 2*s* 6*d*. This year, a half bushel of *quinces* is charged at 4*s*.

	Bush.	producing	including Cider.
In 1651, - - - - - - - - - -	496	£117:12	£40: 5
" 1652, - - - - - - - - - -	452	92:18	72:10
" 1653, - - - - - - - - - -	1127		19:10
" 1654, - - - - - - - - - -	1588		

The price of apples had gradually fallen from 8*s*, in 1650, to 2*s* 6*d*, and 3*s* in 1654; and of cider from 1*s* 8*d*, to 1*s* 4*d* per gallon, or £1 10*s* per barrel. [In October, 1674, the General Court ordered that no innholder should ask more than 4*d* a quart for cider; so the retail price seems to have remained nearly constant, from 1650; though Josselyn tells us it was sold, in 1671, at 10*s* a hogshead.]

In 1653, wheat sold at 4*s*, rye at 3*s*, and Indian corn at 2*s* per bushel. By these standards, it is easy to compare the prices of apples and cider, or other luxuries, of that day with this. Occasional credits on Mr. Wolcott's book show that he exchanged a part of the produce of his orchard for sack [Spanish wine] at 6*s* per gallon, white wine at 18*s*, strong water at 3*s* per quart, &c. Venison at 1*s* 6*d* for a quarter, of 9 lbs. and 3*s* 10*d* for one of 16 lbs.; 32 lbs. Sugar (a rare luxury), at 7*d* per lb. "The forbearance of £24 for one year" is charged at £1 18*s*, or at the rate of 1*s* 7*d* per pound (7¾ per cent).

Here are a few entries of sales from the nursery and orchard, showing that Mr. Wolcott was doing a tolerably large business in trees and fruit at this early period.

1650, July. To Mr. Gisbert [Gysbert op Dyck, perhaps — who had formerly been commander of the Dutch Fort, in Hartford], 50 bush. apples, £11 17*s* 6*d*.

Oct. 18. To the same, 100 *peare* trees, £5.

1651. Aug. 22. "George Phelps bought halfe my thousand of young trees for which he is to pay me two pence per tree to be paide halfe in wheate and halfe in pease, in March" &c., £4. 3*s* 4*d*.

July 17. "Sold Joseph Magget [Mygatt; of Hartford] a parcel of young trees," £22 10*s*.

Sept. To the same, 500 trees, £4.

1652. Sept. 14. Sold to Mr. Goodyeare [the deputy governor of New Haven], 100 bushels of apples, to be delivered presently, £20.

20 blls. cider, to be delivered the 10th of October next, £40.

1653. Wm. Edwards "owes, for *a cow*, 32 cider barrels to be delivered at the landing place, by Sept. 12th."

For aught we know, some of Mr. Wolcott's apple or pear trees are yet bearing fruit in their season.

From *inns* we naturally glide into the cognate subject of

N.

THE CONNECTICUT RIVER.

No. of rods.

29. John Witchfield (Elder), E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *Thos. Moore;* S. by *Henry Wolcott, Sen^r*; sold to Anth. Hoskins, 1659.

20. Henry Wolcott, Sen^r, had, somewhere in here, 10 r. on the river; E. 3 m.; bd. by *Witchfield* and *David Wilton*, Sr.; and 14 acres, beginning 31½ r. from the river and ext. E. 160 r., with a bdth of 18 r.; bd. N. and S. by his own grounds, and E. and W. by *David Wilton.*

18. David Wilton, bd. by *Henry Wolcott, S^r*, on both sides; "length is first from the s^d river back 31½ r. and then the s^d Henry Wolcott to have within the same bds., according to the same bdth., 160 r. in length; and the s^d David W., at the end of the s^d 160 r., to keep the s^d breadth of 18 r. within the bds. before-s^d; and to run to the E. 2½ m."

10. Henry Wolcott, Sen^r; E. 3 m; bd. by *David Wilton*, N.; and S. by *Henry Fookes.*

23. Henry Fookes, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *Henry Wolcott, Sen^r*; S. by *Geo. Phelps;* sold to Henry Wolcott, Jr.

10. George Phelps.

18. Thomas Dewey, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *Geo. Phelps;* S. by *Benj. Newberry.*

10. Benjamin Newberry, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *Thomas Dewey;* S. by *John Newberry.*

10. John Newberry, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *Benj. Newberry;* S. by *Sarah Newberry.*

4. Sarah Newberry, E. 3 m. (4 r.); bd. N. by *John*, and S. by *Mary Newberry.*

10. Mary Newberry, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *Sarah*, and S. by *Rebecca Newberry.*

10. Rebecca Newberry, E. 3 m.; bd. N., by *Mary*, and S. by *Hannah Newberry.*

11. Hannah Newberry.

18. Josiah Ellsworth. (See *Birge.*)

25. Henry Wolcott, Jr., E. 3 m.; bd. by *John Warham*, N., and *James Marshall*, S.— corrected by Matt. Grant, "this is 36 r. in bdth."

26. James Marshall, Mr., not described; sold to Joseph Loomis, Jr.

13. Thomas Marshfield, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by Mr. *Marshall;* S. by *Samuel Allen;* sold to Henry Wolcott, Sen.; passed to George W. and afterwards to Simon Wolcott.

15. Samuel Allen, E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *John Hurd;* S. by *Joseph Loomis.*

42. Joseph Loomis, Sen^r; "runs that bdth. back to the E. 160 r.; and then y^{ts} 60 r. in bdth., and so continues to the end of the 3 m."; bd. N. by *Samuel Allen;* S. by *John Porter.*

58. John Porter, "runs back to the E. 160 r. and then y^{ts} 50 r. in bdth., and so continues to the end of the 3 m."; bd. N. by *Joseph Loomis;* S. by *John Witchfield.*

10. John Witchfield (Elder), E. 3 m.; bd. N. by *John Porter;* S. by *Thos. Ford;* sold, 1659, to Anth. Hoskins.

20. Simon Wolcott, same bdth. for 160 r.; then 10 r. bdth. to end of 3 miles. (It was prob. somewhere here that *Jonathan* and *Nathan Gillett's* grants came in; the latter being described as "11 r. next Gt. River; the lgth. begins 150 r. fm. river and runs 2½ m.; bd. N. by *Jonathan Gillett;* S. by *Henry (?) Rossiter.*")

33. Bray Rossiter (D^r.), bd. by *John Diament* (?) and *Will. Jesse* (?) on N. and *Henry Wolcott*, Sen., on S.; E. 3 m. This was 18 r. wide to the 2d swamp, and 15 r. wide to the end of the 3 miles.

81. Henry Wolcott, Sen^r., 24 acres; lgth. fro. River to E. to the 2d swamp, the N. side abt. 50 r. the S. side 70 r.; bd. by *Benj. Newberry* on S. and *Bray Rossiter* on N.

2½. Benj. Newberry, "toward Podanke," one acre meadow ld., 78 r. from river E. to swamp; bd. N. by *Henry Wolcott, Sen^r;* S. by *John Newberry.*

April 3d, 1639, the wife of Joseph Clark died. May 16, '39, two children died, John Phelps and Thomas Senchons. June 7, '39, P[al]mers child died. July 8, Thomas child born; 9th day died. Aug. 25th, John Hubbard died. Sept. 10, '39, young [?] Matthew Grant died. Oct. 20th, Pressella Marshfield died. Dec. 3d, '39, Goode Buel died. June 10, 1640, Samuel Rossiter died. June 23d, John Dewey drowned in the re[vule]t. Aug. 22d, Elizbaeth Gunn died. Aug. 25th, Josias Terey died. Sept. 5th, Mr. Clark's sister died. Sept. 18th, Joanna Hosford died. Sept. 23d, Abigail Carter died. Oct. 7th, Ann Mason died. Dec. 17th, Stephen Tery died. Dec. 19th, Mary Pumery died. Feb. 11th, Robard Wilton died. May 29, 1640, the mother [of] Mathew Grant died [we may be mistaken in this name]. May 31st, Samuel Deble buried.

May 23d, '76. Account of persons that have died in Windsor — to begin:

The 40 year 2 persons
William Rockwell
Henry Fookes
41 year 4 persons
Joseph Clark
Giles Gibbs
John Bissell's wife
William Horsford's wife
42 year 3 persons
John Griswold
Sara Hueit
Nathaniel Hueit
43 year 5 persons
Thomas Ford's wife
John Birg
Abigail Fylar
Anna Rockwell
Richard Birg a child
44 year 8 persons
Mr. Hueit
Old Goode Hayt
John Thompson's child
Rafe [or Rose] Newman
Mary Terey
One Hagar
The widow Webster
Anna Taylar
45 year 4 persons
Roger Williams's wife.
Thomas Moore
Georg Pa-rum [Putnam ?]
Susanna Hueit
46 year 6 persons
Nicholas Palmer's wife
Michell Tery's wife
Nicolas Oumpsted's child
Nathan Gillett's child
John Egelstone
Samuel Filar
On these 7 years above the persons died are 32.
The 47 year 27 persons died
Stephen Tery's wife.
Hepsibah Warham
Josia Carter
John Porter sen.'s wife.
Caleb Carter
Richard Biddell
George Phelps's child
Samuel Warham
Hoyte's child
Thomas Bascom's child
Samuel Pond's 2 children died.
Sara Hayward
Sara Senchon
George Phelps another child.
Mary Hayward
Thomas Thornton
George Allixander's child.
John Orton
Goodman Bidwell
Susanna Hanum
Anthony Howkens child
Priscilla Thornton
Ann Thornton
Henry Carter's child
Timothy Roseter
John Pomeroy
48 year 25 persons
John Porter sen. died
Thomas Dewy
Samuel Allyen
George Phelps his wife
John Haskens
Danell Clark's child
Samuell Allen's child
Benedict Alvard's 3 children
Henry Wolcott's child
Richard Sammais's child
Rose Porter
Ephraim Bartlet
James Enno's 2 children
Phillury Randall died
Abigayle Phelps
Abigayle Gillet
Edward Chakwell
Thomas Newell died
Thomas Orton's 2 children

Abigayl Roseter
Thomas Holcom's child
49 year 3 persons
Samuel Cooke
Ester Roseter
Stephen Fylar
50 year 4 persons
Richard Samways died
Mary Hayward
Hanna Taylar
Johanna Fylar
51 year 5 persons
Peter Roseter
Richard Burge
Henry Stiles by a gun
Elizabeth Roseter
Joanna Dible
52 [year] Sarah Stowton died
Joseph Loomys sen., his wife
John Williams's daughter
52 year these three persons
53 year 3 persons dyed
The wife of William Gaylar, Jr.
Elias and Elisha Carter
54 year 4 persons died
Sara, daughter of Joseph Loomys
Thomas, son of Thomas Loomys
Sara Holcom
Samuel Pond died
55 year 17 persons died
Henry Wolcot, sen.
Thomas Gunn's daughter Elizabeth
Nicholas Hoyt's wife died
Elwed Pumery's wife
Nicholas Hoyt died
The wife of Henry Wolcot elder
Jefery Baker died
The wife of Robard Winchell
The wife of Richard W—er
Martha Winchell died
The wife of Anthony Hawkins
Nathan Gillet, a son and daughter
Daniel Hoyt died
John Hiller sen. died
Peter Tilton's daughter
The wife of William Hayden
56 4 persons died.
Benjamin Winchell
Jonathan Holcom
The son of John Gaylar
William Gaylar died
57 year 9 persons died
Mary Pumery
The wife of Simon Mills
The wife of William Gaylor sen.
The wife of Walter Gaylar
Thomas Holcom died
Ester Hayward
Mary Egelston
Mary Buckland
The wife of James Enno
58 year only Joseph Loomys sen.
59 year 9 persons died-
Mr. Witchfield's wife died
Joseph Clark died
Isack Hakes drowned
The wife of John Rockwell
The wife of Simon Milles
The wife of William Wadsworth
John Drake sen.
Abigall Parsons
Thomas Allyn's son John
The 60 year 2 persons
Ketron Gibbs [Catherine]
Richard Oldage
61 year 6 persons
Thomas Stoton sen. died
Mrs. Huit died——
Samuel Milles
Sara Loomys
Rose Smith
Thomas Parsons
47 to the end of 61, the number of persons died are 121
62 year 16 persons
The wife of Thomas Loomys
Richard Saxston
Philura Randall
Frances Saxston
John Rockwell sen.
Wilmot, his wife
Wife of George Phillups
Pheby Winchell
Mr. Branker
Thomas Buckland
John Stilles
John Bancraff
Christopher Wolcot
The wife of Thomas Barber
Thomas Barber
Old widow Hoskins
63 year 3 persons
The wife of John Strong
Hanna Newbery
The son of John Rockwell
64 year 4 persons
Job Drake's son Joseph
Timothy, son of Tim Buckland
Mathew of Tahan Grant
Jacob of Jacob Gibbs

65 year 9 persons
The wife of John Bissell sen.
Son of John Owen
Daughter of Samuel Rockwell
Simon Rockwell
David, son of John Loomys
Mary of Edward Chapman
esay [Isaiah] Bartlet
John Williams Jun.
Old widow Randal, 87 old
66 year 4 persons
Mary Jones, wid. of Wm. Rockwell, mother of Samuel and John R., & wife of Mr. Grant Nicolas
Nicolas Denslow, 90 old
67 year 4 persons
Henry Wolcott's son, & Jos Gaylor's [Samuel Filly's] son & Nat Win[c ll]
68 year only one person
Jeremy Burg
69 year Samuel Phelpes
Mrs. Witchfield
James Risings's wife
Old Widow Denslow, 81 old
John Share [Stare ?—*R. T. S.*]
Isack Pond
John Loomys's son James
These 6 persons died in 69 year
70 year 7 persons
Mr. Warham died
John Bartlet
Ebenezer Debles Daughter
John Tery['s son.—*R. T. S.*]
Son of John Owen
Mr. Mathew Allyn
The wife of Nathan Gillet
71 year 2 persons
Henry Wolcot's daughter
Thomas Maskell
Mr. William Phelps
Nathanell Bissell's son
Thomas Loomys's son
Joseph Griswold
Nicholas Buckland's son
These 5 persons died in 72
73 year 13 persons
Widow Fox [wid. of Henry Fooks ?]
Deacon Gaylar, 88 old
Returne Strong's son
The wife of John Fitch
John Rockwell died
3 children buried one day
Son of John Osborn and son of Zurubabel Filer. Daughter of Nathaniel Bissell.
Daughter of Anthony Hoskins
Daughter of John Tery
74 year six persons
James Risings wife
Widow Saxtone
Thomas Parsons wife
Begat Egelstone
John Stiles wife
Nicholas Bucklands daughter
75 year 12 persons
John Besum drowned
John Loomys daughter
Daniel Hayden son
Old Mrs. Allyn
William Phelps wife
The Widow Hoskins
Nicholas Bucklands son
Samuel Marshall in war
Edward Chapman in war
Ebenezer Deble in war
Nathaniel Pond in war
Richard Saxston in war
62 to the end of 75 are 91 persons and 153 in all 244 persons.
76 Lida Howard
John Fitch
Son of John Lewis
Son of Abram Deble
Samuel Barbers wife
Thomas Aulys child
Lidia Cook
Mes[se]nge[r']s Daughter
Thomas Buckland
George Sanders child
Elias Shadok
Samuel Gibbs daughter
Thomas Bissells son
William Trals wife
Timothy Trals son
Nathaniel Pinne
Joshua Wels wife
John Brooks wife
Hanna Bucklands child All are 19
77 William son of John Layton died May 7
The wife of Abram Randal July 8
Aug 23, 77 Jonathan Gillet sen died
Ezekia Gaylar died Sept 12, 1677
Deacon Moore died Sept 18 1677
John Bissell sen died Oct 3 77
John Terys son Solomon died Oct 27 77
Ester daughter of Thomas Bissel died May 9 78
Thomas son of Jonathan Gillet died June 11, 78 a 11 days old
Georg Philups died July 9 78

PHELPS

THE

HISTORY AND GENEALOGIES

OF

ANCIENT WINDSOR,

CONNECTICUT;

INCLUDING

EAST WINDSOR, SOUTH WINDSOR, BLOOMFIELD,
WINDSOR LOCKS, AND ELLINGTON.

1635–1891.

BY HENRY R. STILES, A.M., M.D.

"I wish [this task] had fallen into some better hands, that might have performed it to the life. I shall only draw the curtain & open my little casement, that so others, of larger hearts & abilities, may let in a bigger light; that so at least some small glimmering may be left to posterity what difficulties & obstructions their forefathers met with in first settling these desert parts of America."—*Captain John Mason, (of Windsor, Ct.) in the Introduction to his History of the Pequot War.*

VOL. ~~III~~ v. 2 HISTORY.

Pt. 2

HARTFORD, CONN.:
PRESS OF THE CASE, LOCKWOOD & BRAINARD COMPANY.
1891.

43179

116127

Ashbel. About 1830 Ashbel Phelps, with an unmarried bro., David, came from Hebron, or Tolland, and resided for a time in E. (So.) Windsor, in a house afterwards owned and occupied by Mr. Charles Willey. He was prob. descended from *Timothy*,^{3} *Lieut. Timothy*,^{2} *Mr. Wm.*,^{1} in the line either of Ashbel, b. 1704, or Charles, b. 26 July, 1702 (see Fam. 13). He m. Harriet **Brainard.** *Ch.:*

1. John Jay, b. E. W. (?), 19 Oct., 1833. | 2. ——, dau., b. ——; d. unm'd.

John Jay (*Ashbel*), m. 24 June, 1858, Ellen Eliza (daughter of Seth Farnam and Eliza *Cooper*) **Benton**, b. in Fair Haven, Conn., 19 Mch., 1838; he d. in New Haven, 7 Nov., 1878. *Ch. (b. in Fair Haven):*

1. Nellie Brainard, b. 9 Dec., 1860. | 2. Hattie Benton, b. 27 Dec., 1863. | 3. John Jay, b. 19 Sept., 1867.

DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE PHELPS, THE EMIGRANT.

George Phelps, sixth child of William of Tewksbury, Eng., b. about 1605; emigrated to New England, 1630, with his elder brother William and his younger bro. Richard. From *Dorch. Rec.* we learn that "Jan., 1632, George Phelps with others is to have the great lot of six acres a piece next to the great lots laid out toward Neponset by Maverick, Warham, Gaylord and Rockwell"; 28 Oct., 1634, George Phelps chosen one of ten men "to order the affairs of the Colony for one year"; 6 May, 1635, George Phelps chosen a freeman. He came to W., prob. with the first emigration from Dorchester, fall of 1635, and located at junction of the Farmington and Conn. rivers, on second lot south of the Loomis property. He m. (1) Phillury (dau. Philip) **Randall,** at W. in 1637, who was b. Eng. and emig. with her father, "Goodman" R., 1630, and to W. 1635. She was a memb. of Mr. Warham's ch. in Dorch.; she d. W. 29 Apl., 1648.—*O. C. R.* He m. (2) 16 Nov. [prob. 1648], Wid. Frances **Dewey,** being her third husband. (She m. (1) Joseph **Clark,** by whom she had one dau., *Mary* (Clark), who m. John **Strong,** Jr. Mr. Clark was the s. of one of 3 bros., William, Thomas, or George, of whom *Harris* says: "These three bro's were in Dorchester in 1630, where they d. soon and nearly at the same time. A gravestone was erected to their memory with this inscription:

> 'Here lie three Clarkes; their accounts are even,
> Entered on earth and carried up to Heaven.'"

She m. (2) 1638 or 9, Thomas **Dewey,** who came from Sandwich, Kent, England, to Dorchester, 1633, and to W. 1638, where he d. 27 Mch., 1648, leaving 5 ch; his wid. m. (3) Mr. **Phelps,** as above, and, with him and her own children, rem. to Westfield, Mass., where she d. 27 Sept., 1690.—*West. Rec.*) His removal from W. to Westfield was probably about 1670.

George Phelps' public services seem to have been performed chiefly on the jury, both in Hartford and in Springfield. I did not find his name among the church records, nor in the Book of Town Acts of Westfield. In the county land records in Springfield, beginning in 1673, I found his name in the index of Vol. A, among the grantors, and on page 110 is a deed, from which we give the following extracts:

"This present writing made the second of Aprill one thousand six hundred eighty seaven in the third yeare of our Soveraign Lord King James the second Betweene George Phelps of Westfield in the County of Hampshire in the Collony called the Massachusets with the free will & consent of ffrancis his beloved wife of the one party & John Gun of the Town County & Collony aforesaid of the other party. Witnesseth that the said George Phelps for & in consideration of a vallu-able sum or consideration to him in hand paid and secured by the said John Gun . . . doth fully . . . sell . . . severall par cells of land lying & being within the bounds of Westfield aforesaid which are as followeth. . . . .

11 April, 1687, ffrancis f P phelps

his
George ✗ phelps.
mark.

Witnesses:
James Cornish, Isaac Phelps, Jedediah Dewey.

George Phelps died 8 May, 1687, and so on the 6th of June 1687, Francis Phelps Relict of George Phelps came before John Pynchon "one of his Majesties Counsill," and acknowledged the above Instrument to be her free act, etc. And March 5, 1688, Isaac Phelps and Jedediah Dewey came before the same "mee" and made oath that they saw George Phelps sign, seal, and deliver the same to John Gun above mentioned and that "hee the said George Phelps had a good consideration in land at Windsor of John Gun for it which made the said Phelps free & well satisfied in doing it." . . . He never removed to Windsor, if that were his purpose—and to our sketch of George Phelps, the Emigrant, it only remains to append his will, found on file at Northampton.—*Prob. Rec.*, Vol. II, p. 40.

A Copy of the last wil and Testament of Georg Phelps of West field In Hampshire deceaſed & p^{r}ſented to the Judge of the Prerogative Corte: for Hampshire in his ma^{ties} Territory of new England June:6: 1687:

April: y^{e} 24th: 1683: The Last wil & testam^{t} of George Phelps of Westfield, in the County of | Hampshire in the Colony of the Maſsachusets Colony, who being cracy of Body, though yet my | Memory & understanding by Gods Goodnes is continued; yet not knowing the tyme of my departure w^{ch} | I wait for, & Desire to Comit my Soule to God that gave it & my Body to Christian Burial; & Leave | this as my Last will. Concerning my Wife my wife If it shal pleaſe God to continue her after me, & | concerning my children: And before I come to the diſposal of my outward Estate, I desire thanke- | fully to acknowledge y^{e} gr^{t} & abundant Goodnes of God to me in takeing Care of mee & providing | for me the Comforts of this life, & the hopes of a better, in & through the abund^{t} riches of his grace | through Jesus Christ: And I desire to Leave this as a word of most solemn & weighty Counſel | to my deare children, firstly and chiefely above al things that they cleave to God & to the cove- | nant of his grace wth al theire haet, & wth al their souls Laboring in ſincerity to keep his cove- | nant & to walke in his wayes, to observe his statutes & do y^{m}, & to aſsociate y^{m} selves wth them that | feare God to live in Love & peace both one wth another & wth al men, that so the God of Love & | peace may dwel wth them & keep them in his feare & Crown y^{m} wth his blessings eſpecially wth spiri- | tual bleſsings in Ch^{t} Jeſus.

Concerning my Dear wife, I exhort my children to be careful & tender of her, Loveing & duty- | ful toward her in al things, that she want nothing that may be neceſsary to her comfortable ſubſistence, to | hearken & attend to her Counsel from time to time: And I give unto my wife, al my bedding & houſe | hold stuffe for her uſe & to be at her free diſpoſe at her deceaſe, And twenty pounds w^{ch} is due to | me from Taban Graunt of Windſor, if ſhe need it not her Selfe, to be diſpoſed of by her to ſuch | of her relations as ſhe ſhall judge have most need: And for her maintainance while ſhe | lives, I give unto my said wife Two pounds fifteen ſhillings p Annum, to be paid by my | Son Joseph Phelps of Windſor in halfe wheate, & the other halfe Indian Corn during her | life: Also I give unto my wife six pounds per Añum to be paid by my three Youngest Sons | Jacob John & Nathaniel each of them forty ſhillings to be yearly paid during — | her life: further I give unto my wife the uſe of my Land at Windſor w^{ch} Lyes on the east | side of the great River, being Ten Rod in breadth more or less, & a quarter part of y^{t} orch- | ard & if these be expended, & the use or yearly income be not ſufficient for her Comfortable | maintenance, then a part of al this Land ſhal be diſpoſed of as need ſhal be: But if the Sale of | this Land be not needed for my wives neceſsary uſe whilst ſhe lives, then after her de- | ceaſe, wth what other Lands, now in Com̃on, may fal to me at Windsor, I give to my | Sons as followeth. To my Son Jsaac a Third Part, & to my son Joseph a Third part, & the | remaining third part I give to my sons Jacob John & Nathaniel: Also I give to my Son Abraham | three

pounds to be paid by my three youngest sons, Jacob, John and Nathaneel: | Also I give to my son Jacob four acres of the Northerly end of my home lot here in West- | feild, wth the houſe, barns & orchard upon it, onely referving one end of the house for my wife | whilst she lives: And seeing he hath al my buildings here, he shal help his Brothers John & | Nathaneel, if y^{y} build in Westfeild, each of them a months work wth his own hands, & his | Team six days: And a third part of the fruit of the orchard to John if he live here, & | a third part to Nathaneel for seven yeeres, after the date here of. They maintaining each of of y^{m} | a third part of the fence of the orchard; Also I give to my son Jacob a third part of | my meadow Lands in Westfield, the whole being in estimation four score acres; ffurther I | give to my son John al my Land on the East Side of the High way at my houſe wth the Low | Land by the River for an home lot, & one third part of my meadow Land in Westfeild, the | whole being in estimation 80 acres |

I give to my son Nathaneel the remainder of my houſe Lot being about ſeven- | acres, & one third part of my meadow, in Westfeild, the whole being in estimation four | score acres.

I give to my Son Isaac, the best coate of my wearing apparel, & my mare, the | colt I give to his son Isaac my grand child; the rest of my wearing apparel, I give to | My Sons Jacob, John and Nathaneel.

That this is my Last wil & Testam^{t} if I doe not otherwiſe order before my Decease | I testify by subscribing my hand; And doe desire Enſign Lumos & my Son Isaac Phelps | be over ſeers, & take care that my Last will be pformed to the true Intent & mean- | ing thereof: And I doe order my three youngest Sons to ſe al my Just debts paid | And if any thing appeare dubious, or any difficulty ariſe in or by the Interpreting, or un | derstanding of my wil, or anything relating thereunto, I order it may be referred | to the hearing & determination of o^{r} Reverend Pastor M^{r} Taylor & Ensign Lum- | mes, whom I impower to determine the same as they shal Judge right; That this | is my Last wil & Testament I testify by subſcribing my hand the day & year before | mentioned.

the Marke
of George Phelps.

Subscribed in the preſence of
Edward Taylor
Samuel Loomes
Isaac Phelps

p. 1st lines 21–22 them them them writ dim. p. 2^{d} over lines y^{e} 6 interlined thus, & a quar-ter part of that orchard. And if these be expended writ dim in line the sixth Over the 9th | line interlined thus (the sale of) ine 22. Interlined (six days), line 23, interlined (if he live here) p. 3^{d} lin. 10. Interlined | order 1. lin. 12. Interlined thus | whom I impower to determine the same | as they shal Judge right. these were interlined &c: at the signing and evidencing of the same as atttests s^{d} hands — "
underwritten

George ⎫ Phelps
his ⎭ Marke
Edward Taylor
Samuel Loomes
Isaac Phelps

June the 6th 1687 at Westfield

M^{r} Edward Taylor & Samuel Loomes
did Personally appeare before John Pyncheon Esq^{r}
the Judge of the Prerogative Corte for the County of
Hampshire, & made oath, that were present at the tyme
of George Phelps deceaſed his signing the writing on the three
sides this Instrument, & that he did sign it as his last

wil and Testament, & that then he was of sound and p̰ memor
ry & mind to the best of their diſcerning, And Isaac & Jacob & John & Nathaneel Phelps four of sd deceaſ- | eds sons are approved & Legally confirmed to be Administers (Administrators) to the Estate of y^{r} s^{d} father & to se to the true, | performance of this their said father's last wil & testament according to the true Intents y^{r} of-

as attests John Holyoke Clerke of s^{d} Corte

June 15th 1687 this is here recorded
in theſe records for wil frõ the original
last wil & Testam^{t} of the above s^{d} George Phelps of
westfeild late deceaſed

p Jno Holyoke
Clerke for s^{d} Records:

A coppy of the Inventory of the Estate of George Phelps of Westfeild in Hampshire | deceaſed p^{r}ſented to the Judge of the Prerogative Corte for Hampshire in his ma-^{ties} Territory & Dominion of New England

An Inventory taken of the Estate of George Phelps of Westfeild, who departed this life May 8, 1687.

		lb	s	d
1.	The homestead was prized at	038	00	00
2.	Lands in the field 80 acres in estimation	206	00	00
3.	Land at Windsor at	40	00	00
4.	bedding & houſehold stuff at	18	00	00
5.	Wearing apparel	08	16	00
6.	bookes tooles, iron, saddle, bridle, Kersey cloath & other small things at	06	14	00
		317	10	00

This estate was taken & prized by us
Sam^{ll} Loomes
Jn^{o} Sacket
June 4; 1687:

June 6. 1687.

Isaac Phelps & Jacob Phelps did personal appear before the worship^{le} Colonel John Pynchon Esq., Judge of Prerogative Corte in Hampshire, and made oath that this Inventory of the- | estate of George Phelps of Westfeild deceaſed is a true Inventory of s^{d} estate, & that if more doe | appeare they wil reveale it, &c.—And Isaac & Jacob & Jno & Nathaneel Phelps, four of the sons of s^{d} deceaſed, are allowed, approved & | Legally confirmed to be Administers vpon the estate of y^{e} said deceaſed, & to e to the True perfor- | mance of their s^{d} fathers Last wil & Testam^{t}, according to the true Intent thereof:

as attest Jno Holyoke Clerke of s^{d} Corte

entered this Inventory of y^{e} Estate of George
Phelps of Westfeild late deceaſed in the booke
of Records for wils & Inventorys for Hampshire
from the original Inventory of the estate of sd
George Phelps w^{ch} is on file attests Jn^{o} Holyoke Record^{r}

Children (by 1st wife; b. W., O. C. R.):

1. Isaac (Capt.), b. 20 Aug., 1638. FAM. 2.
2. ——, b. ——; d. 1647. — *O. C. R.*
3. Abraham (Capt.), b. 22 Jan., 1642. FAM. 3.
4. "Another ch.," b. (*O. C. R.*); d. 1647; poss. the Abigail who (acc. *O. C. R.*) d. 1649.
5. Joseph, b. 24 June, bp. 11 July, 1647. FAM. 4.

(By 2d wife):

6. Jacob, b. 7 Feb., 1649/50; m. Dorothy **Ingersoll.** FAM. 5.
7. John, b. 15 Feb., 1651. FAM. 6.
8. Nathaniel, b. 9 Dec., 1653; m. Eunice ——, abt. 1673, who d. Westfield 17 Dec., 1728. FAM. 7.

FAM. 2. **Isaac**^{2} (Capt.) (*George*^{1}), rem. to Westfield, Mass.; m. 11 Mch., 1665, Ann (dau. William) **Gaylord**, Jr. (*O. C. R.*); according to which "Oscar" P. was adm. a member W. Ch., 27 Jan., 1666, prob. a mispelling for this Isaac. Ch. Records of Westfield give among list of members, 1 Nov., 1679/80, Ann, "wife of brother Phelps." She d. 27 Sept., 1690 (acc. to *Wfld. Town Rec.*), the same day that is given for the death of Frances, wife of George. Whether this be a mistake or a coincidence I do not know. *W. Town Rec.* say Mrs. Ann Phelps d. 30 Aug., 1689. The *Wfld. Ch. Rec.* contain a long relation of the religious experiences of Isaac Phelps.

The Westfield Town Acts are recorded from 18 Dec., 1696. 1 Mch., 1696, Isaac Phelps was chosen selectman, and, until his death, he held varied offices in Westfield. He was town clerk, assessor, surveyor, town treasurer, and school-master. April 9, 1702, "Isaac Phelps agrees with the selectmen to keep school for one year as a scool master for the Town, and to teach to write and read such children as shall be sent to scool . . and for his satisfaction is to have twenty pounds, at or before the year expires." This duty was considered sufficiently arduous to excuse him from the office of town clerk, which he does not hold again until 1713. He was 64 when, as we judge, he first essayed to teach school, twelve years later he is given the title of Capt. and in 1724, when 86 yrs. old he was chosen town treasurer, and prob. never for one moment felt any temptation to flee to Canada with the funds. The oldest stone, bearing the Phelps name, found in the Westfield cemetery, reads: "CAP^{T} | ISAAC PHELP^{S} | DYE^{D} IVNE 2 ANN^{O} | 1725 AGE^{D} 87 YEAR |"

The Town Acts of Wstfld. contain many pages written by Isaac Phelps. It is a passing observation of ours, though not borne out by much study, that the eldest s. of each family was, in the 17th century, taught to write, while his brothers could only sign their name with a mark. Old Mr. Wm. Phelps could write, his brother George leaves one record only, "his marke." Isaac, son of George, is the only one of his family whose penmanship I can recall. It is certain that some of the younger sons used a "marke" as primitive as that of the elder George. Capt. Isaac agreed only to teach the children to write and read; but what stories he could, and probably did, add by way of history, descriptions of the old country and comments on the growth of the new, and the changes that had taken place in Westfield since he first came there! *Ch. (b. first 2 in Windsor; the rest in Westfield):*

1. Isaac, Jr., b. 10 Sept., 1666. FAM. 8.
2. Dau., b. 9 Mch., 1669; d. yg.
3. Sarah, bp. 4 July, 1670; d. young. — *Westfield Town Recs.*
4. John (Capt.), b. 27 Dec., 1672; bp. 29 June, 1673 (*O. C. R.* 24 Jan.); m. 1711. FAM. 9.
5. Hannah, b. 5 Nov., 1674; d. unm'd. Springfield.
6. Hezekiah, b. 9 July, 1677; poss. the Lt. Hez. Phelps who, acc. to *Sims. Rec.*, "Departed this Life 18 Jan. 1763, a very aged man." If so, his wife was Deborah and his dau. Elizabeth, the wife of John Viets.—*Htfd. Prob. Rec.*
7. Josiah, b. 28 Nov., 1679, m. Elizabeth **Taylor**, 3 Feb., 1703. FAM. 10.
8. Daniel, b. 14 Oct., 1681; d. 8 Oct., 1690.
9. Noah, b. 14 Oct., 1684; d. unm'd. 21 Sept., 1731, in Housatonic.
10. ——, son, b. 15 Aug., 1686; d. inf.
11. Ebenezer, b. 6 June, 1687; m. Susannah **Burbank**, who d. 19 Dec., 1752; he d. 2 Nov., 1770.

FAM. 3. **Abraham**^{2} (Capt.) (*George*^{1}), was adopted early in life by his cousin Abraham Randall and inherited his property (£140), except small legacies to Isaac and Joseph Phelps, 26 Sept., 1667. He was one of the six agents of the town of W. to whom lands were deeded by the Indians. He was made freeman 1668, and 8 Feb., 1712/13, one of a school committee. He was the third person to make a bequest for the establishment of a school fund in W. In repairing the old Phelps house in W., then owned by Dea. Roger Phelps, the gravestone of Capt. A. was found under the front door step-stone. It bore this inscription: "Here lyeth y^{e} body of Capt. Abraham Phelps who Died Jan^{y} y^{e} 25 1728, aged 85 years." It is now set in the W. cemetery. He m. Mary **Pinney**, 6 July, 1663. — *O. C. R. Ch. (b. W.):*

1. Abraham* (Lt.), b. 6 Mch., 1665[-6]; m.; d. Aug., 1733. Will in *Htfd. Prob. Rec.* dated 20 Aug., 1733, ments. "my kinsman, Sam'l Stiles, and Mary, his wife; Jonathan, s. of Humphrey Pinney; to John Phelps, the 2d s. of the 3d John Phelps my lot wh. was purchased of Joseph Phelps, lying on ye East of ye Great River; Benj. Eno, s. of Sgt. Eno."
2. Isaac, b. 5 Aug., 1673; d. 4 Jan., 1703.
3. Benjamin, b. 1 Oct., 1683; d. 24 July, 1705.
(Possibly others.)

FAM. 4. **Joseph**² (*George*¹), moved with his father to Westfield, Mass., and after the birth of his first child, or about 1676, he, with his father-in-law, John Porter, Jr., Samuel Grant, Samuel Rockwell, and Thomas Bissell, removed to the E. side of the Great River and were the first settlers of E. W., or what is now So. W. In 1680 he joined his neighbors on the E. side in petitioning the General Assembly for a town organization and church privileges. From the *Westfield Rec.*, indeed, it would appear that John Porter, Jr., Joseph Phelps, and others occupied lands in E. W. previous to this date, but returned to Westfield during the Indian troubles. He was on the E. side 1695. He m. 26 June, 1673, Mary (dau. John, Jr., and Mary *Stanley*) **Porter** (*O. C. R.*), b. W. July, 1653. She d. E. W. 10 Jan., 1682. She prob. rem. to Westfield with her father, about the time that Joseph Phelps rem. thither, as rec. of her b. and d. is found at Westfield; m. (2) Hester (dau. John and Phillury *Thrall*) **Hosford**, b. W. 27 May, 1664, and who inherited £100 from her father. He d. abt. 1695. Inv. of his est. taken Mch., 1695/6 (*Htfd. Prob. Rec.*, Vol. V, p. 212); his wid. m. Benjamin (?) **Kent** of Suffield.—*Idem*, Vol. XII, p. 63.

It is prob. this Joseph, to whom ref. is made in *Col. Recs.*, Vol. II, p. 184, 10 Oct., 1672, "propounded for a freeman . . Joseph Felps," and Vol. IV, p. 162. "A true copie of the court act as atteste Eleazr Kimberly secretary, Hartford may 19: 1696" is in the possession of Ruth T. Sperry. "At a generall Court May 19: 1696: Whereas Joseph Phelps of Windsor deceased did inguage to a committee for the inhabitants of the sd town living on the east side of the river—(as appears by the testimony of Job Drake and Thos. Stoughton members of the sd comittee) that said Inhabitants should have some part of his wood land, on the south side of his lott lying by Thomas Stoughton's land, nine rod and a half in breadth, extending eastward from the country rode 40 rod for the accomodation of Mr. Timothy Edwards the minister of the place: this court now impowers the widow of the sd Joseph Phelps to confirm the sd land to the said inhabitants for ye sd use." *Children* (*by 1st wife*, **O. C. R.*):

1. Mary,* b. Westfield, 13 Jan., 1674; m. Matthew **Griswold**, 6 June, 1709.
2. Sarah,* b. Windsor, 4 Apl., bp. 1 July, 1677; m. 24 Oct., 1698, Samuel (s. Samuel and *Joice*, dau. John, the Emigrant) **Pinney**.
3. Joseph (Capt.), b. W. 30 Dec., 1678; bp. 4 May. FAM. 11.
4. Hannah, b. W. 1680; m. 15 July, 1708, James **Eno**. She d. Mch., 1728.
5. Mindwell, b. 1682; m. Obadiah **Hosford**, 4 May, 1804.

(*By 2d wife*):

6. Daniel, d. inf. 4 Jan., 1690.
7. Hester, b. W. 16 Feb., 1691.
8. Abigail, b. W. 1693; m. Samuel **Marshall**.
9. Benoni, b. W. 1695; d. Feb., 1709/10, at his uncle Daniel Hosford's.

FAM. 5. **Jacob**² (*George*¹), m. Dorothy **Ingersoll**, 2 May, 1672.—*Westfield Recs.* He d. 6 Oct., 1689. *Children*:

1. Dorothy, b. 18 Oct., 1673; d. 2 Feb., 1674.
2. Dorothy, b. 20 May, 1675; m. Edward **Kibbe** of Enfield, 13 Nov., 1693.
3. Hannah, b. 26 Nov., 1677; m. John **Kibbe** of Enfield, 18 Aug., 1698.
4. Israel, b. 3 Apl., 1681. FAM. 12.
5. Benjamin, b. 8 Jan., 1683.
6. Joseph, b. 5 Aug., 1686.
7. Jedediah, b. 7 Dec., 1688.

FAM. 6. **John**² (Sergt.) (*George*¹), m. Sarah (dau. Thomas and Temperance *Denslow*) **Buckland**. Sergt. John Phelps resided in Poquonoc. His farm is partially described as follows (*W. L. Recs.*, *B. 2*, *p. 261*):

Where as John Gun of Westfield had by purchase of Samll Phelps of said Westfield a certain parcel of Land in windfor at a place commonly called Mr. Hills neck near paquannock both of meadow and upland according as it is abbutted and bounded by said Samll Phelps to said John Gun as appears of Record in fol. 151 of this booke and John Gun hath under his hand and seal, and acknowledged it before John Pynchon one of the Councell, assigned, made over and Confirmed unto George Phelps all his Right title and interest to said parcell of Land and to his heirs and assigns for ever

---

* Samuel **Stiles** m. Mary Phelps; Sergt. James **Eno** m. Hannah Phelps (dau. of Joseph,² George¹), but I cannot trace the relation of either to Abraham Phelps, unless he had nieces of whom we have no record.—*R. T. S.*

PHELPS
ELMOR

SOME EARLY

RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS

OF AND RELATING TO

THE TOWN OF

WINDSOR, CONNECTICUT

1639-1703

BUCKLAND?
BIRG?

HARTFORD
CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY
1930

	eliacem cok iun	0—2—6
D	Job Drak sn^{r}	0—5—6
	Jacob Drak	0—8—0
	Job Drak iun^{r}	0—3—0
	John Drak iun^{r}	0—3—9
	Job his brother	0—1—3
	lidia his ſiſter	0—0—6
	Iſrel Dewey	0—4—0
	his wife	0—4—0
	Thomas Debl sn^{r}	0—1—3
	abram Deble	0—1—3
	John Denſlos wif flx .	0—0—9
e	Joſias eleſwort	0—3—0
	wido egelſton . cloth	0—4—0
	Thomas egelſton	0—2—6
[92]	Joſep loomys iun^{r}	0—1—3
	John lundon	0—2—6
	his wife	0—0—9
m	Decon moor	0—6—6
	John moore iun^{r}	0—4—0
	John moſſes	0—5—6
	ſimon mills	0—2—6
	Peter mills	0—1—3
	mary madeſly	0—7—6
	mary marſhall	0—8—6
n	m^{s}trs newbery	0—2—6
o	John ouen	0—1—0
	ſamuell oſbon	0—1—3
P	gorg Phelpes	0—4—6
	Humfrey Pinne	0—2—0

H	Robard Hayward	0—5—0
	Timothy Hall	0—2—6
	andrew Hillar	0—2—6
	ephram Haward	0—2—6
	Hanna Higly	0—1—3
	John Hofford	0—1—6
	John Hoſins	0—1—0
l	John loomas	0—6—0
	and in mony	0—5—9
	Danel loomys	0—1—0
	Thomas loomas	0—2—6
	nathanel loomys	0—5—0

T	ſtephen Taylar sn^{r}	0—5—0
	ſtephen Taylar iun^{r}	0—4—0
	ouen Tudor	0—6—7
	ſamuell Tudor	0—4—0
	William Trall	0—2—6
	Timothy Trall	0—2—6
	Jude T[ru]mbell	0—1—3
	Hanna Trumal	[0]—1—3
V	richard Vore	0—1—3
W.	m^{r} Wolcot	0-10—0
	m^{r} H . Wolcot iun^{r}	0—5—0
	Samuell Wolcot	0—5—0
	Robard Watſon	0—8—0
	Dauid Winchell	0—2—6
	nicolas Wilton	0—1—8

	ſara Pinne	0—1—3
	gorg Phillups bakn	0—2—9
	John Porter sn^{r}	0-10—0
	John Porter iun^{r}	0—3—0
	nathanel Porter	0—1—0
	James Porter	0—2—6
	Timothy Phelps	0—3—6
	Thomas Puell[1]	0—4—0
	Joſep Phelps	0—5—0
	William Phelps	0—9—0
	good wife Palmer	0—2-10
	Timothy Palmer	0—2—6
	Humfrey Prior	0—2—6
	John Petybons wife	0—0—6
r	abram Randall	0—2—6
	Thomas Ruly	0—1—3
	James Riſing	0—5—0
	John Riſing	0—1—6
	Hanna Riſing	0—1—3
	ſamuell Rockwl	0—2—0
S	John ſtrong	0-11—0
	return ſtrong	0—5—0
	Thomas ſtouton	0—2—6
	Hanna ſhadock	0—1—3
	Joſep ſkinner	0—2—6
	nicolas ſenchon	0—2—6
	John ſaxſton	0—1—3
	gorg ſanders	0—1—3

John Williams wif	0—4—0
John Kennard	0—2—6
ſamuell Wilſon	0—1—3

---

[1] Probably this name should be Thomas Buell.

famul gibbs Daftr
Thomas biſels ſon
william Trals wif
Timoty Trals ſon
nathanl pinne
Joſua welſ . wife
John brooks wif
Hana Buklands child
all are . 19 .

---

77 . William ſonn of John
layton dyed . may . 7 .
ye wife of Abraham
Randall dyed . July . 8 .
aguſt 23 . 77 . Jonathan
gillet sn^r dyed .
ezekia gaylar dyed
ſeptem . 12 . 1677 .

Decon moore dyed
ſeptem^r . 18 . 1677 .
John biſell sn^r dyed
octob^r . 3 . 77 .
John Terys ſonn
ſalomon dyed . octo^r . 27 . 77 .

---

ye wife of John williams dyed
aprel 18 . 1681 .

---

mary ye wife of Joſeph loomys
dyed . Aprel 22 . 1681 .

---

ye wife of Thomas Deble sen^r
dyed . may 14 . 1681 .

---

ye ould widow Buckland dyed
July . 26 . 1681 .

[91] This is ye count of what Parſons gaue to ye uollintari con trebution mad for ye Poor in wanths in other collonyes .
upon a motion ſent to This collony of conecticot it was don
Juen . 11 . 76 .

A.	m^r T . Allyn	0—6—6
	benidic Aluard	0–10—0
	Jeremy Aluard	0—1—3
	Joſias [ ]lu[ ]d	0—2—6
	edward Admes	0—0—7
B	John Biſſill sn .	0—2—0
	John Biſſell iun^r	0—5—0
	Thomas Biſſell	1—0—0
	Na[t]hanell Biſſell .	1—0—0
	Samuell Biſſell	0—4—0
	John Brooks	0—1—0
	Beniamn Bartlet	0—1—0
	nicolas Buckland	0—2—6
	Joſep Birg	0—3—0
	Samuell Baker	0—2—6
	Thomas Barber	0—1—0
	Peter Brown	0—9—7
	Sara Buell . siluer	0—1—0
	Joſias Barber	0—2—6
	Ephram Bancraft	0—1—6
	William Buell	0—1—3
C	m^r chancy	1—0—0
	widow chapman	0–10—6
	ſamuell croof	0—2—6
	nathanell cook	0—1–10
	captin clark	0—5—0
	James Corniſh	0—5—0
	gabrel Corniſh	0—1—3
	nathanel cook iun^r . & ſiſtr .	0—1—3
	Jams egelſton	0—1—6
f	Waltr fylar	0—8—0
	John fylar	0—2—6
	Zurobl fylar	0—1—3
	ſamuel forward	0—1—3
	William filly	0—0—7
	Samuel filly	0—5—0
	John filley	0—2—6
G.	Jonathan Gillet sn^r	0—4—6
	nathan Gillet	0—2—6
	cornelus Gillet	0—2—6
	nicolas Godard	0—2—6
	Joſep griſwold	0—2—6
	Jonathan gillet iun^r	0—2—6
	gorg Griſwold	0—3—9
	Joſias gillet	0—2—6
	John gillet	0—1—3
	mathew Grant silur	0—3—0
	Samuell Grant	0—5—0
	Tahan Grant	0—8—0
	John Grant	0—2—6
	Waltel gaylar	0—2—6
	his wife in cloth	0—6—3
	his ſon eliezer . flax	0—1—6
	John gaylar sn^r	0—2—6
	John gaylar iun^r	0—3—0
	nathanel gaylar	0—2—0
	Joſep griſwolds wife	0—2—6
	Jacob gibbs	0—2—0
	ſamuell Gibbs	0—3—0

his ſonn Nathanell Phelps was born . Aprel . 2 . 1653 .
his Daughter Abigayl was Born . Aprel . 5 . 1655 .
his ſonn William Phelps was Born . Juen . 22 . 1657 . at northam̄t

Timothy Phelps marryed mary Griſwold . march . 19 . 1661 .
his ſonn Timothy Phelps was Borne . noumber . 1 . 1663 .
his ſonn Joſeph Phelps was Borne . ſeptmbr . 27 . 1666 .
his ſonn william Phelps was Borne . febury . 4 . 1668 .
his ſonn cornelus Phelps was Born . Aprel . 26 . 1671 .
his Daughter mary was Borne . Aguſt . 14 . 1673 .
his ſonn ſamuell Phelps Borne . Janury . 29 . 75 .
[61] Nathanell ſonn of Timothy Phelps was born .
January . ye 7 . 1677 .
ſara dafter of Timothy Phelps was borne . decem^{r} 27 . 1679 .

Georg Phelps married Phillup Randals Daughter
his ſonn Iſack Phelps was Borne . Aguſt . 20 . 1638 .
his ſonn Abrham Phelps was borne . Janury . 22 . 1642 .
his ſonn Joſeph Phelps was Born . Juen . 24 . 1647 .

his wife Died . Aprell . 29 . 1648 .

And he marryed a . 2 . frances ye wido of Thomas Deuey . noumbr 164[ ]
his ſonn Jacob Phelps was Borne . febury . 7 . 1649 .
his ſonn John John Phelps Borne . febury . 15 . 1651 .
his ſonn Nathanell Phelps . Born . Decem^{r} . 9 . 1654 [?]

Iſack Phelps married Ann Gaylar . march . 11 . 1662 .
his ſonn Iſack Phelpes was Borne . ſeptm^{r} . 10 . 1666 .

his Daughter ſara was baptiſed . July . 24 . 1670 . born . [ ]
his ſonn John Phelps . was baptiſed . Juen . 29 . 1673 .

Abraham Phelps married mary Pinne . July . 6 . 1665 .
his ſonn Abraham Phelps was Borne . march . 6 . 166 . 5 .
his ſonn Iſack Phelps was Borne . Aguſt . 5 . 1673 .

Joſeph Phelps married mary Porter . Juen . 26 . 1673 .
his daughter mary Phelps was Born . Janury . 13 . 1674 .
his daughter ſara was borne Aprell ye . 4 . 1677 . baptiſ[ ] July . 1 . 7[ ]
his ſonn Joſeph Phelps was borne decembr . 30 . 1678 . baptiſd . may 4 [ ]

[62] Joſeph Phelps ſonn of william Phelps maried Hanna nuton . ſeptm^{r}
20 . 1660 .
his ſonn Joſeph Phelps was Borne . Aguſt . 2 . 1667 .
his Daughter Hanna was Borne . febury . 2 . 1668 .

John Porter ſn^{r} . came from Ingland and ſettled here in Windſor . in 1639 .
his ſonn Nathanell Porter was born here . July . 19 . baptiſed . 1640 .
his Daughter Hanna was Borne . ſeptem^{r} . 4 . baptiſed . 1642 .

he Dyed Aprell . 21 . 1648 .

his ſonn John John Porter married .
and his ſonn John Porter was Borne . Juen . 3 . 1651 . marid[1]
his Daughter mary was Borne . July . 17 . 1653 . maried
his Daughter ſara was Borne . ſeptm^{r} . 5 . 1655 . marid[1]
his ſonn James Porter was Borne . Deſem^{r} . 22 . 1657 .
his ſonn Nathanell Porter Borne . Aprell . 20 . 1660 .

---

[1] This word is written in black ink.

his sonn Nathaniel Phelps was born , April 7 , 1763 .
his Daughter Abigail was Born , Aprel 8 , 1765 .
his sonn William Phelps was Born , Jan. 21 , 1767 , at [illegible] .

Timothy Phelps married mary Griswold , march 19 , 1761
his sonn Timothy Phelps was Borne , november 1 , 1763
his sonn Joseph Phelps was Borne , September 27 , 1766 .
his sonn william Phelps was Borne , febuary 9 , 1768 .
his sonn cornelius Phelps was Born , April 20 , 1771 .
his Daughter mary was Borne , April 14 , 1773
his sonn Samuel Phelps Borne , January 20 , 17[illegible]
[illegible] Nathaniel sonn of Timothy Phelps was born
January 29 , 1777
[illegible] daughter of Timothy Phelps was borne [illegible] 1779 .

Isaac Phelps married Phillip Randale Daughter
his sonn Isaac Phelps was Borne , April 20 , 1742
his sonn Abraham Phelps was borne , January 22 , 1744
his sonn Joseph Phelps was Born , June 14 , 1747 .

---

his wife Died April 29 , 1748

---

and he married , a Second , ye wido of Thomas Denny , november 1749 [illegible]
his sonn Jacob Phelps was Borne febuary 5 , 1751 .
his sonn John Phelps Borne , febuary 13 , 1752
his sonn Nathaniel Phelps Born December 9 , 1754 [illegible]

Ozias Phelps married Ann Taylor march 12 , 1765
his sonn Ozias Phelps was Borne , August 30 , 1766

his Daughter Ann was [illegible] , July 14 , 1771 , [illegible]
his sonn John Phelps was baptised June 19 , 1773

Abraham Phelps married mary Pease July 8 , 1765
his sonn Abraham Phelps was Borne , march 6 , 1767 .
his sonn Isaac Phelps was Borne , April 3 , 1773

Joseph Phelps married mary Porter , June 20 , 1773 .
his daughter mary Phelps was born , January 11 , 1774 .
his daughter Lucy was borne August 24 , 1775 ; [illegible]
his sonn Joseph Phelps was borne december 30 , 1778 [illegible]

[illegible] Joseph Phelps sonn of william Phelps married Hannah [illegible] , [illegible]
[illegible]
his sonn Joseph Phelps was Borne , April 2 , 1767 .
his Daughter Hannah was Borne , febuary 6 , 1768 .

John Porter of [illegible] came from England and settled here in Windsor in 1639 .
his sonn Nathaniel Porter was born here , July 19 , baptised 1640 .
his Daughter Hannah was Borne , September 4 , baptized 1642 .

---

he Dyed April 21 , 1648 .

---

his sonn John [illegible] Porter married ,
and his sonn John Porter was Borne , June 3 , 1651 married
his Daughter mary was Borne , July 17 , 1653 , married
his Daughter [illegible] was Borne , August 5 , 1655 , married
his sonn James Porter was borne , february 14 , 1657
his sonn Nathaniel Porter Borne , April 20 , 1660 .

[illegible]

[(William P)h]elps
[(John Witc)h]feld
[(William G)]aylard
[(John M)]oore
[(Thomas)f]ford
[(Humphrey Pinn)]e
[(Walter)fi]lar
[(Mathew)] Grant
[(Thomas)] Deble sen^{r}
[(George)Ph]illups
[(Jonathan)] Gillet sen^{r}
[(Nathan G)]illet
[(Richard Vore)]
[(Abram R)and]all
[(Begat Egg)e]lſton
[(George Phe)]lps

[(Men tha)t] ha[u] ben taken
[(into)] communion ſinc we
[(cam)e h]ere, I ſet them down
[(acc)ord]ing to ye yeare and
[(da)y of] ye month thay ware
[(ad)mi]tted and now remaine .

[(Wi)]lliam Phelps. noum . 17 . 39 .
[(Joh)]n Biſsell senr . may . 3 . 1640 .
[(John)] Loomys . octo^{r} . 11 . 1640 .
[(Bene)dicts] Aluard . octo . 17 . 1641 .
[(Robard) Hay]ward . July . 10 . 42 .
[(Daniel) Clark] . June . 18 . 1643 .

Decon moors Wife
Ric . Vors Wife
Jonath . Gillets Wife
liſtn . fillers Wife
Tho . Debls Wife
georg Phelps Wif

Womin admited here
Mst Pinne . febu[ry] . 9 . 1639 .
ould wido Drake . feb . 23 . 39 .
Mst Wolcot . Aprell . 26 . 1640 .
Sam . gaylars wife Apl . 27 . 45 .
Abr . Randals Wife . Auguſt . 17 . 45 .
Bene Aluards Wife . Janu^{r}. 13 . 47 .
the Wido . Hoſkins . Apel . 9 . 48 .
ould mst Allyn . Auguſt . 5 . 1649 .
nicolas Senchons Wife Jan^{r} 22 . 49 .
Will . fillys wife . July . 17 . 1651 .
nat . Cooks Wife . auguſt . 29 . 52 .
William Phelps Wife . mar . 11 . 54 .
Mst . Newbery . Aprell . 1 . 1655 .
ye wife of John Loomys [ ] . 55 .
ye wife of John Drak [ ]8 . 55 .
ye wife of m^{r} . D. Clark . [ ] . 11 . 58.
ye wife of Thomas ford[ ] . 30 . 60.

[(Stephen Ta)ylar] . march . 31 . 44 .
[ ]
[ ]

[17] of [men]
Robart W[at]ſon . Janu^{r} . 22 . 49 .
Walter Gaylar . may . 5 . 51 .

John moore ordayned
Deacon . Janu^{r} . 11 . 1651 .

John Rockwell . July . 31 . 53 .
captn Newbery . Apl . 11 . 1658 .
Jacob Drak . Apl . 11 . 1658
Samuell Rockwel
& Jonā . gillet both . Apl . 6 . 1662 .
Peter brown and Nathanel
Cooke both . June . 22 . 1662 .
Samuell loomys . noum^{r} . 26 . 1661 .
Samuel Marſhall . may . 3 . 1663 .
Nathanell loomys . may . 3 . 63 .
Cornelus Gillet &
timthy Bukland . Janu^{r} . 16 . 1665 .
John Gaylar & Thomas
loomys taken in Apell . 3 . 66 .
John madeſly . octobr . 7 . 1666 .
Iſack Phelps . Janury . 27 . 1666 .
m^{r} Nathanell chancy made
publick declaration of his faith
in chriſtian princples, & the

ye wife of Joſe loom[ys] . 25 [ ]
ye [wif]e of water [(Gaylar)]

[(of women)]
ye wife of Samuel loomys . [ ]
ye wife of JohnPorter . may . 3[(63)]
ye wife of Henry denſlo . Apl . [(65)]
Thomas Allyns Wife &
return Strongs Wife &
TimothyBucklands wife. Jan^{r}[(65)]
Henery Wolcots wife
John moors wife &
Thomas loomys wife . Aprel . [(66)]
Jacob draks wife June . 3 . [(66)]
Stephen Taylars Wife . Agu [(66)]
John Strongs wife &
ſhee was baptiſed . Aguſ[(66)]
Joſias eleſwort Wife &
Samuel Gibbſs wife . ſept . [(66)]
Samuel Bakrs wife . octo . 2[(70)]
Samul fillys wife . decmb . [(70)]
mary Saxſton& baptiſed[(Apr 71)]
ye wido fox . Jun[ ]
nathanl Winchls wife . Ag[(71)]
cornelus gillets Wife . f[(eb 71)]
ye wife of Nathane[ll]
loomas ſeptm . 28 . 7[(3)]
elizabeth chapman
wido taken in to church

[13]
[ ] bought windſor [ ]
[ ]er to ſet down parſ[ ]
[ ]y, ſuch in full com[ ]

John[ ]
Thom[ ]
Nath[ ]
Rich[ ]
[ ]
william fille
Samuell fille
Nathanel cook
corn[(e)]l[(iu)]s g[(i)]llet
Jonathan Gillet
nathan Gillet
william Phelps
Peter Brown
Robu[(d H)]ayward

m^{r} chancy
m^{r} Pinne
John Gaylr sn^{r}
Walter gaylr
Samuell Gaylar
Timoty Buckland
Samuell forward
gorg Phelps
Mathew Grant
Thomas Deble
Stepen Taylar
Samuell Rockwell
Samuell Baker
nathanell Biſſell

[ ]
r[ ]
Ab[ ]

Adult parſons on liſt

Thomas Allyn
owen Tudor
Joſep loomys
[ ] ſonn Joſep
John Porter sn^{r}[1]
his ſonn John
Joſep lomis of J.
John moor
Samuel Biſell

Timothy Phelps
Samuel wilſon
nicolas Senchon
Thomas barber

Joſias eleſwort
John Gaylar iun^{r}
Joſep Phelps

---

[1] Probably sn^{r}, possibly in^{r}

Timothy Buckland married Abigall vore . march . 27 . 62 .
his ſonn Timothy was Borne . Aprell . 20 . 1664 . Dead .
his ſonn Thomas was Borne . June . 23 . 65 .
his Daughter Abigayl was Borne . noum^{r} . 11 . 67 .
his Daughter mary was Borne . noumb^{r} . 7 . 1670 .
his Daughter ſara was Borne . Aprell . 10 . 1673 .
his Daughter Hanna Born . Juen 28 . baptiſed
his daughter eliſabeth . born . July . 2 . 1676[1] .
febry . 26 . 1678[1] . July . 18 . 81 . 2 daftrs born . on . died . ye 24 day .
ye other died aguſt ye 2 day . of Nicolas buckland .

[Nicholas Bu]ckland . maried martha wackfeeld . octo . 21 . 68 .
[his ſon J]ohn was Borne . march . 13 . 1672 . Dead .
[his Daughter] Hanna was Borne . ſeptem^{r} . 1 . 1674 . Dead
[his ſon] John . born . 7 decm^{r} . dyed ye . 20 . 75 . Dead
[his Daught]er martha was borne march ye firſt . $\frac{78}{77}$
[Two Daughter]s born . July 19 . 81 . both dead . not named

[Richard] Birg married Elizabeth Gaylar . octo^{r} . 5 . 1641 .
[his ſon] Daniell was Borne noum . 24 . 1644 .
[his Daug]hter elizabeth was Borne . July . 28 . 46 . Dead .
his ſ[onn] Jeremy was Borne . may . 6 . 1648 . Dead .
his ſ[onn] John was Borne . January . 14 . 1649 .
his ſ[onn] Joſeph was Borne . noum^{r} . 2 . 1651 .

Danel Birg maried Debra Holcom[2] . noumbr . 5 . 1668 .
His Daughtr eliſabet was Borne . Aguſt . 25 . 1670 . dead[3]

---

[1] July 2, 1676, is probably date of baptism of Hannah, and Feb. 26, 1678, the date of the birth of Elizabeth.

[2] ſara ennoo was first written and crossed out.

[3] Written in black ink.

His Daughtr Debra was Borne . noum^{r} . 26 . 1671 .
His Daughtr elliſabeth Born . febuary . 3 . 1674 .
[H]is ſonn Danell was Born . ſeptem^{r} . 16 . 1680 .
[Hi]s dafter mary was Born decm^{r} . 25 . 1677 .

[35] Jefery Baker maried Jone Rockwell . noum . 15 . 1642 .
his ſonn ſamuell was Borne . march . 30 . 1644 .
his Daughter Hepſiba was . Born . may . 10 . 1646 .
his Daughter mary was Borne . July . 15 . 1649 .
his Daughtr Abiell was Borne . Decm^{r} . 23 . 1652 . Dead[1]
his ſonn Joſeph was borne . June . 18 . 1655 .

Samuell Baker married Sara Cook . Juen . 30 . 1670 .

William Buell maried — — — — — noumb^{r} . 18 . 1640 .
his ſonn ſamuell was Borne . ſeptm^{r} . 2 . 1641 .
his ſonn Peter was Borne . aguſt . 19 . 1644 .
his Daughtr mary was Borne . ſeptm^{r} . 3 . 1642 .
his Daughtr Hanna was Born . ianury . 8 . 1646 .
his Daughtr Hepſiba . was Born . Decmb^{r} . 11 . 1649 .
his Daughtr ſara was Borne . march . 21 . 1653
his Dautr Abigayl was Born . febury . 12 . 165[5]

Samuell Buell married Debro Griſwold . nou[ ] . 13 . 1662
his ſonn ſamuell was Borne . July . 20 . 1663 .

Thomas Baſcom .
his Daughtr Abigayl was Borne . June . 7 . 1640 .
his ſonn Thomas was Borne . febury . 20 . 1641 .

---

[1] Written in black ink.

[93] Auguſt ye . 17 . 1677 .

I here ſet down what children has ben Born in Windſor from our begining hether to ſo fare as I ame able to find out .

A	m^r Thomas Allyn	8	D	Thomas Dewey	6
	Benidictus Aluard	5		Thomas Deble	6
	Allixandr Aluard	7		Iſrell Deble	4
	gorg Allixandr	5		Ebenzr Deble	5
	edward Admes	1		Samuel Deble	5
				Job Drak	7
B	John Biffell sn^r	1		John Drak	11
	John Biffell iun^r	8		Job of John Drak	2
	Thomas Biffell	9		Henery Denſlo	8
	Samuel Biffell	6		John Denſlo	9
	Nathanell Biffell	7	E	Joſias eleſwort	9
	Thomas Barber sn^r	6		Begat egelſton	7
	Thomas Barber iun^r	4		James egelſton	8
	Samuel Barber	2		James enno	3
	John Barber	2			
	Thomas Buckland sn^r	8	ff	Water ffylar	6
	Timoty Bukland	6		ſuroball fylar	5
	Nicolas Bukland	3		william fylley	7
	Thomas Bukland in^r	1		ſamuel fylley	7
	Richard Birg	5		ambros fouler	7
	Danell Birg	3		ſamuel forwrd	2
	Jeffery Baker	5	G	ſamuel grant	8
	William buell	7		mathew Grant	3
	Samuell buell	1		Tahan Grant	6
	Thomas Baſcom	3		John grant	3
	John Bartlet	5		Jonathan gellet sn^r	7
	Beniamn Bartlt	6		Jonathan gelet iun^r	3

	Eſay Bartlet	1		cornelus glet	8
	John Brooks	8		Joſep gillet	7
	John Bancroft	5		John gillet	2
	Peter Brown	10		nathan gillet	8
				Thomas gunn	4
C	m^r Danell Clark	9		Edward griſold	6
	c Aron Cook	7		gorg griſwold	9
	nathanell cook	7		Joſeph griſwld	3
	m^r chancy	2		William gaylar iun^r	7
	edward chapman	8		Waltr gaylar	7
	John caſſe	6		ſamuel gaylar	6
	Henery curtic	2		John Gaylar	4
	Joſep clark	2		Joſep gaylar	2
	Joſua carter	3			
	ſeborn cotten	1			
	195			227	
[94] G	John Griſen	10	N	Capten Newbery	9
	Jacob Gibbes	7	O	Thomas orton	4
	Samuel Gibbes	7		John owen	11
				Joſias owen	1
H	Thomas Holcom	8		John oſbon sn^r	10
	Joſua Holcom	3		Robard ould	2
	nathanel Hokom	2	P	ould m^r Phelpes	2
	benaga Holcom	2		ſamuell Phelps	9
	William Haydn	3		Nathanell Pinne	2
	Danell Hayden	4		Nathanell Phelps	4
	John Hofford	8		Timothy Phelps	6
	Nicolas Hayt	4		gorg Phelpes	6
	Robard Hayward	5		Iſack Phelps	3

51 . yeere . 5 . Parſons
Peter R[oset]er
Richard [Bu]rg dyed
Henery ſtiles by a gunn
elizabeth Roſeter
Joana Deble

ſara ſtowton dyed
Joſph loomys snr . his wife
John williams daughter
52 yere theſ 3 . Parſons

53 yeare . 3 . Parſons dyed
ye wife of william Gaylar iunr
[E]lias & eliſha carter

54 . year . 4 . Parſons dyed
ſara dautr of Joſep loomys
Thomas ſon of Thomas loomys
ſara Holcom
ſamuell Pond dyed .

55 year . 17 . Parſons
Henery wolcot senor
Thomas gunnes dautr elizabt
Nicolas Hoyts wif dyed
eltwed Pumerys wife
Nicolas Hayt dyed
ye wife of Henry wolcot eldr
Jefery Baker died
ye wife of ſimon milles
ye wife of william Gaylr snr
ye wife of walter Gaylar
Thomas Holcom dyed .
eſter Hayward
marcy egelſton .
mary buckland
ye wife of James enno .

58 . yere . only Joſeph loomys senr .

59 . year . 9 . Parſons .
mr witchflds wife dyed .
Joſep clarke dyed .
Iſack Hakes druned .
ye wife of John rokwell
ye wife of ſimon milles .
ye wife of william wadſwort
John Drake senr
abigall Parſons
Thomas Allyns ſon John .

ye 60 . yere . 2 Parſons
ketron Gibbs : Richard oldag .

61 . yere . 6 . Parſons .
Thomas ſtoton snr . dyed
mst huiet dyed
ſamuel milles . & ſara loomys .
rafe ſmith & Thomas Parſon

ye wife of robard winchell

[89] 62 yeare . 16 . Parſons .
ye wife of Thomas loomys
richard ſaxſton .
Phillup randall
frances ſaxſton
John Rockwell snr
wilmot his wife
wife of gorg Phillups
Pheby winchell
mr Branker .
Thomas Buckland
John ſtilles
John Brancroft
chriſtopher wolcott
ye wife of Thomas Barber
Thomas Barber
ould wido Hoſkins .

63 . year . 3 . parſons
ye wife of John ſtrong .
Hanna Nubery .
ye ſon of John rockwell .

64 . yere . 4 . Parſons .
Job Draks ſon . Joſep
Timoty ſon of Tim bukland

47 to ye end of 61 . ye numbr
of Parſons dyed ar 121 .

68 . yeare . only . 1 . Parſon
Jeremy burg .

Samuell Phelpes .
mst witchfeld .
James riſings wife
ould wido Denſlow . 84 . ould
John ſhare : Iſack Pond .
John loomys ſon . James .

thes 6 . Parſons died in
69 . yere .

70 . yere . 7 . Parſons
mr warham dyed
John Bartlet . ebenzr Debles
Dafter . John Terys ſon .
ſon . of John owen .
mr mathew Allyn .
ye wif of nathan gillet .

71 . yere . 2 . Parſons
Henery wolcots daughter
Thomas maſkell .

mr william Phelps .

of children 16 . of ſeruants . 8 .
14 march . 2 youths drwned being
in a canno one ye flood gathring
vp of palles ſwiming on ye flood
againeſt Thomas Deweys hows
mathew rainend . Henery luſh .

---

and that there had bin borne of
children from ye begining to this
time . 40 . but haue not thire names

And that ye great flood began one
ye 5 . of march . one ye 11 of march
it began to fall . but by reaſon of much
rayne one ye 12 day it roſe very hoy
on ye 15 . 16 . day it had fallen nere
2 foot . but on ye 16 day was much
raine and great wind out of ye ſou
th eaſt which made it an exceding great
ſtorme, it indangred Howſes and brak
downe many trees . ſo that by ye cauſe of
which raine all ye 17 an 18 day ye waters
roſe verey hoy more then euer had bin
knowen by ye Indans . it drowned ma
ny howſes verey deep . and in dangred
cattell ouſer ye riuer for all ye ground
there was drowned to one littell ridg whe
re ſamuell grant now liues . it caried
a way much timber & haye . it beat up
palls out of ye ground and poſts and rayles

July . 8 . Thomas ſonn
born . 9·day dyed .
Auguſt 25 . John Hulbard
dyed .
ſeptem^r . [10] 39 . young
mathew grant dyed .
octobr . 20 . priſſila mar
ſhfild dyed .
decm^r . 3 . goode buell
dyed .

Juen . 10 . 1640 . ſamuel
roſeter . dyed .
Juen . 23 . John dewey
drouned in ye r:et
auguſt . 22 . eliſabet
gunn dyed .
auguſt . 25 . Joſias
Terey dyed .
ſeptm^r . 5 . m^r clar
kes ſiſter dyed .
ſeptm^r . 18 . Joanna
Hofford dyed .
ſeptm^r . 23 . Abigal
carter dyed .
octo . 7 . Ann maſ
ſen . dyed .
decm^r . 17 . ſtephen
Tery dyed .
decem^r . 19 . mary

and caried them a way, and holl trees
and all . on ye 18 day at night there was
great feare of another ſtorme . of wind
and rayne it began but it pleaſed ye
lord it ſeaſſed quickly and by ye mor
ning one might perſaue ye water was
be gan to fall and ſo it continued . one
ye 22 day at night it was well fallen &
yet it was as hoye as ye hoyeſt flood
we had knowen before .

Pumery dyed .
febuay . 11 . roberd
wilton d[ied]

---

m[a]y [ye?] . 29 . 164[o the]
mother mathew gr
ant . dyed .
may . 31 . ſamuel
deble buried .

---

auguſt . 17 . 1639 . m^r Hweit and diures
others came up from ye bay to windſor
to ſettell heer

[87] [M]ay . 23 . 76 : A count of Parſons that haue dyed in [ ]
to [be]gin .

ye 40 yere . 2 . Parſons
william Rockwell
Henery ſookes .

---

41 year . 4 . Parſons .
Joſeph clark .
giles Gibbes .
John Biſſells wife .
William Horſfords wife .

---

ye 47 . year . 27 . Parſons . dyed
ſtephen Terys wife
Hepſiba waram[1]
Joſua carter .
John Porters sn^r . wife .
caleb carter .
Richard Beddell .
gorg Phelps child
ſamuell warham
Hoytes child .

---

[1] This name is interlined in very small letters. It, as well as the same name eight lines below, and the figure 7 two lines above, is in ink of a darker shade from other entries on the page. The number of deaths was first written 26 and the seven written later over the six. The lower of the two names seems to be traced over the same name previously written in the lighter ink.

[83] James ſonn of James enno was maried to Abigall
dafter of ſamuell Biſſell decembr . 26 . 1678 .
his ſonn James was Borne . ſeptm^r . 23 . 1679

James ſonn of John Portr sn^r . and ſara Tuder ware married
by m^r wolcot . January . ye 15 . 1679 .
James . ſonn of James Portr was borne . octobr . 13 . 1680 . dyed January . 14 . 80

John Birg and Hanna watſon maried . march . 28 . 1678 .
his ſonn John Birg was born . febury . 4 . 1679 .

James Enno iner . his firſt wiſife dyed . octo . 7 . 1679 . and he maried
a nother . Heſter that was ye wif of James egelſton . aprl . 29 . 1680

[84] Mical Taintor and mary daftor of Thomas loomys
ware married . Aprell ye 3 . 1679 .
his ſonn mical was borne ſeptember ye . 6 . 1680 .

Thomas Powell & Alſe Traharn maried . 25 aguſt . 1676 .
his dafter ann was borne . aprell . 19 . 1678 .
his ſonn Thomas Powell . was borne . July . 11 . 1680 .

Joſeph ſkiner and marey filley ware maried
aprell ye 5 . 1666 : his dafter mary was borne ſept . 22 . 67 .
his dafter eliſabeth was borne : January : 23 : 1669 .

Joſia gillet & Johana Tainter ware maried by m^r John Allyn .
Juen . 30 . 1676 . Joſias ſonn of Joſias gillet was borne noum^r . 24 . 78 .
Johanna dafter of Joſias gillet was born . octobr . 28 . 1680 .

[85] Beniamen Egelſton and hanna ye widow ſhadock ware
maried by capten newbery . march ye 6 . 1678 .
his daughter marcy was born . 2 october . 1680 .

Joſias owen maried mary oſbon . october . 22 . 1674 .
thire

Enock Drak maried ſara Porter . noumbr . 11 . 1680 both 25 yere
ould . ſara . 5 of laſt Juen enock ye 8 of nixt month
thire dafter ſara born . tuſday . may . 31 . 1681 .

Samuell Biſells ſonn John . maried Abigall dafter of william
filly . Agust . 26 . 1680 . he 20 . yer . ould . 5 . of laſt aprel
his wif . 22 . ye 21 of laſt aguſt
his dafter abigall was borne Aguſt ye 3 . 1681 .

Nathanel ſon of Nathanell loomys was maried Elizabeth Elſworth
Decm^r . 23 . 1680 . he 24 . yer ould ye 20 . of nixt march
ſhe 23 . yer old ye 11 . of laſt noumbr .

Danell ſon of John loomis maryed, maried mary Elezwo[ ]
Decmb^r 23 . 1680 . he 23 yere ould ye 16 . of laſt Juen . ſhee wa[s]
20 . yere ould laſt may ye 7 .

[86] Aguſt . 17 . 77 . I find in an ould book .
that march . 10 . 1638 . it was reckned
from ye begining of ye plantation
hether to that there has dyed of ould
and young . 27 . but not thire
names exprſt . but 2 that ware
members and ye captens wife

Aprel . 3 . 1639 .
ye wife of Joſep clark
dyed .
may . 16 . 39 . 2 childrn dyed
John Phelps . Thomas
ſenchon .
Juen . 7 . 39 . pamers child

PHELPS

SEARCH FOR

THE PASSENGERS OF THE

MARY & JOHN

1630

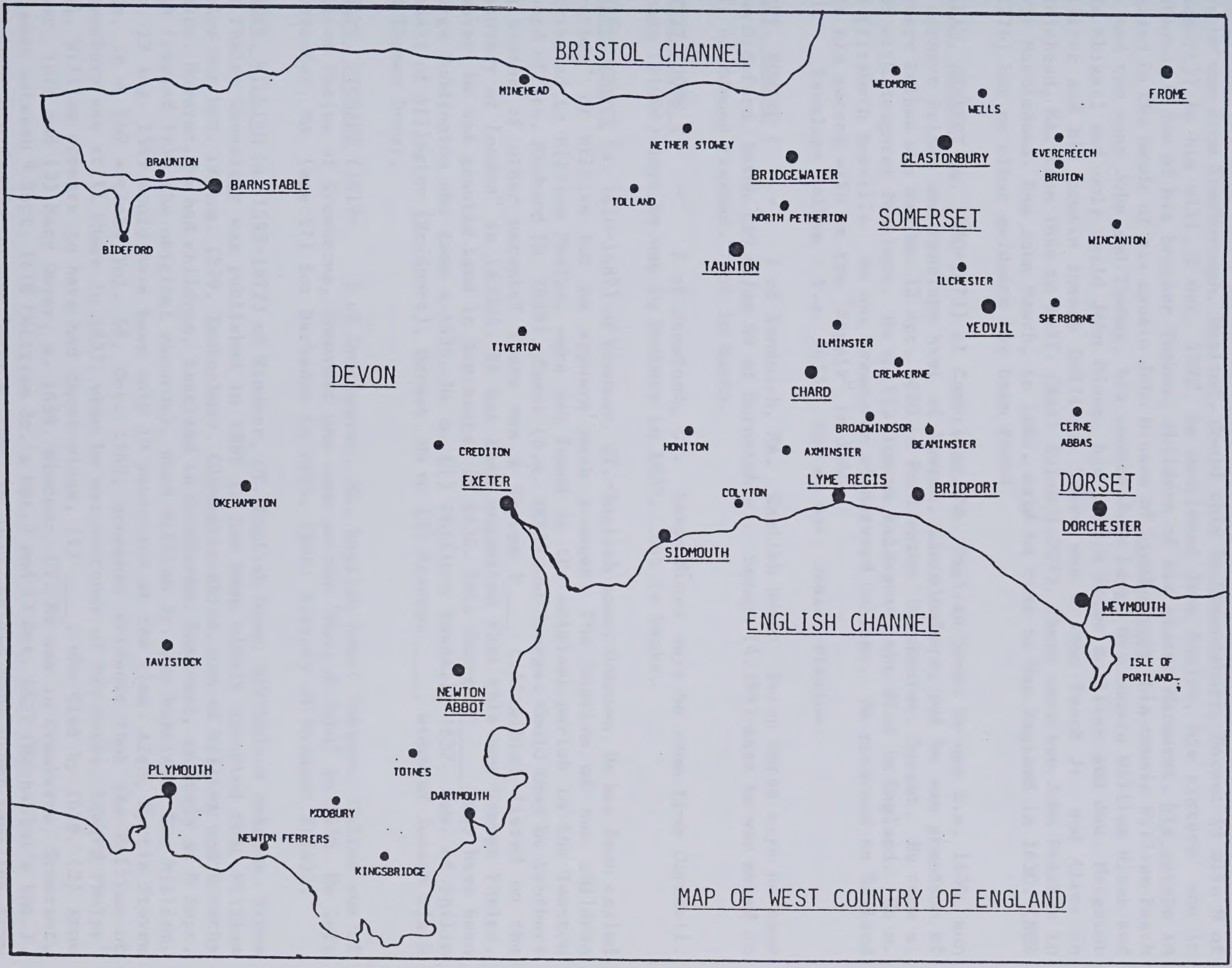
Volume 14

WEST COUNTRY PLANTERS TO NEW ENGLAND

1620-1643

The
Mary & John
Clearing House

BURTON W. SPEAR
5602-305TH STREET
TOLEDO, OHIO 43611
©COPYRIGHT 1990 - B.W. SPEAR


BRISTOL CHANNEL
MINEHEAD
WEDMORE
WELLS
FROME
NETHER STOWEY
GLASTONBURY
EVERCREECH
BRUTON
BRAUNTON
BARNSTABLE
BRIDGEWATER
TOLLAND
NORTH PETHERTON
SOMERSET
BIDEFORD
WINCANTON
TAUNTON
ILCHESTER
YEOVIL
SHERBORNE
TIVERTON
ILMINSTER
DEVON
CREWKERNE
CHARD
BROADWINDSOR
BEAMINSTER
CERNE
ABBAS
CREDITON
HONITON
AXMINSTER
EXETER
COLYTON
LYME REGIS
BRIDPORT
DORSET
OKEHAMPTON
DORCHESTER
SIDMOUTH
WEYMOUTH
ENGLISH CHANNEL
TAVISTOCK
ISLE OF
PORTLAND
NEWTON
ABBOT
TOTNES
PLYMOUTH
DARTMOUTH
MODBURY
NEWTON FERRERS
KINGSBRIDGE

MAP OF WEST COUNTRY OF ENGLAND

PEACH, JOHN (a. 1614-1684) of Marblehead, MA. English home: Unknown: Banks (1937-35) says he was from Simsborough, England. Could this be Symondsbury, Dorset (1 mile N of Bridport)? In his will, 2 Oct. 1682, he mentioned John Squire, his sisters' son in Barbados, widow of his brother Thomas, children of his sister Margaret, his estate in England in the hands of his cousin John Minson of Simsborough, his cousin William Peach who had two sons John and Thomas, his cousin John Legg, his cousin William Hines and wife Abigail and only child John Hines, his cousin Peter Dolliver and dau. Margaret Dolliver and his cousin Joseph Dolliver. There was a John Peach Jr. and Alice in Marblehead, MA. from 1644 to 1657. (Ref: Salem 1:307). There were two John Peaches in early Marblehead. One John Peach, in 1684, said he came to New England in 1630. (NER 54:276) but no other evidence has been found.

PELHAM, HERBERT (a. 1580-1673) of Cambridge, MA. English home: He was b.a. 1600, son of Herbert Pelham and Penelope West of Boston, Lincolnshire, but he was grandson of Herbert Pelham who was bu. 12 Apr. 1620 in Fordington, Dorchester, Dorset. He came a. 1639 with daughter Penelope. He m. (1) Jemima Waldegrave who died in England. He m. (2) Elizabeth Bosville. He was Treasurer of Harvard College. He returned to England with his second wife on the "Supply" in 1646.

1. Penelope Pelham - B.a. 1633. She m. Gov. Josias Winslow.

PERRY, EDWARD (-) of Sandwich, MA. English home: Devon Notes says he came from Bideford, Devon (10 miles SW of Barnstable). Savage (4:399) says he was named in will of Edmund Freeman. Not in Banks.

PETTIT, JOHN (-) of Stamford, CT. Devon Notes says he came from Cornwall. Savage (4:404) says he was in Roxbury in 1639. Not in Banks.

PHELPS, GEORGE (a. 1610-1687) of Windsor, CT.-English home: Unknown. He has been called "brother" of William but he appears much younger. The baptism of two children attributed to William Phelps, were not found in the original parish in the Taunton record office. Richard (b. 1619), Sarah (b.a. 1623) and George. Could they be brothers and sister of other parents? There was a George P____ (illegible) listed on the "Recovery of London" in 1633/4. It has been suggested that this was George Phelps, however, he was granted land in Dorchester in 1632. This George P______, may have been George Puddington who came a.1635. He m. (1) Phillury Randall, 1637, dau. of Philip Randall of Allington (Bridport), Dorset. He m. (2) Frances ____, widow of Joseph Clark and Thomas Dewey.

PHELPS, RICHARD (1619-) of Dorchester, MA. English home: Unknown. Called son of William Phelps of Crewkerne, Somerset who came on the "Mary & John" in 1630. He left Dorchester, MA. (age 17) for Barbados in 1635. (Ref: History of Windsor 2:563).

PHELPS, WILLIAM (a. 1595-1672) of Windsor, CT. English home: Birthplace unknown. Since the Phelps Genealogy was published in 1899 it has been widely accepted that William Phelps was bpt. 19 Aug. 1599, Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, son of William and Dorothy Phelps. However, he had children, baptized in Crewkerne, Somerset, as early as 9 Sept. 1618 (copied from the original records), when William Jr. was baptized. The William, bpt. 19 Aug. 1599 would have been only 19 years old at the time. Also, Myrtle Steven Hyde, in a TAG article Vol. 58, Oct. 1982, presents evidence that the William of Tewkesbury was still there in 1637, when he was overseer of his uncle, Edward Phelps' will, William appears to have had three wives, (1) ____, who died by 1626, (2) Anne Dover, 1626 and (3) Mary Dover, a. 1638, Windsor, CT. He was in Crewkerne, Somerset, at least between 9 Sept. 1618 (William Jr.'s bpt.) and 13 Oct. 1627 (Nathaniel's bpt.). He brought his family on the "Mary & John" in 1630, as did many other families from Crewkerne. (Ref: Search Series, Vol.7, p. 63 and Vol.11, p. 24).

1. Anne Dover, second wife-She m. William Phelps, 1626, Crewkerne.
2. William Phelps, son-Bpt. 9 Sept. 1618, Crewkerne. He m. (1) Isabel Wilson and (2) Sarah Pinney.
3. Pos. Richard Phelps, son-Not bpt. in Crewkerne. He left Dorchester, MA. in 1635 (age 17) for Barbados.
4. Samuel Phelps, son-Bpt. 10 Aug. 1621, Crewkerne. He m. Sarah Griswold.
5. Pos. Sarah Phelps, dau.-B.a. 1623, not bpt. in Crewkerne. She m. William Wade. (see George Phelps)
6. Nathaniel Phelps, son-Bpt. 11 Mar. 1624, Crewkerne. He m. Mrs. Elizabeth Copley.
7. Joseph Phelps, son-B.a. 1629, not bpt. in Crewkerne. He m. (1) Hannah Newton and (2) Mary ______.
8. Mary Dover, sister-in-law?-Later (a. 1638), wife of William Phelps.
9. George Phelps, called "brother" of William. See George Phelps.

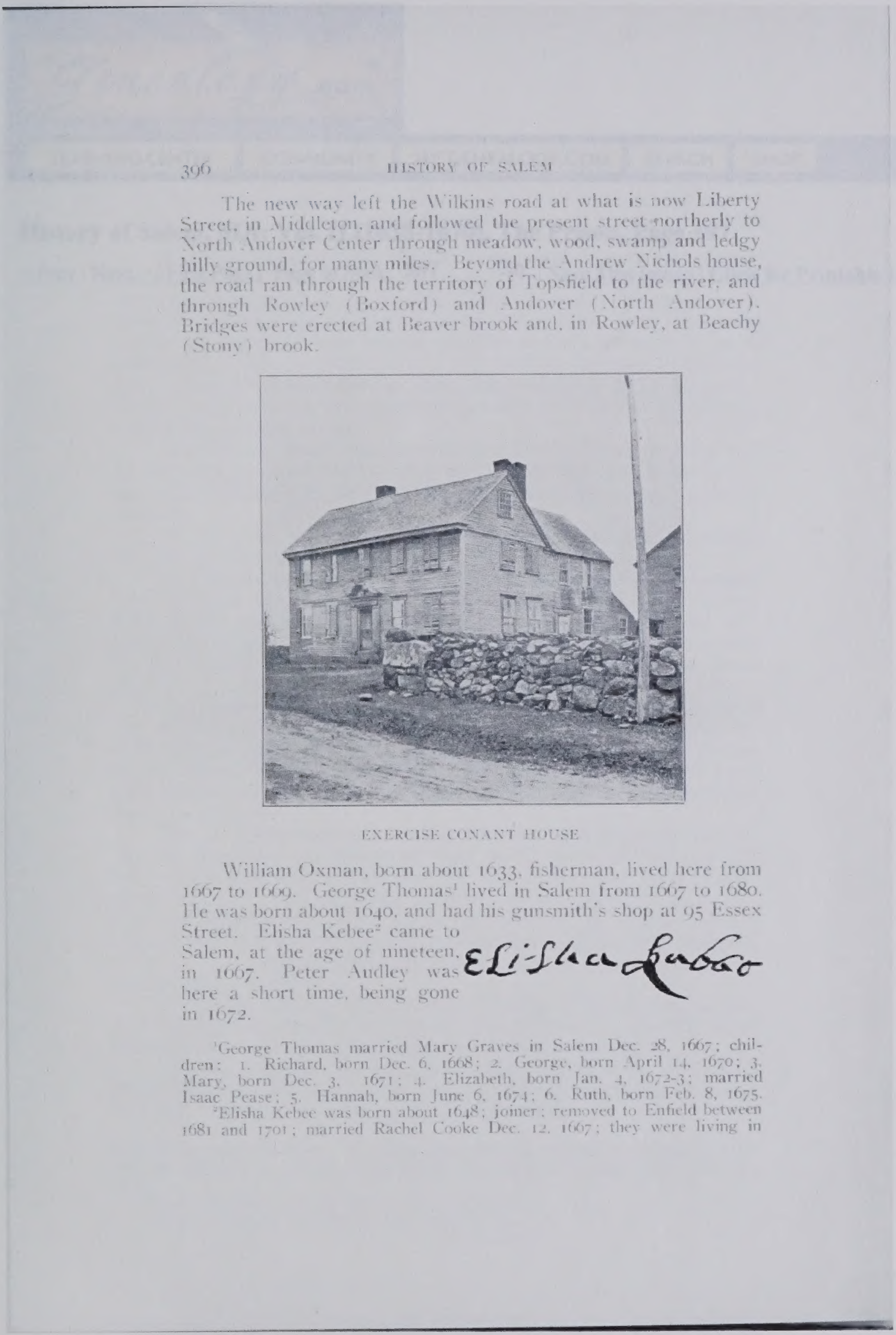
PHILLIPS, GEORGE (-1678) of Windsor, CT. English home: Savage (3:410) says it is presumed he came on the "Mary & John" in 1630, which brought over West Country people. He became a freeman in Dorchester, MA on 18 May 1631. He moved to Windsor. His wife, Sarah, d. 14 May 1662, without children. He d. 9 July 1678. (Ref: History of Windsor 2:607).

PHINNEY, JOHN (1608-) of Plymouth, MA. English home: Banks (1937-26) says he came from Plymouth, Devon. Patriots (p. 239) suggests he may have been the John Pinney who was on the "Recovery of London" in 1634.

PHIPPEN, DAVID (-a. 1650) of Boston. English home: Of Melcombe Regis, Weymouth, Dorset, son of Robert Fitzpen alias Phippen and Cicillie Jordan, dau. of Thomas Jordan (Jourdain?) of Dorset. His great grandfather was Henry Fitzpen of St. Mary, Overy, Devon and Alice Pierce of Ireland. His grandfather was John Fitzpen. He came on the "Recovery of London" in 1633/4, with his wife, Sarah and at least some of his children. He lived in Hingham and Boston, Ma. and died about 1650. His widow m. (2) George Hull of Crewkerne, Somerset and Fairfield, Ct. There may be some connection between the Phippens of Weymouth, Dorset and the Hill and Jourdain families of Lyme Regis, Dorset. (Ref: NER 49:244-246, TAG 17:1-19 and the 1620 Visitations of Cornwall).
1. Sarah _____, wife-She m. (2) George Hull.
2. Robert Phippen, son-Died age 28.
3. Joseph Phippen, son-Born before 1617.
4. Thomas Phippen, son-Died age 20.
5. Rebecca Phippen, dau.-She m. George Vickery.
6. Benjamin Phippen, son-He m. (1) Wilmot Yeo and (2) Eleanor _____.
7. Gamaliel Phippen, son-He m. Sarah Purchase.
8. Sarah Phippen, dau.-She m. (1) Thomas Yeo. and (2) Nathan Yeo.
9. George Phippen, son-He m. Elizabeth ____.

PIKE, ROBERT (-) of Rhode Island. English home: Banks says he came from Merriott, Somerset (2 miles N. of Crewkerne) and he was in Rhode Island. Savage (3:437) says he may have been only a transient.

PINCKNEY, PHILIP (1618-1689) of Fairfield, CT. English home: Bpt. 5 Mar. 1618, Dinton, ltshire, son of Rev. Philip Pinckney (b. 1584, Rushull Manor, Wilts) who m. Margaret ough, 1610, Salisbury, Wilts. Rev. Philip d. 1653, Dinton, Wilts. This ancestry has been traced back fifteen more generations to GHILO DE PINCHENGI, first Baron of Wedon, Northamptonshire. (Ref: Pedigree chart in Wiltshire Record Office). Nothing has been found on Philip Pinckney before 1650 in Fairfield, CT. He came from the same village as the famous Roger Ludlow, who came on the "Mary & John" in 1630, and founded



The new way left the Wilkins road at what is now Liberty Street, in Middleton, and followed the present street northerly to North Andover Center through meadow, wood, swamp and ledgy hilly ground, for many miles. Beyond the Andrew Nichols house, the road ran through the territory of Topsfield to the river, and through Rowley (Boxford) and Andover (North Andover). Bridges were erected at Beaver brook and, in Rowley, at Beachy (Stony) brook.

EXERCISE CONANT HOUSE

William Oxman, born about 1633, fisherman, lived here from 1667 to 1669. George Thomas[1] lived in Salem from 1667 to 1680. He was born about 1640, and had his gunsmith's shop at 95 Essex Street. Elisha Kebee[2] came to Salem, at the age of nineteen, in 1667. Peter Audley was here a short time, being gone in 1672.

[1] George Thomas married Mary Graves in Salem Dec. 28, 1667; children: 1. Richard, born Dec. 6, 1668; 2. George, born April 14, 1670; 3. Mary, born Dec. 3. 1671; 4. Elizabeth, born Jan. 4, 1672-3; married Isaac Pease; 5. Hannah, born June 6, 1674; 6. Ruth, born Feb. 8, 1675.

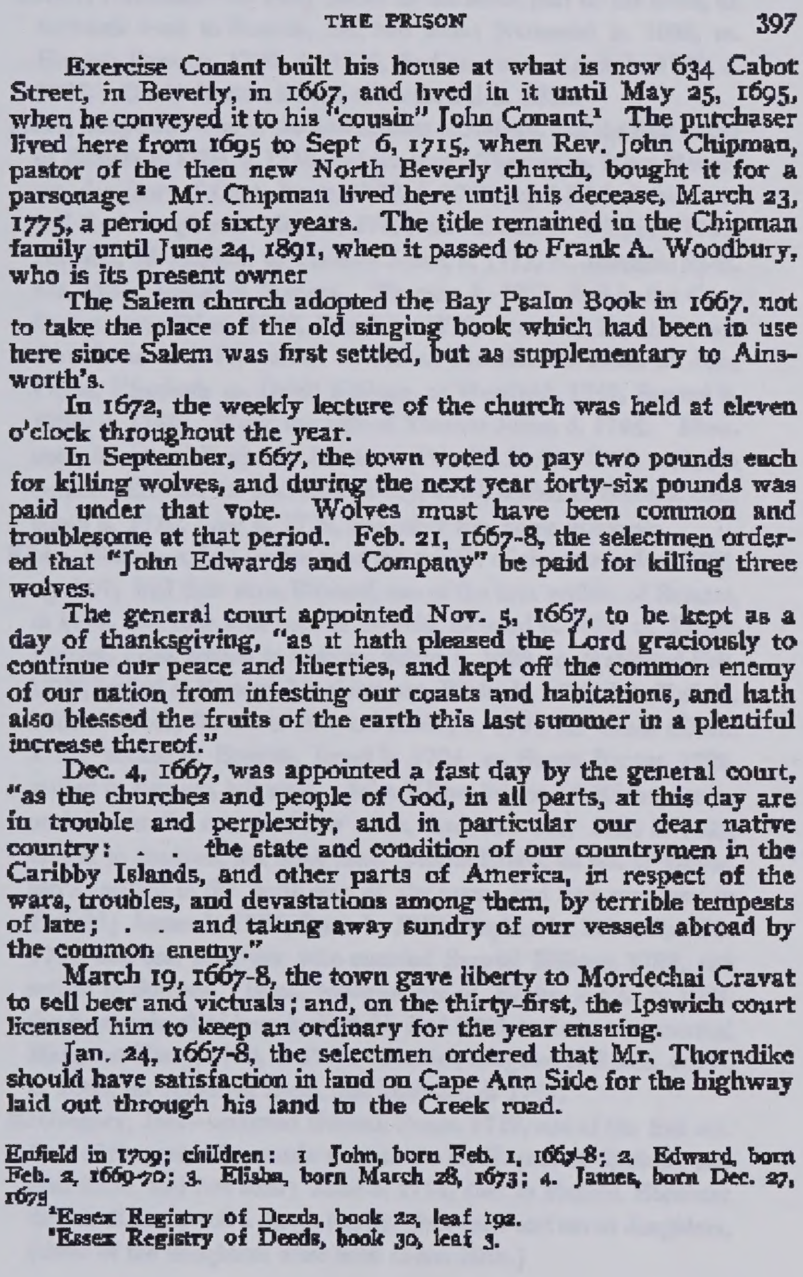
[2] Elisha Kebee was born about 1648; joiner; removed to Enfield between 1681 and 1701; married Rachel Cooke Dec. 12, 1667; they were living in

KIBBE

New England Family Histories #1, 1600s-1800s
History of Salem, MA: Vol. II (1638-1670), The Prison, Page 396
© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004

History of Salem, MA: Vol. II (1638-1670), The Prison, Page 397

< Prev | Next > | First Page | Page in book: 397 Go | Save This Image | Click for Printable Image



Exercise Conant built his house at what is now 634 Cabot Street, in Beverly, in 1667, and lived in it until May 25, 1695, when he conveyed it to his "cousin" John Conant.[1] The purchaser lived here from 1695 to Sept 6, 1715, when Rev. John Chipman, pastor of the then new North Beverly church, bought it for a parsonage[2] Mr. Chipman lived here until his decease, March 23, 1775, a period of sixty years. The title remained in the Chipman family until June 24, 1891, when it passed to Frank A. Woodbury, who is its present owner

The Salem church adopted the Bay Psalm Book in 1667, not to take the place of the old singing book which had been in use here since Salem was first settled, but as supplementary to Ainsworth's.

In 1672, the weekly lecture of the church was held at eleven o'clock throughout the year.

In September, 1667, the town voted to pay two pounds each for killing wolves, and during the next year forty-six pounds was paid under that vote. Wolves must have been common and troublesome at that period. Feb. 21, 1667-8, the selectmen ordered that "John Edwards and Company" be paid for killing three wolves.

The general court appointed Nov. 5, 1667, to be kept as a day of thanksgiving, "as it hath pleased the Lord graciously to continue our peace and liberties, and kept off the common enemy of our nation from infesting our coasts and habitations, and hath also blessed the fruits of the earth this last summer in a plentiful increase thereof."

Dec. 4, 1667, was appointed a fast day by the general court, "as the churches and people of God, in all parts, at this day are in trouble and perplexity, and in particular our dear native country: . . the state and condition of our countrymen in the Caribby Islands, and other parts of America, in respect of the wars, troubles, and devastations among them, by terrible tempests of late; . . and taking away sundry of our vessels abroad by the common enemy."

March 19, 1667-8, the town gave liberty to Mordechai Cravat to sell beer and victuals; and, on the thirty-first, the Ipswich court licensed him to keep an ordinary for the year ensuing.

Jan. 24, 1667-8, the selectmen ordered that Mr. Thorndike should have satisfaction in land on Cape Ann Side for the highway laid out through his land to the Creek road.

Enfield in 1709; children: 1 John, born Feb. 1, 1667-8; 2. Edward, born Feb. 2, 1669-70; 3. Elisha, born March 28, 1673; 4. James, born Dec. 27, 1675.

[1] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 192.

[2] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 30, leaf 3.

History of Salem, MA: Vol. II (1638-1670), The Prison, Page 3

< Prev | Next > | Page in book: 397 Go | Save This Image | Click for Printable Image

David b. 1708, Paul b. 1714. David, sen'r. m. Mary Thomas, 2d wife, 1717.

Horton, Nathaniel—an early settler in the south part of the town, afterwards went to Somers, had two sons; Nathaniel b. 1695, m. Hannah Parsons, 1720, d. 1790, had one son, Aaron b. 1733, d. 1806. David Horton, 2d son of Nathaniel b. 1698.

Jones, Benjamin—one of the first settlers of Enfield, and the first settler of Somers in 1706, d. 1718, had six sons; Thomas m. Mary Meacham, daughter of Capt. Isaac, 1708, d. 1763, aged 83, had four sons and four daughters, Mary b. 1709, m. Abraham Whipple, 1731. Jerusha, 2d daughter of Thomas Jones, b. 1711, m. Jonathan Spencer, 1731, settled in Somers. Thomas, b. 1713, died in the Cape Breton expedition, 1746, Israel b. 1716, went to Barkhamsted, Rev. Isaac b. 1717, settled in Mass., Bathsheba b. 1720, m. John Pease, Elizabeth m. David Kellogg, of Westfield, 1747, Samuel b. 1724, d. 1743. Mary, the wife of Thomas Jones, d. 1744. Ebenezer, 2d son of Benjamin Jones, m. Priscilla Smith, 1713, settled in Somers, Eleazer m. Mahitabel Gary, 1719, settled in Somers, Benjamin b. 1710, Levi b. 1716, one other son, name unknown.

Kibbe, Elisha—a first settler near the middle of the town, died 1735, aged 97, had four sons, Edward, one of the first settlers of Somers, in 1713, had four sons born in Enfield, Edward b. 1694, m. Esther Fowler, 1720, settled in Somers, Elisha b. 1698, m. Mahitabel Felt, 1728, settled in Somers, his eldest son, Elisha b. 1729, d. in Enfield, 1805. Jacob, 3d son of Edward Kibbe, b. 1701, m. Grace Citron, 1723, settled in Somers, Israel b. 1704, m. Sarah Horton, 1725, settled in Somers, left sons. John Kibbe, 2d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled near the centre of the town, had one son, John b. 1699, moved to Stafford, left three sons. James Kibbe, 3d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled in the north part of the town, had four sons born in Enfield; James b. 1707, Isaac b. 1712, Stephen b. 1714, David b. 1723, and one daughter who married Samuel Billings, 1733, and settled in Somers. Isaac, youngest son of Elisha, sen'r.. b. 1683, the first male child born in Enfield, died 1766, had one son, married Margaret Terry, 1755, d. 1779. Rachel, daughter of Elisha, sen'r., b. 1688, m. Jonathan Bush, first husband, d. 1786.

McGregory, John—married Hannah Pease, 1712, one of the first settlers of Somers, afterwards went to the N. E. part of Enfield, and died there, had two sons; John b. 1714, died in Enfield, Ebenezer died in Enfield, left a large family, four sons and seven daughters, (three of the daughters were born at one birth.)

© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004

KETCHERING, CETCHERIN, KEDGERER, see Kitcherin,

Joseph, Charlestown, inhab., 1636, propr. 1638. Adm. chh. 8 (11) 1636; [wife] Sarah adm. chh. 30 (9) 1643, Salem, fishing lot granted him at Winter Harbor, 1639.

KETTELL, KETTLE,

John, Watertown, land laid out for him and a house ordered to be built May 10, 1642.

John, Salem, a boy, apprentice to John Lovett of Mackerel Cove, before the Court in 1641. Res. at Gloucester; propr. 1649. Deposed 10 (3) 1653, ae. about 32 years. Wife Elizabeth; ch. John b. March 26, 1654, William b. April 1, 1656, d. 12 Jan. 1676, Elizabeth b. 15 (12) 1657, Mary b. 5 March, 1659, Samuel b. 2 (2) 1662, James b. 20 March, 1664.

He d. 12 Oct. 1685. Nunc. will prob. March 30, 1686, beq. to wife Elizabeth for life; then to their children. Admin. gr. to Samuel Corning, Sen., and wife.

Peter, ae. 10, came in the Abigail in May, 1635.

Richard, cooper, Charlestown. Adm. chh. with wife Hester 30 (5) 1633; frm. March 4, 1634-5. He m. Esther or Hester Ward, who as maid servant of Atherton Haulgh was adm. Boston chh. 26 (11) 1633, and was dism. to the chh. of Charlestown 17 (5) 1642 as wife of R. K. Ch. Hannah bapt. 29 (8) 1637, John bapt. 8 (10) 1639, Joseph bapt. 2 (12) 1640, Samuel b. 19 (9) 1642, Nathaniel b. 11 (8) 1644, Jonathan, a father in 1677.

He d. June 28, 1680. Will dated 13 May, prob. 5 (8) 1680, beq. to ch. John, Joseph, Samuel, Nathaniel and Jonathan K. and Hannah Call, and their ch.

KEY, KEYES,

Robert, Lynn and Watertown. Before Gen. Court 5 June, 1638. Rem. to Newbury about 1644. Wife Sarah; ch. Sarah b. 26 (3) 1633, Rebecca b. 17 (1) 1638, Phebe b. 17 (4) 1639, Mary b. in 1641, d. in 1642, Elias b. May 20, 1643, Mary b. at N. 16 June, 1645. [Solomon, Newbury, m. 2 Oct. 1653, Frances Grant; was he an older child?]

He d. at Newbury, July 16, 1647. His widow Sarah gave answer to a bill drawn on him, Aug. 10, 1647. [A.]

KETCHAM, CACHAM,

Edward, Ipswich, propr. 1638; frm. Dec. 8, 1636-7.

Hester, freed from service with John Woolridge by Gen. Court 3 March, 1639-40.

KEYSER, KESAR, KEISAR, KEZAR,

George, tanner, Lynn, frm. March 14, 1638-9. Constable 31 (10) 1644. [Es. Court.] Owner of a boat. [W.] Mate of Capt. James Smith's ship; traded for negroes at Guinea in 1644; had difficulty with Smith about the cargo, and was prosecuted at home for kidnapping. [W.] He gave letter of attorney 18 (10) 1645 for the collection of a legacy from the est. of his father, George Kesar of Leighton Bussard, Bedf., tanner. [A.] Wife Elizabeth joined him in a deed in 1653. She d. 24 (4) 1659. He deposed in 1664, ae. about 50 years. Ch. George b. (3) 1657, Edward b. and d. 1659. Rem. to Salem; recd. to chh. May 2, 1680, by dism. from that of Lynn.

He made will Feb. 16, 1686, being full of years; wife Rebecca; sons Eleazer, John and Benjamin; dau. Hannah; son-in-law Thomas Mold and his wife Mary; son Eleazer's ch. Mary and Sarah; son John's ch. John, George and Timothy; gr. ch. Robert and Sarah Gilloway; Sarah, wife of Robert Cannon; Edward and Susanna Martin of Boston, his first wife's sister's ch.; wife's dau. Elizabeth Ashbey.

Thomas, shipmaster, Lynn, contracted for a pinnace in May, 1640. [L.] Lawsuit at Salem in 1641. Wife Mary adm. chh. Boston 14 (4) 1645; ch. Rebecca, ae. about 4 years, 7 mos. and Thomas, ae. about 2 years, 5 weeks, bapt. 15 (4) 1645; Timothy b. 15 (12) 1645.

KIBBE, KIBBEY, KEBY, KEBBEY, KIDBY, KIDBYE,

Edward, sawyer, Boston, propr. Wife Mary adm. chh. 29 (9) 1645. Ch. Mary, ae. about 5 yrs. 7 mos., 2 weeks, James, ae. about 3 yrs. 6 mos., Elisha, ae. about 10 mos., 10 days, all bapt. 30 (9) 1645; Deborah bapt. 7 (9) 1647, John bapt. 27 (5) 1649, bur. Feb. 8, 1652, Reuben b. and d. 1652, Elizabeth, rec. in Roxbury, b. 27 (11) 1654.

Henry, tailor, Dorchester, propr. 1639. Frm. May 18, 1642. Wife Rachel d. 16 (5) 1657. He m. 8 (8) 1657, Grissel, widow suc-

© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004

not prob. that this was a *second* marriage of Joseph, Fam. 12, p. 352? See name of his 7th ch. and that of his 8th, and lapse of yrs. between.

Samuel, Fam. 25, page 354; his dau. *Lydia*, who m. a Dr. **Phelps,** is credited with a son; it should read a *dau.*, Lydia.

Fam. 14. **Fred**^{5} (*Capt. Noah,*^{4} *Matt.,*^{3} *Jos.,*^{2} *Edw.*^{1}), bp. 26 Apl., 1767; m. Zeruiah (dau. Lieut. George^5) **Griswold** (see Fam. 61); she b. 4 July, 1774, and d. in Princeville, Ill., 8 Sept., 1863, æ. 89 yrs., 2 mos. *Children:*

1. Zeruiah, b. 16 Feb. 1793; m. Abner **Adams,** b. 5 Feb., 1789; she d. 3 Mar., 1864. *Issue;* S. B. Adams, The Dalles, Oregon.
2. Frederick Augustus, b. 1 Mch., 1795; d. 9 Oct., 1884.
3. Electa, b. 4 July, 1797.
4. Cyrus, b. 4 May, 1798.
5. Emily, b. 13 July, 1800; m. in W. 22 Nov., 1824, Samuel Wolcott **Stoughton** (see *Stoughton*, Fam. 70).
6. Harris, b. 28 June, 1803.
7. Narcissa, b. 7 Jan., 1806.
8. Edith, b. 8 Sept., 1807.
9. Albert, b. 9 April, 1809.
10. Mary A., b. 29 Aug., 1811; m. Benj. **Backus.**
11. Adeline J., b. 2 Aug., 1814.

[From *Fam. Bib.* in possession of Mr. S. B. Adams, The Dalles, Oregon.]

HOLKINS. From the *Preston Ch. Rec.* we learn that another ch. of **George** Halkins, *John*, was bp. 28 Oct., 1716.

Preston *Ld. Rec.* show that 15 Aug., 1694, Thos. and Peter Davison (Denison?) together with George Halkins, bought from Daniel Mason of Stonington, a tract of land "scittuate and Lying neer to pahchog cedar swamp." This swamp is in what is now the town of Griswold, and is between the Patchaug River and the State of Rhode Island. The deed does not say of what town the grantees were resident, but we incline to think they were then of Stonington. Later Geo. Halkins was made a freeman of Preston, and held the office of surveyor of highways. He moved to Coventry, and there some of his ch. are buried; he prob. d. there.

Nathan D. Bates of Norwich, a descendant of the Haukins fam., tells me the following, which he learned from a correspondence with Dr. T. Larken Turner of Boston. Hau-clans, a family originally in Scotland [Wales?], derived its name from the fact that the clan was affected with an impediment in speech—hence, hau-clans. The chief of the clan was Richard. He having overcome an enemy, granted pardon, saying, "I am bold as a lion, but hold out the olive branch of peace." The family crest is a lion with an olive branch in his fore-paw. Descended from Rich'd was Thomas Haukins, a sea captain, citizen of London, member of the London Artillery, who rem. to Boston; sett. in Dorchester; Capt. of the company of The Anc. and Hon. Art'y; m. Mehitable ———, and was father of a large fam.; he d. at sea. Some of his sons went to Portsmouth and to Providence, R. I., and from the R. I. lines descended the Hawkins, Haukins, Hankins, Holkins, and Halkins of Rhode Island and Conn. We have not learned the name of the fath. of Geo. Halkins of Preston, but Mr. Bates is confident that this George Halkins was a descendant of Capt. Thomas of Dorchester.—*R. T. S.*

HOOKER. Page 400, line 32; for "Corwenhaven" read *Cowenhoven.*

HUNTINGTON. Careful search in the first one or two vols. of *W. Ld. Rec.* would probably give more information concerning Simon, Thomas, and Christopher Huntington than we have printed in Vol. II. Time was too limited and other work too pressing, however, to permit this search.—*R. T. S.*

KIBBE. Page 422 [Contributed by Edwin Brainard Kibbe of Ellington]. **Elisha,** b. 1643 (s. of *Edward,*^{2} b. Exeter, Eng., May, 1611, who m. 1639, Mary **Partridge** and came to Boston, 1640, and who was s. of *Edward*^{1} and Deborah of Exeter, Eng.), m. Rachel **Cook,** 7 May, 1667, and sett. Enf., Conn.; he d. Enf. 3 Apl., 1735, æ. 92; she d. Enf., 10 Sept., 1740, æ. 96 yrs., 8 mos., 10 d. *Ch.:*

1. John.
2. James.
3. Edward.
4. Thomas.
5. Elisha. Fam. 2.
6. Isaac.
7. Mary.
8. Rachel.

[Edward, Elisha, and James removed to Somers.]

Fam. 2. **Elisha**^{4} (*Elisha,*^{3} *Edw.,*^{2} *Edw.*^{1}), m. ———. *Ch. (b. 1724–34):*

1. Elisha.
2. Peter.
3. Zerah, m. Hannah B—, 1757. *Issue;*
    1. Zerah.
    2. Gordon.
    3. Jairus.
    4. Hannah.
4. Charles.
5. Timothy.
6. Mehitable.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004

Search Results Provided By The No. 1 Source for Family History Online Ancestry.com

Database: Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut, Vol. I-IV

October 19, 2004
10:20 AM

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut: A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Volume III

Kibbe

(IV) Edward (3), son of **Elisha Kibbe** , was the first settler on the second lot north of the Somers road, and in 1713 located in what is now Somers, Connecticut , and died there. Children: Edward , Elisha , Jacob , Isroal and Rachel .

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut: A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Volume III

Kibbe

(IV) James , son of **Elisha Kibbe** , was born about 1680 , in Enfield , probably. He settled in the upper part of that town near Fresh Water Pond . Children: James , born 1707 ; Isaac , 1710 ; Stephen , 1714 ; David , mentioned below.

Source Information:
Ancestry.com. *Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut, Vol. I-IV* [database online] Provo, UT: Ancestry.com, 2002. Original data: Cutter, William Richard. *Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut: A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation*. New York, NY: Lewis Publishing Company, 1911.

<< Return to Results Screen

Search Results Provided By The No. 1 Source for Family History Online Ancestry.com

Database: American Marriages Before 1699

October 19, 2004
10:17 AM

Name	Spouse	Marriage Date	Marriage Place
Rachel COOK	**Elisha Kibbe**	7 May 1667	Salem, Mass.
Elisha KIBBE	Rachel Cook	7 May 1667	Salem, Mass.

Source Information:
Ancestry.com. *American Marriages Before 1699* [database online]. Orem, UT: MyFamily.com, Inc., 1997. Original data: Clemens, William Montgomery. *American Marriage Records Before 1699*. Pompton Lakes, NJ: Biblio Co., 1926.

<< Return to Results Screen

COLONIAL JUSTICE IN WESTERN MASSACHUSETTS KIBBEE
1639-1702

assignment from Benjamin Crane which was originally due to Josias Phelps of Windsor according to Atachment: As also in a Plea of debt of 12s remaining on a debt of Nathanel Phelps assigned to said Williston which was a greater sum for which Taylor Ingaged a Cart and wheeles and performed only the wheeles so that not making the Cart remains .12s: .29s the first action.

Thomas Taylor being .3. times caled, The Atachment was returned and Read: Returne being that it was served on a Red Cow of Thomas Taylors now in the hands of Nathanel Hermon of Suffeild, who owned that the Cow was Thomas Taylors: which the Sherrifs deputy Left under Nathanel Harmons care til the Tryal: returne also being that Summons in writing for said Taylors appearance now, was left at the House of Mistress Younglove which was the Last abiding place of said Taylor and notice given of what was Attached: I Proceded upon Joseph Willistons presenting his Booke to which he made oath to .29s remaining due to him in corne:

The other 12s his Testymonys not coming I adjourned it to to Morrow or next Thursday May 17th 1694 In case they come then.

I find for the Plantiff 29s in corne and Costs of Court viz 9s as per Bil allowed .4s 6d of it Joseph is to pay me and 2s to the execution, execution being accordingly Granted:

July .2d 1694.

John Sackcut of Westfeild Senior his Complaint against Benjamin Smith Junior on File with the Papers where (I waiving it what I might) see the Papers how far that I proceeded.

[*222] July .23. 1694. Thomas Abbee against Elisha Kibbee.

Thomas Abbee of Enfeild Plantiff against Elisha Kibbee of Enfeild in a Plea of Debt (for Drink etc.) to the value of one Pounds nineteene shillings with damages etc: according to summons returned Both partys appearing The Pleas and Evedences in the Case were read which are on File: I find for the Plantiff Thomas Abbee: one Pounds Nineteene shillings (in pay the drink being reduced to pay) and Costs of Court as per Bil allowed .13s 6d.

Elisha Kibbee against Thomas Abbee.

Elisha Kibbee Plantiff against Thomas Abbee of Enfeild in a Plea of debt to the value of .40s or thereabouts as shall be made appeare Both partys appearing The Pleas and evedences in the case read, which are on File I find for the Plantiff Elisha Kibbee: .1£ 10s and Costs of Court: viz .9s as per Bil allowed: The defendant Abbee owning part of the acount to 30s though says overprised:

Edited by Joseph H. Smith

Aug. 6th 1694:
Elisha Kibbee Planti
for unjust taking away
about one thousand Foo
according to Summons
and Evedences in the Cas
the Plantiff .406. foote
Costs of Court as per Bil
Isaac Morgan appeals
at Springfeild in Septem
himself said Isaac Morga
cute the appeale to efect.

[The following Septe
23 records the hearing o
Common Pleas for Ham

Isaac Morgan of Enfeil
Appellee from the Judgme
Last Upon a plea for the a
sand of Boards from the S
Judgment aforesaid which
against the Defendant 406
the original Process appea
after a full Hearing was C
the Same Returned there
version of the former Judg
Consider that the former
the appellant Shall Recove
at Two Pound Seven Shilli

Sept. 11th 1694:
James Lawton of Suff
from him last Saterday an
ble to make Search for it:
feild Having made search,
who says That he tooke t
office being Clerke of the
shillings which the Capta
fects in Training and ord
which Fine he several ti
goeing to his House findi
on Saterday last goeing ag
tle within Dores and no

Colonial Justice in Western Massachusetts
1639–1702

assigned to him Benjamin Crane which was originally due to John Taylor of Windsor according to Attachment. As also in a Plea of debt of 14s remaining on a debt of Nathaniel Phelps assigned to said Benjamin which was a greater sum for which Taylor engaged a Cart and wheeles and performed only the wheeles so that not making the Cart Benjamin sued, etc. the first action.

Thomas Taylor being 3 times called. The Attachment was returned and Read: Returne being that it was served on a Red Cow of Thomas Taylors now in the hands of Nathaniel Harmon of Suffield, who owned that the Cow was Thomas Taylors, which the Sheriffs deputy left under Nathaniel Harmons care til the Tryall returne; also owing the Summons in serving for said Taylors appearance was left at the House of Mistress Younglove which was the Last abode of said Taylor and notice given of what was Attached: [illegible] asked Joseph Williams presenting his Booke in which he [illegible] concerning due to him in cattle.

The action [illegible] Thomas Taylor not coming I adjourned it to [illegible] next Thursday May 16th 1694 in case they come then.

I find for the Plaintiff 49s in money and Costs of Court 19s 4d as per bill allowed 14s 6d of Joseph is to pay me and as to the execution, [illegible] being [illegible] Granted.

July 2d 1694.

John Bodman of Westfield Senior his Complaint against Benjamin Smith Junior on File with the Papers where [illegible] see the Papers how far that I proceeded.

[Page] July 23, 1694. Thomas Abbee against Eliahu Kibbee.

Thomas Abbee of Enfield Plaintiff against Eliahu Kibbee of Enfield in a Plea of Debt (for Drink, etc.) to the value of one Pound one shilling with damages etc. according to Attachment returned. Both parties appearing The Pleas and Evidences in the Case were read which are on File. I find for the Plaintiff Thomas Abbee one Pound [illegible] shillings (to pay the drink being reckoned at pay) and Cost of Court as per Bill allowed 13s 6d.

Eliahu Kibbee against Thomas Abbee.

Eliahu Kibbee Plaintiff against Thomas Abbee of Enfield in a Plea of debt, to the value of 30s or thereabouts as shall be made appeare both partys appearing. The Pleas and evidences in the case read which are on File I find for the Plaintiff Eliahu Kibbee [illegible] and Costs of Court 11s 4d as per bill allowed The defendant Abbee denying part of the account to me though [illegible].

Edited by Joseph H. Smith

was originally due to Josias
nt: As also in a Plea of debt
Phelps assigned to said Wil-
Taylor Ingaged a Cart and
so that not making the Cart

d, The Atachment was re-
was served on a Red Cow of
thanel Hermon of Suffeild,
Taylors: which the Sherrifs
care til the Tryal: returne
id Taylors appearance now,
ve which was the Last abid-
en of what was Attached: I
ting his Booke to which he
in corne:
co[illegible]g I adjourned it to to
4 [illegible]ase they come then.
d Costs of Court viz 9s as per
me and 2s to the execution,

is Complaint against Benja-
ers where (I waiving it what
proceeded.

bee against Elisha Kibbee.
against Elisha Kibbee of En-
to the value of one Pounds
according to summons re-
s and Evedences in the Case
the Plantiff Thomas Abbee:
y the drink being reduced to
ved .13s 6d.
homas Abbee.
as Abbee of Enfeild in a Plea
uts as shall be made appeare
evedences in the case read,
f Elisha Kibbee: .1£ 10s and
: The defendant Abbee own-
s overprised:

Aug. 6th 1694:

Elisha Kibbee Plantiff contra Isaac Morgan defendant in a Plea for unjust taking away Boards of his from the sawmil in Enfeild about one thousand Foote to forty shillings damages as shal appear according to Summons returned; Both partys appearing The Pleas and Evedences in the Case herd and read which are on File I find for the Plantiff .406. foote of Boards or Sixteene shillings in pay and Costs of Court as per Bil allowed viz: .16s 4d.

Isaac Morgan appeals from this Judgment to the Court of Pleas at Springfeild in September next and Samuell Terry of Enfeild with himself said Isaac Morgan Ingages in 40s as per Bond given to prosecute the appeale to efect.

[*The following September 25, 1694 entry in* Hamp. Rec. Ct. Pleas *23 records the hearing of Morgan's appeal by the Inferior Court of Common Pleas for Hampshire.*]

Isaac Morgan of Enfeild Appellant Vs. Elisha Kibbey of said Enfeild Appellee from the Judgment of John Pynchon Esq. on the 6th of August Last Upon a plea for the appellants Unjust Taking away about one thousand of Boards from the Sawmill In Enfeild to forty Shillings as per the Judgment aforesaid which was that the original Plantiff Should Recover against the Defendant 406 foot of Boards or 16 In Pay and Costs as per the original Process appears Both Parties now appearing and the Case after a full Hearing was Comitted to the Jury who Being Sworne to try the Same Returned there verdict that they find for the Appellant a Reversion of the former Judgment and Cost of Courts; The Court therefore Consider that the former Judgment be and hereby is Reversed, and that the appellant Shall Recover against the appellee Cost of Courts allowed at Two Pound Seven Shillings.

Sept. 11th 1694:

James Lawton of Suffeild, complaining to me of a kettle taken from him last Saterday and yesterday Having warrant, to the Constable to make Search for it: accordingly this day the Constable of Suffeild Having made search, Brought before me John Kent of Suffeild, who says That he tooke the kettle in way of distress by vertue of his office being Clerke of the Band at Suffeild, and for a Fine of sixe shillings which the Captain taxed upon said Lawton to pay for defects in Training and ordered him said Clerk of the Band to Levy: which Fine he several times demanded of said Lawton, and twice goeing to his House finding none at Home went away and a 3d time on Saterday last goeing againe to his House for it, and finding a kettle within Dores and none at Home: Tooke the kettle away and

Hayward But then was not wel or able to come as the Constable then said. Now this .9th December said Treadway appearing Mr. Joseph Haward also present: Treadway desires God to forgive him al his sins and his uncle Mr. Joseph Hayward to forgive him for his speeches Concerning him reflecting on him, and acknowledges and says he had noe Cause to say anything of Mr. Hawards being Privy to his cloathes being gon (which were found in the house in which James Mirick Lived formerly by the Mil) Though How they Came there he says he knows not But doth noe way Impute it to Joseph Hayward: and is very sorry for what he said thereabouts and as now he cleares said Haward so If (or when ever caled to it He wil Publikely doe it also: and says what he said to Constable Tilly Mirick was partly from his said Miricks words to him and some mistaking of them, and desires forgiveness for al declaring That he never knew Mr. Hayward taxed or questioned about any such things as taking other mens things in any dishonest way acknowledging what he said looking that way to be very evill and intreates his uncle to forgive him and he wil be more watchful here after.

This Read to Nathanel Treadway he ownes and acknowledges before me. JOHN PYNCHON
and so said Treadway was discharged at present.

His uncle Haward accepting his acknowledgement.

[*245] Hampshire July 12th 1700.

Joseph Cooley of Springfeild Husbandman Plantiff contra Edward Kibbey of Enfeild husbandman defendant (according to Summons returned Served) in an action or Plea of Trespass For That the said Edward Kibbee, hath Mowed or cutt downe his the said Cooleys grass on his Meddow at Fresh Water Brooke, and thereby defaced and hindred his the said Joseph Cooleys Improvement there to the damage of said Cooley forty shillings or as shal appeare with other due damages: Both partys appearing, Summons being Read and the defendant owning he was Summoned accordingly.

The Pleas heard and evedences in the Case produced by the said Plantiff read who Insists upon this That he had and came to the land or Meddow, which the defendant hath cut the Grass off: By and from his Father Benjamin Cooley deceased: his willing it to him This Meddow being that part which upon Devission of his Fathers Land, fel to him the Plantiff to be his share of what land his Father long Injoyed and Possessed for .30. or 40 years since to now From which time it hath ever bene in the Possession and Quiet Improvement of the said Benjamin Cooley and in his children since his the said Benjamin Cooleys death: And particularly this Meddow of about five

---

acres on Fresh Water Broo
leys Possession and Improv
tioning or stateing each ch
about or nere .13. yeares sin
Cooleys and appearing by t
fers to be in his said Coolys
session He is Trespassed up
therefore sues and expects
pearing:

The defendant Replys
doth not appeare to be Jos
to it To which I ansered
Land but it appears that h
Injoyed this Land and hath
or any one Challenging an
Title and wil prosecute at
in Possession that the Tres

The defendant says on
seized in Law so as to ha
pleading title to the Land
matter and partake against
But [*illegible*] al that Defe
Bound to prosecute Title a
cases the Justice shal award
out and costs. It appears a
legible] the defendant hath
ing the grass thereon which
ment [*illegible*] about [*ille*
Two shilings and costs of
of it is to my selfe.

The Defendant appea
Bond to the [*illegible*] of
next Court of Pleas [*illegi*

[*The following Septem*
98–99 records the hearing
of Common Pleas for Ham

Edward Kibbee of Enfiel
Appellant Vs. Joseph Coole
the Judgment of John Pync
or Plea of Trespass brough
appellant Then Defendant
Said Edward Kibbee Hath

ome as the Constable then
way appearing Mr. Joseph
d to forgive him al his sins
rgive him for his speeches
nowledges and says he had
being Privy to his cloathes
ise in which James Mirick
w they Came there he says
it to Joseph Hayward: and
and as now he cleares said
e wil Publikely doe it also:
Mirick was partly from his
aking of them, and desires
r knew Mr. Hayward taxed
aking other mens things in
said looking that way to be
ve him and he wil be more

e ownes and acknowledges
JOHN PYNCHON
present.
owledgement.

ndman Plantiff contra Ed-
endant (according to Sum-
Plea of Trespass For That
or cutt downe his the said
ter Brooke, and thereby de-
oleys Improvement there to
gs or as shal appeare with
ing, Summons being Read
oned accordingly.
e Case produced by the said
he had and came to the land
t the Grass off: By and from
his willing it to him This
vission of his Fathers Land,
f what land his Father long
rs since to now From which
and Quiet Improvement of
ldren since his the said Ben-
th Meddow of about five

acres on Fresh Water Brook hath beene in his the said Joseph Cooleys Possession and Improvement always since the devission proportioning or stateing each childs share or part in our Fathers Land about or nere .13. yeares since So that the Land being his said Joseph Cooleys and appearing by the Testimonys produced to which he refers to be in his said Coolys quiet and rightful Improvement and possession He is Trespassed upon by the defendant Edward Kibbee and therefore sues and expects damages according to the Trespass appearing:

The defendant Replys he is noe Trespasser for that the Land doth not appeare to be Joseph Cooleys nor that he hath Legal right to it To which I ansered we are not now to Judge Legal right to Land but it appears that he said Cooly from his Father came to and Injoyed this Land and hath ben in Posession of this without ejection or any one Challenging and therefore it is necessary Kibbee plead Title and wil prosecute at the Court of Pleas I find him the Plantiff in Possession that the Trespass done him.

The defendant says only That He Judges The Plaintiff is not seized in Law so as to have Trespass allowed though he declins pleading title to the Land at present for That that He bring special matter and partake against its being a Trespasse and so would waite But [*illegible*] al that Defendant neglecting and refusing to become Bound to prosecute Title at the [*illegible*] and the Law says in such cases the Justice shal award Damages according to what shalbe made out and costs. It appears and is owned by the defendant that he [*illegible*] the defendant hath cut about ½ an acre or nere one acre cuting the grass thereon which hath been long in the plantiffs Improvement [*illegible*] about [*illegible*] and [*illegible*] I find for the Plantiff Two shilings and costs of Court as per Bil allowed .15s 10d—3s 10d of it is to my selfe.

The Defendant appeales from this Judgment and hath given Bond to the [*illegible*] of foure Pounds to prosecute his appeale at next Court of Pleas [*illegible*].

[*The following September 3, 1700 entry in* Hamp. Rec. Ct. Pleas *98–99 records the hearing of Kibbee's appeal by the Inferior Court of Common Pleas for Hampshire.*]

Edward Kibbee of Enfield In the County of Hampshire Husbandman Appellant Vs. Joseph Cooley of Springfield Husbandman Appellee From the Judgment of John Pynchon Esq. Justice of Peace upon In an action or Plea of Trespass brought by the Appellee then Plaintiff against the appellant Then Defendant (on the .12th July Last Past) For that the Said Edward Kibbee Hath Mowed or Cut Down his the Said Cooleys

Grass in his meadow at Freshwater Brook etc Which said Judgment was Rendered the said Cooley Should Recover against said Kibbee Two Shillings and Costs Both Parties Now appeared; And The Appellant withdraws this action, It is by the Court therefore Considered the said Joseph Cooley Recover against the said Kibbee Two Shillings money Damage and Cost of Court Taxed at one pound one shillinge.

[*246] Hampshire July 29 1700.

Mr. Nathanel Bissel of Windsor husbandman Plantiff contra Andrew Miller of Enfeild Blacksmith defendant (acording to attachment returned) in an action or Plea of Trespase for unlawfully or unjustly taking away and withholding from him said Bissel his Plow Irons, to the damage of said Bissel .40s Money as shal appeare with other damages.

Having entered this upon the return of the Atachment to me expecting the appearance of the partys and waiting a while yet neither party appeared: so it drops and wholy Fals.

Aug. 9. 1700.

Eliakim Cooly of Springfeild husbandman Plantiff against Thomas and John Hale of Enfeild Husbandmen defendant in an action or Plea of Trespase (according to Summons returned served) For that the said Hale Mowed or Cut down said Eliakim Cooleys his Grass on his said Coolys Meddow at Fresh Water Brooke in Enfeild to the damage of said Cooly .20s or as shal appeare with other damages: Both partys appearing that is to say Plantiff and one of the defendants viz John Hale: (Thomas Hale being disabled as his Father who appeared gives account etc.): The said defendant John Hale owning he was Summond and Thomas Hale Senior desyring he may answer for his sons both of them and particularly for Thomas absent: (Pleas herd and evedences in the Case Read which are on File) Having Herd this far, before further proceeding: the defendant John Hale and Thomas Hale also [*illegible*] by his attourney His Father Thomas Hale senior appearing for him not only Saying that Thomas Hale absent was his Son and under him but that he came for him and tooke the case as his owne his sons being under him and Imployed by him and desyred me to enter it and make a Record of it which accordingly I Doe that he for Thomas Hale the Father Joines Issue in the matter and Thereuppon Pleads Title: and desires me to enter that which I here doe That he said Thomas Hale Senior as defendant joins Issue and doth demur and Justifie upon Plea of Title to the land whereby the matter of Fact by Law is taken pro Confesso: and the Partys Thomas Hale senior and John Hale, became Bound and enter in Recognizance with surety in the sum of Ten Pounds to per-

sue his Plea and bring forwa
land at Enfeild at the next
holden for this County as p
case of not prosecuting.

So this case ended That I
next Court of Pleas: giving
as Hale had his also.

[*The following Septemb*
99–100 records the hearing o
Common Pleas for Hampsh
said court to the Superior C

In an action or Plea of T
Justice of Peace on the 9th d
of Springfield Husbandman t
and John Hale both of Enfie
the said Hales Mowed or Cut
meadow at Freshwater Brook
writ Dated the 1st day of said
said Enfielde Senior Father of
appearing then before said J
fendant In this Action by Rea
John Hale were under him a
ingly, admitted Defendant th
Who then Justified and Dem
Who became bound by way o
to be well and truly Paid to t
fail of Prosecuting his said Pl
Tryall of his said Title to thi
appears, Accordingly the said
peared and brought forward h
Now Defendant appeared app
ing of both parties was Comm
dict therein upon oath that t
and Cost of Court.

It is Therefore Considered
Cooley Shall Recover against t
Shillings money Damage And
Shillings and Nine Pence. The

Aug. 14th 1700:

Samuel Keepe of Spring
ward Kibbee of Enfeild def
served (to which as entry of
etc. as in the Summons. B

etc Which said Judgment was
against said Kibbee Two Shil-
ed; And The Appellant with-
re Considered the said Joseph
Two Shillings money Damage
e shillinge.

usbandman Plantiff contra
defendant (acording to at-
a of Trespase for unlawfully
ng from him said Bissel his
l .40s Money as shal appeare

rn of the Atachment to me
ys and waiting a while yet
wholy Fals.

sbandman Plantiff against
usbandmen defendant in an
o Summons returned served)
own said Eliakim Cooleys his
esh Water Brooke in Enfeild
shal appeare with other dam-
ay Plantiff and one of the de-
being disabled as his Father
e said defendant John Hale
Hale Senior desyring he may
rticularly for Thomas absent:
Read which are on File) Hav-
ceeding: the defendant John
by his attourney His Father
not only Saying that Thomas
but that he came for him and
ing under him and Imployed
d make a Record of it which
Hale the Father Joines Issue
Title: and desires me to enter
mas Hale Senior as defendant
fie upon Plea of Title to the
aw is taken pro Confesso: and
ohn Hale, became Bound and
he[illegible]n of Ten Pounds to per-

sue his Plea and bring forward a Suite for Tryal of his Title to said land at Enfeild at the next Inferior Court of Comon Pleas to be holden for this County as per said Bond to Eliakim Cooly of 10s in case of not prosecuting.

So this case ended That I have only Hales Bond to present to the next Court of Pleas: giving back the Testimonys to Eliakim Coly as Hale had his also.

[*The following September 3, 1700 entry in* Hamp. Rec. Ct. Pleas *99–100 records the hearing of* Cooley *v.* Hale *by the Inferior Court of Common Pleas for Hampshire. Apparently the appeal taken from said court to the Superior Court of Judicature was not prosecuted.*]

In an action or Plea of Trespass brought before John Pynchon Esq. Justice of Peace on the 9th day of August Last Past by Eliakim Cooley of Springfield Husbandman then Plaintiff against Thomas Hale Junior and John Hale both of Enfield Husbandmen then Defendants for that the said Hales Mowed or Cut Down said Coolys [hay] on his Said Coolys meadow at Freshwater Brook in Enfielde to his Damage 20s as per the writ Dated the 1st day of said August. The Defendant Thomas Hale of said Enfielde Senior Father of said Thomas Hale Junior and John Hale appearing then before said Justice Desired He might be admitted Defendant In this Action by Reason that the said Thomas Hale Junior and John Hale were under him and Imployed by him etc who was accordingly, admitted Defendant then, by said Justice to Defend said Action, Who then Justified and Demurred upon Plea of Title to the said Land, Who became bound by way of Recognizance in the Sum of Ten pound to be well and truly Paid to the said Eliakim Cooley In Case he should fail of Prosecuting his said Plea and of bringing forward a Suit for the Tryall of his said Title to this Court, as per the Process of said Justice appears, Accordingly the said Thomas Hale Senior the Now Plaintiff appeared and brought forward his said Suit, and the said Eliakim Cooly the Now Defendant appeared appeared also. And the Case after a full Hearing of both parties was Committed to the Jury who Returned there verdict therein upon oath that they find for the Defendant four Shillings and Cost of Court.

It is Therefore Considered by the Court that the Defendant Eliakim Cooley Shall Recover against the Now plaintiff Thomas Hale Senior Four Shillings money Damage And Cost of Courts Taxed at one pound Fifteen Shillings and Nine Pence. The Plaintiff appeals.

Aug. 14th 1700:

Samuel Keepe of Springfield Husbandman Plantiff contra Edward Kibbee of Enfeild defendant according to Summons returned served (to which as entry of the action I refer) in a Plea of Trespass etc. as in the Summons. Both partys appearing: The Plantiff pro-that the Plaintiff being bound a Some Sec Tryal to the Court of next Held at Enfield at the next Inferior Court of Common Pleas to be holden for this County as per said Bond in Enfield Costs of me in case of my proceeding.

No Witnesses sworn I yet I have only taken Bond to prosecute to the next Court of Pleas giving back the Testimony to Enfield Costs to Hartford me also.

[1748 Enfield, September 5] Lease entry at Hampshire Co. Pleas ... with the Entering of Goodly Hale by the Inferior Court of Common Pleas for Hampshire. Apparently the appeal taken from said court to the Superior Court of Judicature was not prosecuted.]

In an action of Plea of Trespass brought before John Pynchon Esq. Justice of Peace on the 19th day of August 1748 Feb by Thomas Goodly of Springfield Housewright in their Plaint against Thomas Hale Yeoman and John Hale both of Enfield Husbandmen those Defendants for that the said Hales Moved or Cut Down and Carried away on his Said County to wit in Westfield Road in Enfield in his Grass ... as per the writ Dated the 22 day of said August. The Defendant Thomas Hale of said Enfield Second Father of said Thomas Hale junior and John Hale appeared then before said Justice Defended the right he Admitted the trespass in said Action he Pleaded that the said Thomas Hale Junior and John Hale were under him and Employed by him and that the action ought to be Defended here by said parties in Enfield said Action. Now that ... and Controverted upon Plea of Title to the said Land, What becomes settled by way of Recognizance in the sum of Five pounds to be well and truly Paid to the said Goodly Country to Cost by reason and of Proceeding his said Plea and of bringing forward a Suit for the Tryal of his said Title at the Court as per the Statute of such justice Brought by the said Thomas Hale which the Said Plaintiff appeared and Damages between his said Suit and the said Hale, Costs &c the Now Defendants appeared appeared also. And the Case after a full Hearing of both parties was Committed to the Jury who Returned their verdict thereof upon oath that they find for the Defendant Four Shillings and Costs of Court.

It is Therefore Considered by the Court that the Defendant Eighteen Goodly Shall Recover against the New plaintiff Thomas Hale Senior Four Shillings money Damage And Cost of Court Taxed at one pound Eleven Shillings and Nine Pence. The Plaintiff appeals.

Aug. 12th 1748.

Samuel Bartlet of Springfield Husbandman Plaintiff versus Edward Kibbee of Enfield Defendant according to Summons returned served on which accountant of the action Debtor in a Plea of Trespass etc. as in the Summons. Both parties appearing. The Plaintiff pays

---

ch said Judgment was
said Kibbee Two Shil
The Appellant with
before the said Justice
Shillings money Damage
ge.

omas Plaintiff versus
Court according to ay
ppear for unlawfully
n him said Elias the
Abbey a shot appears

the Attachment to me
swering a while you
ble

omas Plaintiff against
aamm defendant in an
mons returned a sum
nt Enfield Garden the
the Bounds in Enfield
pears with other dam
l and was of the the
attached as the Father
defendant John Hale
eaire Enjoying in said
ly the Treasure where
ach are on Tryal Here
to the defendant John
Attorney His Father
ly Saying that Excuse
t in cause the hath the
der him and Employed
a Record of it which
he Father Jones have
nd before me to court
the Bound as defendant
e Plea of Title to the
he ... and Crosses and
and ... Bound and
... the Court of judge to per

duces Testymony etc. But the defendant Edward Kibbee put a stop to further proceedings and so the Testymonys were Recalled. Justifying and demurring upon Plea of Title to the Meddow, which I here enter and make Record thereof accordingly: said Kibbee Ingaging to Bring forward his Plea at next Inferior Court of Pleas to be Holden at Springfeild in Hampshire.

And said Kibbee with Elisha Kibbee his Father Gave Bond or becomes Bound in the Sum of Ten Pounds to persue his Plea and bring forward his Suite accordingly at next Inferior Court as per said Bond on File and so the Case was dismist:

[*The following September 3, 1700 entry in* Hamp. Rec. Ct. Pleas *100–01 records the hearing of* Keep *v.* Kibbee *by the Inferior Court of Common Pleas for Hampshire. Apparently the appeal taken from said court to the Superior Court of Judicature was not prosecuted.*]

In an action or Plea of Trespass brought before John Pynchon Esq. one of his Majesties Justices of the peace for said County on the 14th Day of August Last Past by Samuel Keep of Springfield Husbandman then Plaintiff Vs. Edward Kibbee of Enfield Husbandman then Defendant for that the said Edward Kibbee hath Mowed or Cut Down about the Quantity of Two Load of said Samuel Keeps Grass on his said Keeps meadow on the North-Easterly branch of Freshwater Brook So Called within the Town or bounds of Enfield to his Damage Thirty five Shillings as per the writ is Set forth, the said Kibbee then Justified and Demurred upon Plea of Title to the said meadow and became bound before said Justice by way of Recognizance to the said Keep in the Sum of Ten pounds to be well and truly Paid to the said Keep In Case he the said Kibbee should fail of Pursuing his said Plea and of bringing forward a Suit for a Tryall of his said Title to this Court, accordingly the said Edward Kibbee (the Now Plaintiff) appeared In Court and brought forward his said Suit, And the said Samuel Keep the Now Plaintiff appeared also and the Case after a full hearing of both Parties was Comitted to the Jury who Returned there verdict therein upon Oath that they find for the Defendant Two Shillings Damage and Cost of Courts.

It is Therefore Considered by the Court that the Defendant Shall Recover against the said Edward Kibbee the Now plaintiff Two Shillings money Damage and Cost of Courts taxed at one pound Eight Shillings and Nine pence. The Now Defendant appeals.

[*247] Sept. 2d 1700.

Fearenot King of Westfield husbandman Plantiff contra John Sexton of Westfield (Son of James Sexton of Westfield) defendant in an action or Plea of defamation of him said Fearenot King in saying said King was a Theife and had Stolen a Trap from him said Sexton, which is to said Kings damage .20s (according to summons

---

returned served) Both part
herd and evedences in the C
are on File) I Find For the
.11s 6d as per Bil allowed.
.11s 6d costs. [*Marginal no*
The defendant John Se
Father James Sexton also J
given Bond according to la
cute his appeale at next Inf
December next.
[*The remainder of page i*

Sept. 2d 1700.
John St[ ] William
] by Booke to the S[

Nov 11th 1700
[ ]al Natha-[ ]al
did [ ]ing to a feild Nath
app[ ] other damages as
Son [ ]edences in the C
the defendant costs of Court
[ ] Plantiff Contra
[ ] one him in his land
said [ ]ing down his fe
land on the 1st of this Inst
and open for Cattle going
partys appearing, summons
case produced and read, wh
to the Case and so Fynd for
Bil allowed.

[*248] Jan. 22th 1700/1.
Josiah Marshfeild came
edge that he had sold stron
syred me to take notice of
against himselfe for breach
since that he had formerly a
or none to sell) He is con
[*The remainder of page i*
He further Informes aga
Drink he or his wife or bot
syred me to Enter, and that

CHAPIN/
KIBBE

Early Connecticut Marriages

V. 2

AS FOUND ON

ANCIENT CHURCH RECORDS
PRIOR TO 1800

Edited by Frederic W. Bailey

A REPRINT

With Additions, Corrections,
and Introduction by

Donald Lines Jacobus

And With Integrated Errata

Seven Books in One Volume

Gc
974.6
B15ea
V.2

BALTIMORE
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1968

WINDHAM—HAMPTON.

WINDHAM COUNTY.

The town of Hampton was organized in 1786. It was taken from Windham, Pomfret, Brooklyn, Canterbury and Mansfield. The Congregational Church in Hampton was organized June 5, 1723, being at that time the church in Windham Village or Canada Society Church. Rev. Samuel Moseley pastor from 1734 to 1791.

Nathaniel Johnson of Woodstock & Mary Robbins of Canterbury,	July 4, 1734
Israel Shaw of Farmington & Mary Davis of Lebanon,	Sept. 19, 1734
Jonathan Hains of Haverhill & Elizebeth Kingsbury,	Sept. 26, 1734
Seth Cutler & Elizebeth Babcock,	Oct. 22, 1734
Nathaniel Flint & Mercy Abbey,	Dec. 11, 1734
Moses Stiles & Phebee Cram,	Feb. 26, 1735
Joseph Genings & Sarah Hovey,	April 15, 1735
Joseph Preston & Phebee Farnum,	May 9, 1735
William Durkee & Elizebeth Ford,	Aug. 5, 1735
John Ford & Mary Pease,	Aug. 5, 1735
Oxonbridge Danes of Norwich & Abigail Danes,	Aug. 25, 1735
Jonathan Kingsbury & Abigail Holt,	Dec. 3, 1735
Samuel Stiles & Huldah Durkee,	Feb. 11, 1736
Nathaniel Gates of Canterbury & Ann Robbins,	Feb. 11, 1736
John Marsh & Sarah Martin,	Sept. 29, 1736
Ephraim Bemas & Lydia Thomas,	Oct. 5, 1736
John Preston & Mary Ford,	Dec. 9, 1736
Stephen Smith & Mary Preston,	Dec. 28, 1736
George Martin & Sarah Durkee,	May 12, 1737
Timothy Pearl & Mary Leach,	Nov. 15, 1737
Ezekiel Spaulding of Canterbury & Martha Kimbal,	Nov. 24, 1737
Ebenezer Adams of Canterbury & Mary Holt,	Dec. 5, 1737
James Pease of Somers & Abigail Ford,	Dec. 8, 1737
Jonathan Holt & Mary Parker,	April 12, 1738
Robert Durkee & Easter Warren,	April 27, 1738

Russel Rose & Rebecca Lathrop,	Nov. 10, 1799
Jehu O—ry (?) & Violet French,	Nov. 17, 1799
Nathaniel Norman of Norwich & Lydia Frink,	Dec. 12, 1799
Russel Green of Plainfield, N. H., & Ruby Lathrop,	Dec. 24, 1799
Edward Paine of Pomfret & Judith Lathrop,	March 12, 1800

SOMERS.

TOLLAND COUNTY.

The town of Somers was incorporated in July, 1734, by Massachusetts. It was annexed to Connecticut in May, 1749. The Congregational Church of Somers, formerly called East Enfield, was organized March 15, 1727.

Joseph Fish & Mary Sittson,	Oct. 5, 1727
Samuel Bartlett & Rebekah Kebbe,	Jan. 16, 1728
Joseph Hunt & Ann Wood,	Jan. 29, 1728
Elisha Kebbe & Mehitable Felt,	May 3, 1728
Edward Farrington & Ruth Killum,	June 26, 1728
Samuel Gibbs & Rebekah Gary,	Sept. 8, 1728
Joseph Gary & Unice Gary,	Oct. 30, 1728
Joseph or Thomas Roe & Elizabeth Purchase,	Dec. 26, 1728
Samuel Allis of Enfield & Hannah Sheldon,	Nov. 4, 1729
John Atcherson of Brimfield & widow Ann Hunt,	Aug. 5, 1731
Ebenezer Buck & Abigail Felt of Enfield,	Nov. 15, 1731
James Kebbe & Annah Kebbe of Enfield,	Sept. 28, 1732
Eben Spencer (?) & Elisabeth Root, both of Enfield,	Feb. 14, 1733
Joseph Jones & Sarah Wood, both of Enfield,	April 8, 1734
William Collins & Ann Jones, both of Enfield,	May 3, 1734
Joseph Phelp of Coventry & Naomi Kebbe,	Aug. 14, 1734
Benjamin Thomas of S. & widow King of Stafford,	Nov. 7, 1734
David Rose of Durham & Elizabeth Fowler,	Dec., 1734
Jonathan Purchase & Margaret Worthington of Springfield,	Dec., 1734
Daniel Wood & Lydia Dorchester,	Dec. 8, 1735
Joseph Diggens & Elizabeth Houghton, both of Windsor,	Dec. 17, 1735

Reuben Chapin of Salisbury & Rebecca Kebbe, Nov. 5, 1746
John Abbe of Enfield & Sarah Cooley, Jan. 26, 1775
Elijah Allen of Union & Anne Gibbs, March 16, 1785
John Abbe, 3d, of Enfield & Hannah Billings, Nov. 25, 1788
Walter Ainsworth & Lois Wood, July 22, 1794
Benjamin Alfred of W. Springfield & Elizabeth Chapin, Jan. 25, 1795
Daniel Burbank of Enfield & Rachel Dwight, Dec. 22, 1774
Eli Banister of Springfield & Hannah Wright, May 25, 1775
Jacob Brown & Kezia Wood, Jan. 28, 1778
Samuel Benton of Tolland & Mercia Jones, Aug. 13, 1778
Daniel Benton of Tolland & Betty Richardson, Feb. 18, 1779
Seth Burbank of Enfield & Joanna Dwight, June 13, 1782
Ebenezer Brown & Irene Wood, both of Longmeadow, Dec. 8, 1783
Samuel Blair of New Braintree & Irene Whitaker, May 27, 1784
Samuel Barnes of East Haddam & Sally Newcomb, Aug. 2, 1784
Bernard Berton of Norwich, Mass., & Esther Davis, Oct. 18, 1787
Joseph Bumstead of Wilbraham & Mary Davis, Sept. 30, 1788
Elain Buel & Hannah Cooley, July 7, 1793
Joseph Billings & Abi Pomeroy, Aug. 28, 1794
Josiah Brown of Williamstown, Vt., & Editha Bancroft of E. Windsor, Jan. 31, 1799
Diodate Brockway & Miranda Hall, both of Ellington, Oct. 30, 1799
Alpheus Colton of Longmeadow & Lois Spencer, Aug. 31, 1786
Aaron Coy of Granby & Mary Bicknel, June 19, 1787
Reuben Carpenter of Wilbraham, Mass., & Anna Stacy of Wilbraham, Mass., April 16, 1788
Elisha Cook of Ellington & Hulda Pratt, March 19, 1791
Joseph Collins, Jr., & Betsey Billings, Feb. 10, 1795
Asa Cooley & Sarah Pratt, Feb. 12, 1795
John Cooley & Polly Tainter, Jan. 4, 1796
Joseph Cooley & Lydia Walker, April 21, 1796
Simeon Cooley of E. Windsor & Clarissa Percival, Nov. 28, 1799

A CATALOGUE OF THE NAMES OF THE FIRST PURITAN SETTLERS OF THE COLONY OF CONNECTICUT

HINMAN, R. R.

and if so, such as should come should have all his estate. He was the first of the name in the colony. This name is spelt Kates, on record, and by himself in his will—but he was the same Lieut. John Cates who served under Oliver Cromwell's administration of the British Government. His negro Jo. whom he gave to Mr. Whiting, he procured in Virginia, where he first landed. He escaped his pursuers in Virginia, and came to Norwich, yet feeling unsafe, he went to Windham, when a wilderness, and in '89 raised the first house, where he closed his life in safety from punishment by Charles II. He gave no silver plate to any person, as has been stated by some historians.

Keeney, Alexander, Wethersfield, was an early settler, died in 1680. His children were, Alexander, 18 years old, Thomas 16, Sarah 16, twins—Joseph 14, Lydia 11, Ebenezer 8, and Richard 6. Alice, his widow, died in '83.

Kellogg, Samuel, Colchester—died in 1708—left a wife, Hannah, and children, Samuel, Joseph, Hannah and Eunice. Nathaniel, of Colchester, was appointed guardian for Joseph. They were descendants of Nathaniel, of Hartford, (in No. 2,) in 1639—who was an early settler in the colony, and had 6 acres in the land division east of Connecticut river, 1640. Samuel married Sarah Merrills, in 1687.—Ebenezer, resided in Colchester in 1708. He married Mabel Butler, of Hartford, a sister of Elizabeth Clark and Mary Butler, daughters of Daniel Butler then deceased. In 1708 they sold the house of their father to Abraham Merrills, of Hartford. The deed was acknowledged before Michael Taintor, justice, at Colchester, where they all resided, except said Merrills, in 1710.

Kelsey, Stephen, married Hannah Higginson, of Wethersfield, in 1672.

Kibbe, Isaac, was the first male child born in Enfield, May, 1683. Incorporated in '83. The town had been a part of Springfield, and continued under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts until 1750. In 1681 a grant of the town was made to nine persons, and singular as it is, not a descendant of either of the nine are now residents of Enfield. The first settlers were from Springfield in 1679, and erected houses there, at first, to hunt and fish at Fresh Water Brook. Nathaniel Collins settled there as their second minister, in 1699. In 1637, Joseph Kibbe was a member of the General Court of Connecticut, and was the first of the name in the colony.

Kilbourn, Abraham, Wethersfield—died in 1715—wife, Sarah—children, Samuel, Abraham and Sarah. Widow Kilbourn, of Wethersfield, 1640. Joseph, of Wethersfield, moved to Litchfield, a descendant of Thomas and John (in No. 2.) The Kilbourn families at Litchfield are descendants of John from Wethersfield. Thomas and John came to Connecticut as early as '36. Thomas married Hannah Hills, of Glastenbury, in '99. John, sen'r., (in No. 2)—wife, Sarah, children, John, Thomas, Naomi Hale, Ebenezer, Sarah Crane, George, Mary, Joseph and Abraham. He died in April, 1703.

Kimberly, Eleazer, Glastenbury—died in July, 1708-9. His children were, Thomas, Elizabeth, Ruth, and two other daughters. Estate £356. The same mentioned in No. 2, of Wethersfield.

King, Edward, Windsor—died in 1702—supposed the son of John,

David b. 1708, Paul b. 1714. David, sen'r. m. Mary Thomas, 2d wife, 1717.

Horton, Nathaniel—an early settler in the south part of the town, afterwards went to Somers, had two sons; Nathaniel b. 1695, m. Hannah Parsons, 1720, d. 1790, had one son, Aaron b. 1733, d. 1806. David Horton, 2d son of Nathaniel b. 1698.

Jones, Benjamin—one of the first settlers of Enfield, and the first settler of Somers in 1706, d. 1718, had six sons; Thomas m. Mary Meacham, daughter of Capt. Isaac, 1708, d. 1763, aged 83, had four sons and four daughters, Mary b. 1709, m. Abraham Whipple, 1731. Jerusha, 2d daughter of Thomas Jones, b. 1711, m. Jonathan Spencer, 1731, settled in Somers. Thomas, b. 1713, died in the Cape Breton expedition, 1746, Israel b. 1716, went to Barkhamsted, Rev. Isaac b. 1717, settled in Mass., Bathsheba b. 1720, m. John Pease, Elizabeth m. David Kellogg, of Westfield, 1747, Samuel b. 1724, d. 1743. Mary, the wife of Thomas Jones, d. 1744. Ebenezer, 2d son of Benjamin Jones, m. Priscilla Smith, 1713, settled in Somers, Eleazer m. Mahitabel Gary, 1719, settled in Somers, Benjamin b. 1710, Levi b. 1716, one other son, name unknown.

Kibbe, Elisha—a first settler near the middle of the town, died 1735, aged 97, had four sons, Edward, one of the first settlers of Somers, in 1713, had four sons born in Enfield, Edward b. 1694, m. Esther Fowler, 1720, settled in Somers, Elisha b. 1698, m. Mahitabel Felt, 1728, settled in Somers, his eldest son, Elisha b. 1729, d. in Enfield, 1805. Jacob, 3d son of Edward Kibbe, b. 1701, m. Grace Citron, 1723, settled in Somers, Israel b. 1704, m. Sarah Horton, 1725, settled in Somers, left sons. John Kibbe, 2d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled near the centre of the town, had one son, John b. 1699, moved to Stafford, left three sons. James Kibbe, 3d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled in the north part of the town, had four sons born in Enfield; James b. 1707, Isaac b. 1712, Stephen b. 1714, David b. 1723, and one daughter who married Samuel Billings, 1733, and settled in Somers. Isaac, youngest son of Elisha, sen'r.. b. 1683, the first male child born in Enfield, died 1766, had one son, married Margaret Terry, 1755, d. 1779. Rachel, daughter of Elisha, sen'r., b. 1688, m. Jonathan Bush, first husband, d. 1786.

McGregory, John—married Hannah Pease, 1712, one of the first settlers of Somers, afterwards went to the N. E. part of Enfield, and died there, had two sons; John b. 1714, died in Enfield, Ebenezer died in Enfield, left a large family, four sons and seven daughters, (three of the daughters were born at one birth.)

David b. 1706, Paul b. 1714. David, sen'r, m. Mary Thomas, 2d wife, 1747.

Horton, Nathaniel—an early settler in the south part of the town, afterwards went to Somers, had two sons; Nathaniel b. 1695, m. Hannah Parsons, 1720, d. 1781, had one son, Aaron b. 1728, d. 1808. David Horton, 2d son of Nathaniel b. 1698.

Jones, Benjamin—one of the first settlers of Enfield, and the first settler of Somers in 1706, d. 1718, had six sons; Thomas m. Mary Meacham, daughter of Capt. Isaac, 1708, d. 1763, aged 83, had four sons and four daughters, Mary b. 1709, m. Abraham Whipple, 1731. Jemima, 2d daughter of Thomas Jones, b. 1715, m. Jonathan Spencer, 1731, settled in Somers. Thomas b. 1713, died in the Cape Breton expedition, 1745, Israel b. 1716, went to Barkhamsted, Rev. Isaac b. 1717, settled in Mass., Bathsheba b. 1720, m. John Pease, Elizabeth m. David Kellogg, of Westfield, 1757, Ezekiel b. 1724, d. 1743. Mary, the wife of Thomas Jones, d. 1744. Ebenezer, 2d son of Benjamin Jones, m. Priscilla Smith, 1713, settled in Somers, Ebenezer m. Mehitabel Geary, 1719, settled in Somers, Benjamin b. 1710, Levi b. 1716, one other son, name unknown.

Kibbe, Elisha—a first settler near the middle of the town, died 1735, aged 91, had four sons, Edward, one of the first settlers of Somers, in 1713, had four sons born in Enfield, Edward b. 1691, m. Esther Fowler, 1720, settled in Somers, Elisha b. 1695, m. Mehitabel Fall, 1728, settled in Somers, his oldest son, Elisha b. 1720, d. in Enfield, 1805. Jacob, 2d son of Edward Kibbe, b. 1701, m. Grace Critten, 1723, settled in Somers. Israel b. 1704, m. Sarah Horton, 1728, settled in Somers, left sons. John Kibbe, 2d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled near the centre of the town, had one son, John b. 1685, moved to Stafford, left three sons. James Kibbe, 3d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled in the north part of the town, had four sons born in Enfield; James b. 1707, Isaac b. 1712, Stephen b. 1714, David b. 1723, and one daughter who married Samuel Billings, 1723, and settled in Somers. Isaac, youngest son of Elisha, sen'r., b. 1683, the first male child born in Enfield, died 1765, had one son, married Margaret Terry, 1736, d. 1779. Rachel, daughter of Elisha, sen'r., b. 1688, m. Jonathan Bush first husband, d. 1766.

McGregory, John—married Hannah Pease, 1713, one of the first settlers of Somers, afterwards went to the N. E. part of Enfield, and died there, had two sons; John b. 1714, died in Enfield, Ebenezer died in Enfield, left a large family, four sons and seven daughters, (three of the daughters were born at one birth.)

genealogylibrary.com

KIBBE

Genealogical Notes

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

DESCENDANTS IN THE LINE OF HANNAH INGERSOLL, DAUGHTER OF JOHN INGERSOLL, THE SETTLER.

THIRD GENERATION.

I.

HANNAH INGERSOLL was married to Stephen Kelsey, of Hartford, Conn., November 15, 1672. He was son of William Kelsey, one of the first settlers of Hartford, and was baptized November 7, 1647.

Mr. Stephen Kelsey died November 30, 1710, aged 63.

His widow, Mrs. Hannah Kelsey, died (???).

Children.

16 Hannah,	born	1675.
17 Stephen,	born September	20, 1677.
18 John,	born January	20, 1680.
19 Daniel,	born September	14, 1682.
20 William,	born February	19, 1685.
21 James,	born August	21, 1687.
22 Charles,	born June	15, 1692. Settled in Hartford. Died July 1, 1777, aged 85.

DESCENDANTS IN THE LINE OF DORATHY INGERSOLL, DAUGHTER OF JOHN INGERSOLL, THE SETTLER.

THIRD GENERATION.

II.

DORATHY INGERSOLL was twice married. 1. To Jacob Phelps, of Westfield, Mass., May 2, 1672. He was son of George Phelps, of Windsor, Conn., afterwards of Westfield, and of Frances his second wife, widow of Thomas Dewey, and was born February 7, 1649. He died October 6, 1689, in the 41st year of his age. 2. To (???) Root.

Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer County, New Jersey Vol 1

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

[Image for Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer County, New Jersey Vol 1]

Scottish Rite bodies and has been an active worker among its membership.

Dr. Ginnelley married, August 28, 1894, Mabel L. Painter, of Trenton, daughter of John A. and Calebinina Painter.

THE ELMER FAMILY to which belongs Dr. William Elmer, of Trenton, New Jersey, are originally from England, and their genealogical line is as follows, and embraces many eminent physicians among its members in various generations, also patriots, soldiers, and statesmen.

(I) Edward Elmer, of England, came to Boston, Massachusetts, on the ship "Lion," which sailed from Bristol, England, arriving September 16, 1632. He moved to Hartford, Connecticut, with Rev. Thomas Hooker's company, in 1635. He lived at various times in Cambridge, Massachusetts; Hartford, Windsor, and Podunk, Connecticut; also for a time at Northampton, Massachusetts. He was killed in June, 1676, by a party of Indians, while at work on his farm at Podunk. His wife's christian name was Mercy. For her second husband she married Thomas Catlin.

(II) Samuel Elmer, son of the ancestor and English emigrant, was born at Windsor, Connecticut, 1649, and died at Hartford, Connecticut, April, 1691. He married Elizabeth (???) (???), who later became the wife of Simon Booth.

(III) Rev. Daniel Elmer, son of Samuel (2) and Elizabeth Elmer, was probably born at Hartford, and died in Fairfield township, Cumberland county, New Jersey, January 14, 1755. He resided at Windsor, New Haven, West Springfield, Westborough, Brookfield, Massachusetts, and Fairfield township, Cumberland county, New Jersey. The date of his birth was 1689. He was a graduate of Yale College, 1713, and preached in New England from 1714 to 1727, and in Fairfield township, Cumberland county, New Jersey, from 1727 to 1755. He married Margaret Parsons, great-granddaughter of Deacon Benjamin Parsons of England,

over his whole right and interest that he ever had in his part of the pasture he bought of Israel Dewey, to Mr. Nathaniel Chancy, his heirs and assigns forever, the whole pasture of both parts goes in ye account of 5 acres and something upward, besides the high way, as it bounds northerly by the pasture lands of John Maudsly and toward ye eastern end by meadow of John Hosford, and southerly with the land for a way to go into the meadow, by the pasture land of Matthew Grant, easterly by a meadow high way that lies without the pasture fence, westerly it bounds the greatest part of the breadth by the house land Mr. Chancy bought of George Phelps, goeth in part by the high way, between it and the town house land. (Vol. 1, p. 5, Windsor Records.)

THOMAS DEWEY, the 1st, m. March 22, 1639, at Windsor, Conn., FRANCES, relict of Joseph CLARK. History of Ancient Windsor says: "Joseph Clark had Joseph and Mary, both baptised Sep. 30, 1638; this may be the Joseph Clark whom the History of Dorchester says was at that place early, Dr. Harris thinks in 1630."

Mary Clark, above, m. Nov. 26, 1656, John Strong, 2d, and died April 28, 1663, ag. 25.

After the death of Mr. Dewey his widow Frances married for a third husband and his second wife George Phelps; had several children and moved to Waranoak, now Westfield, Mass., with the first settlers on the Fort Side in 1667, where she d. Sept. 27, 1690, between 75 and 80 years old.

George Phelps of Windsor, probably brother to William of same town, m?? Phillury Randall, dau. of Philip, who d. Apr. 29, 1648, and was the

Page 228

mother of Captain Isaac Phelps of Westfield Mass.; Captain Abraham Phelps of E. Windsor, Conn., and Joseph. George and Frances had Jacob b. Feb. 7, 1649; John; and Nathaniel, b. Dec. 7, 1653.

Jacob Phelps moved to Westfield and d. there Oct. 6, 1689, ag. 40; m. May 2, 1672, Dorothy Ingerscl, dau. of John; they had Dorothy, b. May 10, 1675, m. Edward Kibbe of Enfield, Conn.; Hannah, b. Nov. 26, 1677, m. John Kibbe of Enfield; Israel, b. April 3, 1681; Benjamin, b. Jan. 8, 1684; Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1686; and Jedadia, b. Dec. 7, 1688; d. Feb. 13, 1752, m. Elizabeth Janes. The boys removed to Lebanon, Conn.

SECOND GENERATION -- BORN AT WINDSOR.

1. Thomas, 2d, b. Feb. 16, 1640; m.
2. Josiah, bapt. Oct. 10, 1641; m.
3. Anna, bapt. Oct. 15, 1643; m.
4. Israel, b. Sept. 25, 1645; m.

Mrs. Dorathy Root, alias Phelps, died (???).

Mr. (???) Root died (???).

Children,--by her first husband.

23 Dorathy, born December 18, 1673. Died February 2, 1674.
24 Dorathy, born May 10, 1675. Married Edward Kibbe, of Enfield, Conn., November 30, 1693.
25 Hannah, born November 26, 1677. Married John Kibbe.
26 Israel, born April 3, 1681.
27 Benjamin, born January 8, 1683.
28 Joseph, born August 5, 1686.
29 Jedediah, born December 7, 1688.

Children,--by her second husband. Supposed,--none.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

He was born in 1815, at Clonakilty, county of Cork, Ireland. It is on the southeast coast.

Edward Elmer, the emigrant ancestor of this American family, was a young man, probably not married, when he left England. He was a Puritan, and left England to escape the persecution to which that sect was subjected, as did those who came with him. It is probable that he came from the county of Essex, as did many of his fellow-passengers, and likely from Braintree, where Rev. Thomas Hooker preached before he came to New England. He with 123 passengers came in the ship Lion, which arrived in Boston, Mass., Sept. 16, 1632, having been twelve weeks on the ship and eight weeks from "Land's End." He settled first at Newton, now Cambridge, Mass., with Rev. Thomas Hooker and the others, and in June, 1635, lie, with Mr. Hooker and his congregation, removed to Hartford, Conn., where he settled. Later he removed to Northampton, Mass., and returned to Hartford. He owned a farm at South Windsor, Conn., where he was killed by the Indians during King Philip's War, in 1676. A part of his farm is still owned by his descendant, Samuel E. Elmore, of Hartford, Conn. The emigrant, Edward Elmer, married Mary (???). Their son, Samuel Elmer,2 married Elizabeth (???), and lived in Hartford, Conn. Their son, Dea. Jonathan Elmer,3 married Mary (???), and lived in Norwalk, Conn. Their youngest son, Dr. Nathaniel Elmer,4 married Anne Thompson. Their son, Dr. William Elmer.5 married Mary Allison, as mentioned above. (From MS. of Samuel E. Elmore, of Hartford, Conn.)

[1] In some records he is called Michael.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

See Savage

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 2, page 521.
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 367.

NOTES.

[1] The passenger list of the Lion contained a number of names of men who made their mark in subsequent Colonial history, such as William Wadsworth, John Talcott, Robert Bartlett, Daniel Brewer, Isaac Morrill, Elder William Goodwin, Edward Elmer, Elder John White, James Olmstead, Wiliam Lewis, etc.

[2] Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 47.

Paige's Cambridge, page 599.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 187.

[3] Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 66, 111, 135, 141, 162, 165.

[4] Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 2, pp. 41, 72, 100.

Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 445.

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

[Family Tree Maker Online | Internet FamilyFinder | Genealogy SiteFinder | Genealogy "How-To" Guide]

© Copyright 1996-99, Broderbund Software, Inc. All rights reserved.

b. May 17, 1723, entered Harvard University at 15, received his A. M. in 1742; a physician and surgeon.

vi ZELLAH, bp. Feb. 14, 1723/4, Longmeadow.

276 vii ELI, Oct. 15, 1726.

viii LUCY, July 13, 1730; d. May 13, 1802; m. Apr. 10, 1755, Solomon Colton, s. Lt. John and Mary (Stebbins), b. Jan. 8, 1732/3, d. Oct. 17, 1821. 6 children??: COLTON: 1, Asahel, Jan. 14, 1756, m. June 5, 1787, Sarah Lancton, da. John and Sarah of Springfield; 2, Lucy, Apr. 16, 1758, m. Feb. 22, 1784, Solomon Lewis; 3, Elizabeth, May 10, 1761, d. May 27, 1834, m. Dec. 11, 1783, Simon Colton; 4, Roxey, Feb. 27, 1766, m. Jan. 28, 1790, Chauncey Cooley?? (David II??, I4, Obadiah II3, I2, Benjamin1) (Family No. 54); 5, Sally, twin, Feb. 27, 1766, m. Enoch Colton, son Asah and Sarah, settled in Vershire, Vt.; 6, Martha, July 28, 1770, d. June 29, 1819, m. Nov. 27, 1791, Stephen Keep.

267 THOMAS COOLEY3

(Daniel2, Benjamin1), s. Daniel Cooley and Elizabeth (Wolcott), No. 4, b. June 23, 1693, Springfield (Longmeadow), Mass.; d. there Nov. 13, 1719, "of the King's Boil." It is probable that the grandson of Daniel and Elizabeth, Thomas' only son Reuben, was brought up by his Cooley grandparents. Whether this was true, or whether Mrs. Rebecca (Elmer-Cooley) Kibbe raised him is not known. Daniel Cooley left money to his grandson Reuben in his will, and deeded him property in 1719.

Thomas m. (int.) Dec. 3, 1715, Rebecca Elmer4 (John3, John2, Edward Elmer1), da. John and Mary (Adkins). After the death of Thomas Cooley, she m. (2) Oct. 4, 1722, Edward Kibbe, widower, s. Edward of Somers. Rebecca died in Somers Dec. 16, 1769, ae. 76. Edward Kibbe died there Aug. 22, 1756, ae. 88.

1 Child4:

277 i REUBEN, Feb. 13, 1716/17, Springfield (Longmeadow).

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Home | Search Books | This Week's New Books | Social Security Death Index | Vital Records Assistant]
[Genealogy Discovery Articles | U.S. Geographical Names Information System | Guest Book]

New England Marriages Prior to 1700

p. 436

Kibby, Edward (1611, 1607?-1694?) & Mary Partridge;
b/1640; Boston/Roxbury/Reading

Kibbe, Edward (1670-) & 1/wf Rebecca Hadlock (-1697); 15 Feb
1691, 1691/2, 11 Feb 1691/2; Enfield, Ct.

Kibbe, Edward (1670-), Enfield Ct, & 2/wf Dorothy Phelps
(1675-); 13 Nov, 30 Nov.

KIBBE

COMMEMORATIVE
BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD
OF
TOLLAND AND WINDHAM COUNTIES
CONNECTICUT

CONTAINING

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF PROMINENT AND REPRESENTATIVE CITIZENS
AND OF MANY OF THE EARLY SETTLED FAMILIES.

ILLUSTRATED

V.2

CHICAGO:
J. H. BEERS & CO.
1903.

church and had one child, John, probably his youngest, baptized the Sunday after his admission. His wife died in England before Mr. Swan came to New England. Upon application he was dismissed with many others from the Boston Church to join a church at Rowley, Mass., where he remained during life. He became a prominent citizen in that place, representing the town in the Massachusetts General Court in 1666, and many years after. He served in King Philip's war, and went on an expedition to Canada. On March 1, 1658, he married for his second wife, Mrs. Ann Trumbull, who had married for her first husband, Michael Hopkinson. Mr. Hopkinson was buried Feb. 28, 1648, and for her second husband she married in June, 1650, John Trumbull. Richard Swan was her third husband. He died May 14, 1678. His children were: Richard, Francis, Robert, Jonathan, Susan, Sarah and John.

(II) Robert Swan, son of Richard the emigrant settler, born in 1628, married Elizabeth Acie, and at that time both were residents of Rowley, Mass. He subsequently went to Andover, later to Haverhill, locating in that part of the town subsequently set off as Methuen. He was a soldier in the "Great Swamp fight," in King Philip's war, a member of Lieut. Benjamin Swett's company. His first wife died in 1689, and he married (second) April 1, 1690, Hannah Russ.

(III) John Swan, son of Robert, born Aug. 1, 1668, married Aug. 1, 1699, Susanna Wood, daughter of Philip Eastman, and widow of Thomas Wood, whom she married in 1693, and who with their child Susanna, was killed by the Indians March 15, 1697. Mr. and Mrs. Swan lived in Haverhill, Mass., until 1707, and there three of their children were born. In that year they came to Stonington, Conn., locating on what is now Swan Town Hill, North Stonington, where the rest of their children were born. Mr. Swan died May 1, 1743, and his wife died Dec. 20, 1772, in the one hundredth year of her age.

WARREN KIBBE, in his lifetime a prominent man and leading citizen of Somers, Tolland county, was engaged in business for sixty years as the proprietor of the "Somers Hotel."

Edward Kibbe, who came with his brother James from Enfield to settle in Somers in 1713, was born in 1670. He married Mehitable Felt, and died in 1756.

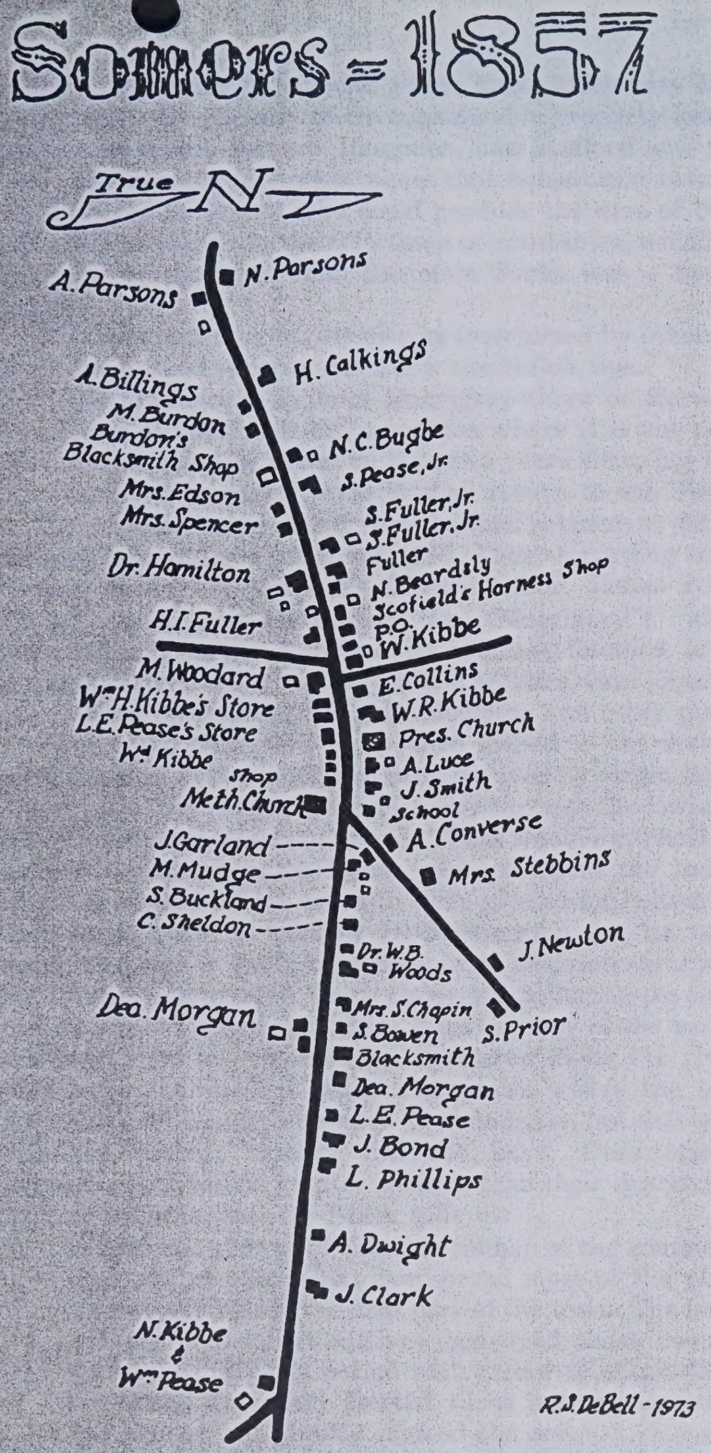
Elisha Kibbe, son of Edward, located on Somers street, where he reared the following children: Elisha, Jr., Peter, Zerah, Charles, Timothy, and Mehitable, who married General Fonclaire, an officer in the war of the Revolution.

Zerah Kibbe, son of Elisha, married a Miss Arnold, and kept a hotel at the east of Somers street. They had the following family: Peter; Jude; Simeon and Levi, twins; Aife, who married John Prentice, of Jefferson, N. Y.; Lavina, who married Luke Luce, of Somers; Lucy, who married Dr. David McClure, of Somers; and a daughter who married Eben Wardell, of Somers.

Levi Kibbe, son of Zerah, was born on the farm where his active life was spent. His declining days were spent in the home of his son Warren, where he died. At one time he was very prosperous, but lost his property by endorsing a note for a friend. He married (first) Sarah (Sally) Antrim, who died at the age of twenty-eight years, leaving the following children: Levi, who moved to Pennsylvania; William, who found a home in Georgia; and Warren, who resided in Somers. For his second wife Mr. Kibbe married Mrs. Mary Palmer, of New London, Conn. To this union were born Thomas and Emeline.

Warren Kibbe was born on the old homestead farm March 4, 1804, and was reared a farmer. After the custom of the times he attended the district school a short time each winter until he was fourteen years of age. At that time on account of domestic troubles resulting from his father's second marriage young Warren was bound out by his father to a farmer in the north part of Somers, where he had his board and clothes and $25 a year. For two years he remained with the farmer, and then becoming discontented ran away and located at Springfield, Vt., where he worked for a miller and then for a farmer. Saving his small wages he bought a small stock of Yankee notions, and with a small handtruck he peddled on his way home to Somers, where he rented a small farm near his birthplace. Before he became of age he married, and removed to Watertown, N. Y., where he resided two years. He then returned to Somers to a rented farm on Meacham hill, in the Seventh district, where he remained for several years. This proved a profitable enterprise, and with his savings Mr. Kibbe removed to Wilbraham, Mass., where he rented a farm, and for several years was engaged in its cultivation. Later he came back to Somers and rented a hotel, which he bought two years later of its owner, Jairus Kibbe, and there his active business career was spent. For some twenty years he had a general store on his hands in addition to his hotel. The fame of Mr. Kibbe as a genial host was widely known, and for many years his hotel was the scene of much gaiety, being the resort of the best citizens of Springfield, Mass., Rockville, and many other adjacent towns. The hotel was a large and fine building of the old colonial style, with a ball room on the top floor, and during many seasons a dance was held there for six nights in the week, though the revelers were never permitted to encroach on the Sabbath.

Mr. Kibbe was a well built man and capable of much sustained hard work, keeping his health until his last sickness. He died Aug. 29, 1892, and his remains were interred in the North Cemetery at Somers, where a beautiful monument marks his last resting place. In his political relations he was


Somers - 1857
True N
A. Parsons
N. Parsons
H. Calkings
A. Billings
M. Burdon
Burdon's Blacksmith Shop
N. C. Bugbe
S. Pease, Jr.
Mrs. Edson
Mrs. Spencer
S. Fuller, Jr.
S. Fuller, Jr.
Fuller
Dr. Hamilton
N. Beardsly
Scofield's Harness Shop
H. I. Fuller
P.O.
W. Kibbe
M. Woodard
Wm H. Kibbe's Store
L. E. Pease's Store
Wm Kibbe
Shop
Meth. Church
E. Collins
W. R. Kibbe
Pres. Church
A. Luce
J. Smith
School
A. Converse
J. Garland
M. Mudge
S. Buckland
C. Sheldon
Mrs. Stebbins
J. Newton
Dr. W. B. Woods
Dea. Morgan
Mrs. S. Chapin
S. Bowen
S. Prior
Blacksmith
Dea. Morgan
L. E. Pease
J. Bond
L. Phillips
A. Dwight
J. Clark
N. Kibbe & Wm Pease
R. S. DeBell - 1973

KIBBE

With best wishes,
Richard W. Davis

SOMERS

THE HISTORY OF A CONNECTICUT TOWN

By F. C. Davis
and
R. W. Davis

Somers Historical Society
Somers, Connecticut

Copyright © 1973 by The Somers Historical Society, Inc.

Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 73-84124

Printed in the United States of America
by K & R Press, Inc., Ellington, Conn.

First Edition

Shortly afterwards he joined in a bear hunt, which very likely took place in the vicinity of his considerable property located in the area where Somers, Hampden, and Stafford now join. The early records of Enfield show that substantial rewards were offered to anyone who could produce the ears of bears and other predators to the selectmen or constables, which has led some to speculate that Benjamin Jones was a bounty hunter.

However that may be, Jones was soon joined by others. In 1710 the Enfield records contain a resolution that

> the town grant to John Magrigery three or fourscore acors of Land nere the mountans where it is not taken up, provided he settel on it in two years time, but if he desert it in seven yeres it shall return to the Town.

Claims were being staked, but the final settlement did not actually take place until about 1713. Then, according to Dr Backus, Jones was joined by Edward Kibbe, James Pease, Timothy Root, and McGregory (i.e. "Magrigery"), "all of them in family state." A community had been founded, and in the next decade and a half the Enfield settlers were joined by others from Springfield, Mendon, Holliston and other places.

How would their new home have looked to the arriving settlers? Most of it would have been covered by virgin forest. Then as now the Scantic wound its way through the lowlands, fed by its several tributary brooks. There would have been the occasional clearing in the forest, perhaps where the Indians had once burned off the trees to clear ground for cultivation. This would seem to be how Bald Mountain got its name, suggesting that it would have been in its denuded state when the settlers first arrived. Game abounded, including the clouds of wild pigeons which have since gone the way of the wolves, the bears, and the catamounts. Scattered along the river's edge were the verdant natural meadows where the grass flourished. Wild hemp also grew in abundance, but that was a vice the earliest settlers did not have. Unfortunately, however, they had no greater concern than their descendants for the environment. Dr Pease tells us:

> A majestic growth of valuable timber at the commencement of the settlement overspread most of the plains, valleys and hills of the East part of the town. The improvidence of the first settlers destroyed these beautiful forests. At an early period with a view to obtain forage for cattle, fires were started which not only destroyed the timber but greatly injured the soil.

The effect of the annual fires cannot have been pleasing, and the wholesale destruction of the forests almost certainly cleared more of the area than has ever been cleared since, even by what one of the grand old ladies of the town once called the modern "devil-up-ments."

Certainly some of the early settlers built where no modern developer has yet followed. Besides the houses near what is now the center of the town, Jones's to the east and Robert Pease's (probably still standing as the east wing of 'The Maples') to the west and one or two more, most of the earliest building was along the lower slopes of Bald Mountain. Scully Road, for example, would have been a very important thoroughfare, with the house of the first minister standing at the corner formed by a cross-road which connected with present-day Mountain Road at what is now Stanley Mulak's house. Both roads would have continued more or less their present courses until they ran into Stafford at that point where in 1719 Cornelius Davis, one of the first proprietors of the latter town, began to develop the square mile that a grateful General Court had granted his father for services against the Narragansetts. In the other direction Mountain Road would have linked with what is now Stebbins Road, giving the minister easy access to the church which stood in what is now the North Cemetery, overlooking the Scantic meadows where the settlers collected their hay.

But with the mention of church and minister we are getting slightly ahead of our story. For the first eight years the residents of the new settlement had to make their way to Enfield to church, a round trip of at least sixteen miles, winter and summer and in all kinds of weather. They travelled on horseback or by ox-cart. They had no carriages, nor would the roads, which were little more than right-of-ways fairly clear of brush, have carried them if they had. Since church took up most of the middle of the day, with a two-hour sermon in the morning, a break for lunch, and a somewhat shorter sermon in the afternoon, much of the trip in winter would have been in the dark. It cannot have been entirely a pleasure, but there were strong social, as well as legal, sanctions behind church attendance.

The Enfield town meeting did do something towards the comfort of the eastern brethren. In May 1718, it was voted "ye Mountainers or farmers to have the Preveledge of fencing ye Spring place for their use . . . on ye Sabbath days." They could keep their animals in this enclosure which stood at the foot of the hill to the east of the church, and presumably they had rude huts where they could shelter and eat their lunches

between services. Later it was voted "to give liberty to ye farmers That They may have ye Euse of ye Scool house on ye Sabbath Daye noon Time provided They bring and find Them Selves wood, and not Eles [else]." With spelling like this one wonders what use the school was put to during the week!

It must have been a matter for rejoicing when in 1721 the easterners were given liberty to "gitt a minister" for three or four months in the winter. The next spring it was voted that "ye Inhabitants...on ye East part of ye Township shall be freed from paying any minesters Rate in a publick way in ye town as Soon & So Long as they have a minester with them or settled among them that is Able and Authodox to preach Gods word to them." Finally in 1723 it was voted "that a Precinct be allowed in the East part of the Township from the mouth of the Brook called crownation Brook and so to run North and South through the Township and to extend to the East end of the Township." Crownation or Coronation Brook is now called Woods Stream, and the town line is some hundred yards further west. The establishment of a precinct in East Enfield made it a separate church society, with the power to levy a rate for the support of the minister.

Finding a minister was to prove something of a problem. In July 1725 a call was extended to a Mr Daniel Elmer. The 6th of October was appointed for the ordination and 22nd September for a day of humiliation and fasting. Ministers and elders were invited from churches in Springfield, Suffield, Hatfield, Marlboro, and Framingham. This assemblage would seem to have found something amiss either with Mr Elmer's ability or with his orthodoxy, for another fast was set for the following January. This produced no more agreement, and steps were taken to "gane Liberty for the Society agreeing with Mr Elmer for separation." This was more easily said than done, as certain financial agreements had already been entered into, but matters were finally sorted out with the aid of arbitrators and attorneys. Mr Elmer was given a cash settlement and a letter "to testify with what tenderness, patience, and prudence he hath behaved with and toward us since his coming in among us," and Edward Kibbe and James Killim were appointed to take advice at "ye neighboring ministers or any other friends what we had best due towards the gitting of a minister."

The appointment of Edward Kibbe would seem to have been either very foolhardy, or a stroke of political genius. "Edward Kibbe dissenting" is a constant refrain in Enfield and early Somers records; and one exasperated Enfield town meeting called to approve seating arrangements in the church finally decided to give "Edward Kibbe the liberty to sit in the meeting house where he pleases, the pulpett only Excepted." But on this occasion Kibbe was either more amenable than usual or was silenced by the old trick of inclusion in the decision making. In any case, on 15 March 1727 Samuel Allis was duly ordained, "the Rev Mr Williams, of Deerfield, the narrative of whose captivity is well known" preaching the sermon.

At the same time, "the church was gathered" and a covenant signed. The "gathering" of the church was its official founding, the coming together of those who were conscious of having been visited by the Holy Ghost (i.e. of having had a religious experience) and who were presumably saved. Eight besides the Rev Mr Allis signed the original covenant — Nathaniel Horton, Josiah Wood, James Wood, Josiah Wood jun, Benjamin Thomas, Luke Parsons, Nathaniel Horton jun, and Joseph Fisk. It will be noted that Edward Kibbe was not among them; but, for that matter, neither were the majority of the inhabitants. When a church was built four years later the congregation consisted of some 180 individuals. The founders were probably the community's leading inhabitants. Nathaniel Horton jun, for example, lived in a house big enough to serve for a church until one could be built. Horton became one of the first two deacons, serving for forty-six years. He was succeeded by one of his sons and another subsequently became a deacon. In an age when church and state were inextricably connected, there was a tendency for the socially prominent to see the light fairly easily. The church did not discourage this by basing its seating partly on a man's wealth and standing in the community (which is why the question caused endless controversies). Thus religious, social, and political position were very likely to be combined in the same person.

Yet this colonial "aristocracy" — at any rate, in Western Massachusetts and Connecticut — never became socially exclusive; in part, at least, it was an aristocracy of talent, a meritocracy. The Rev Samuel Allis was the son of a Hatfield carpenter. He graduated from Harvard in the class of 1724 and thereafter studied theology with the Rev Solomon Stoddard in Northampton. The East Enfield (as Somers still was) Church was not an unattractive position from a worldly point of view. A dozen years earlier Stephen Williams was given £ 55 as a starting salary in Longmeadow. Allis was to receive £ 60 for five years, with annual increments of £ 5 thereafter until his

But on this occasion Kibbe was called more illustr
mind or was alarmed by the old spirit of fanaticism or
devotion, nothing. In any case, on 16 March 1727 [illegible]
was duly ordained. "The Rev Mr. Williams, of Deerfield
narrative of whose captivity is well known" presiding
sermon.

At the same time, "the church was gathered" an
eminent church. The "gathering" of the church was the of
meaning: the coming together of those who were conscio
having been visited by the Holy Ghost (i.e. of having b
religious experience) and who were presumably saved. T
became the Rev Mr Allis signed the original covenan
Nathaniel Horton, Joseph Ward, James Wood, Josiah W
jun., Benjamin Thomas, Luke Parsons, Nathaniel Horton
and Joseph Pelk. It will be noted that Edward Kibbe wa
among them: but, for that matter, neither were the maj
of the inhabitants. When a church was built four years
the congregation consisted of some 150 individuals.
founders were probably the community's leading citizen
Nathaniel Horton jun., for example, lived in a house big eno
to serve for a church until one could be built. Horton bec
one of the first two deacons, serving for forty-six years
was succeeded by one of his sons and another subsequ
became a deacon. In an age when church and state w
inextricably connected, there was a tendency for the soc
prominent to get the right fairly easily. The church did
discourage this by basing its seating partly on a man's we
and standing in the community (which is why the ques
caused endless controversies). Thus religious, social,
political position were very likely to be combined in the s
person.

Yet this colonial "aristocracy" — at any rate, in Wes
Massachusetts and Connecticut — never became ent
exclusive; in part, at least, it was an aristocracy of tale
meritocracy. The Rev Samuel Allis was the son of a Hatf
carpenter. He graduated from Harvard in the class of 1724
thereafter studied theology with the Rev Solomon Stoddar
Northampton. The East Enfield (as Somers still was) Ch
was not an unattractive position from a worldly point of v
A dozen years earlier Stephen Williams was given £ 65
starting salary in Longmeadow. Allis was to receive £ 70
few years, with annual increments of £ 5 thereafter unti

Sabbath Days then Time provided they bring [illegible] Salvys wood, and not Elss [else]." With spelling like this one wonders what use the school was put to during the week!

It must have been a matter for rejoicing when in 1723 the easterners were given liberty to "git a minister" for three or four months in the winter. The next spring it was voted that "ye Inhabitants... on ye East part of ye Township shall be freed from paying any minestere Rate in a publick way in ye town as Soon & So Long as they have a minester with them or settled among them that is Able and Authodox to preach Gods word to them." Finally in 1726 it was voted "that a Precinct be allowed in the East part of the Township from the mouth of the Brook called [illegible] Brook and so to run North and South through the Township and to extend to the East end of the Township." [illegible] or Connecticut Brook is now called Woods Stream, and the town line is some hundred yards further west. The establishment of a precinct in East Enfield made it a separate church society, with the power to levy a rate for the support of the minister.

Finding a minister was to prove something of a problem. In July 1726 a call was extended to a Mr Daniel Elmer. The 6th of October was appointed for the ordination and 22nd September for a day of humiliation and fasting. Ministers and elders were invited from churches in Springfield, Suffield, Hatfield, Northampton and Framingham. This assemblage would seem to have found something amiss either with Mr Elmer's ability or with his orthodoxy, for another fast was set for the following January. This produced no more agreement, and steps were taken to "gane Liberty for the Society agreeing with Mr Elmer for separation." This was more easily said than done, as certain financial agreements had already been entered into, but matters were finally sorted out with the aid of arbitrators and attorneys. Mr Elmer was given a cash settlement and a letter "to testify with what tenderness, patience, and prudence he hath behaved with and toward us since his coming in among us," and Edward Kibbe and James Killam were appointed to take advice at "ye neighbouring ministers or any other friends what we had best doe towards the getting of a minister."

The appointment of Edward Kibbe would seem to have been either very foolhardy, or a stroke of political genius. "Edward Kibbe dissenting" is a constant refrain in Enfield and informing him of the amount but never requesting that he count it or provide a receipt. As one early historian has put it, the general's confidence "was not misplaced or abused."

Pease was not only honest but enterprising. Shortly after the war's conclusion he commenced on a stage route—the first in New England and one of the first in the country—between Somers and Hartford. This was just the first step in a much more ambitious project. On 22 October 1783, in partnership with another Somers man, Reuben Sikes, he opened a route from Boston to Hartford. One coach started from The Lamb in Boston at 6 a.m. on Mondays, stopped that night in Northboro, Tuesday night in Brookfield, Wednesday night at Pease's inn in Somers (the location of which I do not know), and arrived at Hartford on Thursday night. The stage from Hartford made the same trip, with the same stops, in reverse. In 1784 Springfield was included in the route. By 1786 Pease was operating a line of stages from Portsmouth to Savannah, which also carried the U.S. mail, and he was the Post Office contractor for all New England. By this time, the Boston to Hartford journey had been reduced a whole day's time, and the fare was similarly reduced from four-pence to three-pence per mile. The new turnpikes, the first decent roads in this country, were undoubtedly the most important factor in these improvements. In the same year that he opened his service from Boston to Hartford, 1783, Pease secured the first charter granted for a turnpike in Massachusetts and immediately began to improve the highway from Palmer to Springfield. Pease removed from Somers to Shrewsbury in 1749, but his most creative period had been during his Somers years. In the mid-nineteenth century aged residents still remembered him, "majestic in appearance, dignified, pleasant and agreeable in manners." Apparently he looked the great man which he undoubtedly was, one of the fathers of a great revolution in transportation.

It was certainly partly to Pease that Somers owed the prosperity of its innkeeping and tavern industry during this period, though Pease's own success owed something to the town's convenient position on the road to several places. Aside from Pease, the industry was pretty much monopolized by the ubiquitous Kibbes. As might be expected and will be seen in more detail in a later chapter, relatives of Frederick dominated the scene in North Somers. The North Somers Kibbes were all descended from the original settler there, James. Those on what is now Main Street, on the other hand, were descendants of James's brother Edward "the dissenter," who seems to have built his house more or less opposite where

the church now stands. The most famous inn of the Revolutionary period belonged to Edward's grandson Peter. This stood at the foot of Chestnut Hill, just to the west of the house now occupied by A. Herbert Wells. It was here that Hessian soldiers from Burgoyne's ill-fated army were quartered after Saratoga, giving rise to one of the town's still unsolved mysteries; for the "prisoners" were not long in acquiring lead shot, and there were hints of a mysterious mine, since there were stiff prohibitions against supplying them with such a commodity. In any case, they did acquire lead shot, and one of their favorite amusements was target practice, with "a high ash tree as large as a hogshead" as their target—which suggests that it was just as well they were never really pitted against colonial marksmen, whose favored target was reputed to be the eye of a squirrel in such a tree!

But perhaps the most striking scene to be enacted at this "celebrated hotel" was shortly after the election of Thomas Jefferson as third President of the United States in 1800. Gideon Granger of Suffield had been one of Jefferson's main supporters in New England, and the President-elect designated Granger as his Postmaster General. Shortly after the news reached him Granger galloped into Somers, apparently having made a stop or two on the way, up to the old Peter Kibbe hotel, where a Captain William Robinson now presided, and notified the landlord that he had been named Postmaster General and would like to drink a few toasts to the success of the new administration. Unfortunately, Robinson had only a quart of rum on hand, but he offered to send to Ellington for more, and Granger enthusiastically agreed to two gallons of choice being ordered. A couple of hours later the messenger duly reappeared with two gallon jugs, one at either end of a sack hung behind his saddle. By this time a crowd had assembled. They rushed to assist the rider to alight, in the vigor of their attentiveness managing to rap the two jugs together and spill most of the liquor. By this time Granger himself was largely oblivious to what was going on around him, rolling on the ground, "the only place that would hold him," shouting loudly, "Thomas Jefferson's 'lected President and I'm his Postmaster General." One wonders what the Sage of Monticello would have thought of all this.

West Indian rum was expensive, and one could get quite as drunk, and much more cheaply, on local products. The taste for strong apple cider and the even more potent cider brandy, a taste which spilled over from the continental United States even to the rum islands themselves, made more than one modest fortune. Benjamin Thomas, according to tradition the stood at the end of [illegible], to the west, of the house now occupied by Dr. Herbert Wolfe. It was here that Hessian captives from Burgoyne's army were quartered after Saratoga, giving rise to one of the town's still treasured myths. [illegible] the "gunners" were so long in acquiring land after, and there were [illegible] along there were still practicing against unseating them with such a formidably. In any case, they did acquire land here, and one of their favorite amusements was target practice, with "a high oak tree as large as a hogshead" as their target—which suggests that it was just as well they were never really pitted against colonial marksmen, whose favored target was reputed to be the eye of a squirrel in such a tree.

But perhaps the most striking scene to be enacted at this "celebrated hotel" was shortly after the election of Thomas Jefferson as third President of the United States in 1800. Gideon Granger of Suffield had been one of Jefferson's main supporters in New England, and the President-elect designated Granger as his Postmaster General. Shortly after the news reached him Granger galloped into Somers, apparently having made a stop or two on the way, up to the old Peter Kibbe hotel, where a Captain William Robinson now presided, and notified the landlord that he had been named Postmaster General and would like to drink a few toasts to the success of the new administration. Unfortunately, Robinson had only a quart of rum on hand, but he offered to send to Ellington for more, and Granger enthusiastically agreed to two gallons of choice being ordered. A couple of hours later the messenger duly reappeared with two gallon jugs, one at either end of a sack hung behind his saddle. By this time a crowd had assembled. They rushed to assist the rider to alight, in the vigor of their attentiveness managing to rap the two jugs together and spill most of the liquor. By this time Granger himself was largely oblivious to what was going on around him, rolling on the ground: "the only place that would hold him," shouting loudly, "Thomas Jefferson's 'lected President and I'm his Postmaster General." One wonders what the Sage of Monticello would have thought of all this.

West India rum was expensive, and one could get quite as drunk, and much more cheaply, on local products. The taste for strong apple cider and the even more potent cider brandy,

the proverbial candlestick" was not misplaced in Somers.

Pease was not only honest but enterprising. Shortly after the war's conclusion he commenced on a stage route—the first in New England and one of the first in the country—between Somers and Hartford. This was just the first step in a much more ambitious project. On 21 October 1783, in partnership with another Somers man, Reuben Sikes, he opened a route from Boston to Hartford. One coach started from The Lamb in Boston at 6 a.m. on Mondays, stopped that night in Northboro, Tuesday night in Brookfield, Wednesday night at Pease's inn in Somers (the location of which I do not know), and arrived at Hartford on Thursday noon. The stage from Hartford made the same trip, with the same times, in reverse. In 1784 Springfield was included in the route. By 1786 Pease was operating a line of stages from Portsmouth to Savannah, which also carried the U.S. mail, and he was the Post Office contractor for all New England. By this time, the Boston to Hartford journey had been reduced a whole day's time, and the fare was similarly reduced from fourpence to three-pence per mile. The new turnpikes, the first decent roads in this country, were undoubtedly the most important factor in these improvements. In the same year that he opened his service from Boston to Hartford, 1783, Pease secured the first charter granted for a turnpike in Massachusetts and immediately began to improve the highway from Palmer to Springfield. Pease removed from Somers to Shrewsbury in 1793, but his most creative period had been during his Somers years. In the mid-nineteenth century aged residents still remembered him, "moderate in appearance, dignified, pleasant and agreeable in manners." Apparently he looked the great man which he undoubtedly was, one of the fathers of a great revolution in transportation.

It was certainly partly to Pease that Somers owed the prosperity of its innkeeping and tavern industry during this period, though Pease's own success owed something to the town's convenient position on the road to several places. Aside from Pease, the industry was pretty much monopolized by the ubiquitous Kibbes. As might be expected and will be seen in more detail in a later chapter, relatives of Frederick dominated the scene in North Somers. The North Somers Kibbes were all descended from the original settler there, well, and the institution over which Backus presided had a reputation that extended far beyond the limits of Connecticut. According to the Yale biographical dictionary, the theological school he conducted in his house on Prink Street [*J. Tiffany*] was the first in the country. There can be no doubt that it was a distinguished one, and Backus one of the first divines of his time. He had other qualities as well. No less an authority than the great Timothy Dwight, president of Yale, said of him:

> I have not known a wiser man. He was excessive in nothing: firm in everything: preeminently upright and benevolent, always taking the direction of sound common sense.

These qualities had been evident almost from the moment the young candidate for the Somers pulpit first set foot in the town in June 1773.

Born in Franklin (then part of Norwich) on 5 November 1749, Backus was early left an orphan. But he came from a family known for the ministers it produced, and he clearly had a scholarly bent. This was encouraged by generous relatives and friends, who provided him with an excellent education. Graduating from Yale in 1769, he spent the next few years reading theology with a well-known divine in Preston. Somers was his first parish.

The situation which the twenty-four-year-old clergyman found there was one that would have tried the talents of an elder statesman. The church and the town were riven with dissension. It was Backus's job to still the conflict and bind up the wounds, and it was an awesome task.

There is little doubt that the most important position in a Connecticut town in the eighteenth century was that of the minister of the established church, that which is now known as Congregational. The minister was the head of an institution which everyone was expected to attend, and required to support financially, until the latter half of the century. Even then men were excused only if they could prove active membership in another religious group: the burden of proof was on those who wished to opt out, and membership in the established church continued to be the expectation. Until 1818 only members of that church could hold high office in the state. Yale was one of its great strongholds, and its ministers were likely to be the only university graduates in their communities. The church kept a strict eye on manners and morals, and its deacons, who were usually wealthy first citizens in any case, were secular as well as ecclesiastical powers in the towns. The church was part and parcel of "the Standing Order," social as well as religious, and its minister was a man greatly deferred to.

Successful leadership, however, is almost always a two-way process. It certainly was in colonial and early national Connecticut. Church and town meetings were democratic gatherings where all members and freemen could have their say, and there were not a few Edward Kibbes. A tactless authoritarian was bound to plunge himself in deep difficulties, and many milder ministers also found they had a rough row to hoe. Parishioners could be difficult and obstreperous on any number of questions.

One, not entirely surprisingly, was money. The first minister in Somers, the Rev Mr Allis, came to grief on this question. By the 1740s he felt in need of a raise, which the church would not give him, at least not as much as he wanted. As he would not come to terms, the church voted to dismiss him. But he refused to budge. A council of neighboring churches was then called. The council supported the church, but Mr Allis remained firm, nor did he weaken when a town meeting confirmed the church's vote of dismissal. Another council was then called which hammered out a compromise. "The Lord grant they may be Sincere," Stephen Williams wearily remarked, emerging from the bargaining session. They seem to have been. By the compromise Mr Allis kept his house and large farm of some 260 acres and lived in comfortable retirement (he was another Somers resident who had slaves, too), even filling the pulpit occasionally.

Allis was successfully dismissed in 1747, and he was succeeded the following year by the Rev Freegrace Leavitt of Suffield, a Yale graduate who served until his death thirteen years later. According to Backus's history, Leavitt was "much esteemed in life, and much lamented in death." But Backus goes on to say:

> It is not known what number was admitted into the church by him. It has been said that the number was not large. Within about two years after his settlement, a few members of the church withdrew from his ministry, and began another meeting...

This almost certainly means that Somers was suffering from dissensions arising out of that outpouring of religious enthusiasm in the mid-eighteenth century generally known as the "Great Awakening."

In both England and America in the early eighteenth century religion had tended to become stale and conventional, weakened both by a growing rationalism and a lack of vigor and originality in its supporters. In the 1730s and '40s a reaction to conventionality and indifference began to set in. In New England the great figure was the Rev Jonathan Edwards of Northampton, later president of Princeton; in Eng-

gatherings where all merchants and traders could have c
any, merchants were not a few Edward [illegible]. A [illegible]
clericalist who loved to intone himself in deep diale
and words which travellers who heard story had a rough to
ben. Parishioners could be difficult and obstreperous on
number of occasions.

One, not entirely surprisingly, was Somers. The
minister in Somers, the Rev Mr Allis, came to grief on
question. By the 1740s he felt in need of a raise, which
church would not give him, at least not as much as he wan
As he would not come to terms, the church voted to dism
him, But he refused to budge. A council of neighbo
churches was then called. The council supported the chu
but Mr Allis remained firm, nor did he weaken when a t
meeting confirmed the church's vote of dismissal. Anot
council was then called which hammered out a comprom
"The Lord grant they may be Sincere," Stephen Willi
wearily remarked, emerging from the bargaining ses
They seem to have been. By the compromise Mr Allis kept
house and large farm of some 200 acres and lived in [illegible]
able retirement (he was another Somers resident who
above, too), even filling the pulpit occasionally.

Allis was successfully dismissed in 1747, and he
succeeded the following year by the Rev Freegrace Leavitt
Suffield, a Yale graduate who served until his death thir
years later. According to Backus's history, Leavitt was "m
esteemed in life, and much lamented in death." But Bac
goes on to say:

> It is not known what number was admitted into
> church by him. It has been said that the number was
> large. Within about two years after his settlement, a
> members of the church withdrew from his ministry,
> began another meeting.

This almost certainly means that Somers was suffe
from dissensions arising out of that outpouring of religious
thusiasm in the mid-eighteenth century generally know
the "Great Awakening."

In both England and America in the early eightee
century religion had tended to become stale and conventi
weakened both by a growing rationalism and a lack of vi
and originality in its supporters. In the 1730s and '40s a

---

cal school he conducted in his house on Front Street [?]. This-
ax] was the first in the country. There can be no doubt that it was a distinguished one, and Backus—one of the first divines of his time. He had other qualities as well. No less an authority than the great Timothy Dwight, president of Yale, said of him:

> I have not known a wiser man. He was tenacious in
> nothing; firm in everything; preeminently upright and
> benevolent, always taking the direction of sound
> common sense.

These qualities had been evident almost from the moment the young candidate for the Somers pulpit first set foot in the town in June 1773.

Born in Franklin (then part of Norwich) on 5 November 1749, Backus was early left an orphan. But he came from a family known for the ministers it produced, and he clearly had a scholarly bent. This was encouraged by generous relatives and friends, who provided him with an excellent education. Graduating from Yale in 1769, he spent the next few years reading theology with a well-known divine in Preston. Somers was his first parish.

The situation which the twenty-four-year-old clergyman found there was one that would have tried the talents of an older statesman. The church and the town were riven with dissension. It was Backus's job to still the conflict and bind up the wounds, and it was an awesome task.

There is little doubt that the most important position in a Connecticut town in the eighteenth century was that of the minister of the established church, that which is now known as Congregational. The minister was the head of an institution which everyone was expected to attend, and required to support financially, until the latter half of the century. Even then men were excused only if they could prove active membership in another religious group: the burden of proof was on those who wished to opt out, and membership in the established church continued to be the expectation. Until 1818 only members of that church could hold high office in the state. Yale was one of its great strongholds, and its ministers were likely to be the only university graduates in their communities. The church kept a strict eye on manners and morals, and its deacons, who were usually wealthy first citizens in any [illegible] as well as ecclesiastical powers in the land there were two great figures, John Wesley and George Whitefield. Though both the latter also came to America, only Whitefield had a great impact. He knew Edwards, and their revivals, insofar as they were ever distinct, reinforced each other. And Edwards was to a certain extent building on the work of his predecessor in the Northampton pulpit, who was also his grandfather, Solomon Stoddard. Stoddard's influence stretched down the valley, through friends like the Williamses, and former pupils like the Rev Mr Allis of Somers. They welcomed Stoddard's grandson and the message he bore.

As early as 1742 Allis reported an awakening in his parish. He claimed that such was the enthusiasm that "children who could not be persuaded without Difficulty to step out of the door in a dark Evening will now go alone 2 and some three miles thro' a thick Dark wood to join together in praying, reading and singing Psalms."

Thus in Somers, unlike many other places, the established church and its minister themselves began by being revivalist, or "New Light." This is probably why Allis was able to hold his church together, when other churches were suffering from the secession of "New Lights" breaking away from the conservatism of the "Old Lights." It would appear that Leavitt sided with the conservative opponents of the revival and that Somers paid dearly in more ways than one for dismissing Allis.

Town and church continued to pay. After Leavitt's death a second secession occurred:

> . . . A vacancy ensued of almost thirteen years continuance. A large part of this time was spent in warm altercation. In the year 1769, the church was divided into two bodies.

Backus was being restrained. He could not bring himself even to mention the name of that stormy petrel who descended on the town during these years; nor have official church publications since mentioned the ministry of the Rev Samuel Ely.

The reasons for this reticence may perhaps best be appreciated by going forward some twenty years. The Revolutionary War was drawing to a close and the country was beset with difficulties. The heavy expenses of war, the depreciation of paper currency, heavy taxation which was the result of both, and the attempts to enforce the law against debtors: all bore down hard, especially on the poor. Civil disorder was almost bound to result, and did in a famous episode in the history of Massachusetts and the nation. Samuel Ely, by now residing in Conway, was in the thick of it. Ely was, in the

words of the outraged compiler of Yale's *Biographies and Annals,*

> one of the most industrious formentors of the beginnings of the Shays Rebellion.
>
> Dr. Holland, the historian of Western Massachusetts, tells us that conventions began to be held in that section as early as 1781, to consult upon the subject of grievances, and that the earliest and most inveterate demagogue in the field in following up these conventions was Samuel Ely. In April, 1782, he succeeded in raising a mob of sufficient force to disturb the holding of the courts in Northampton; and for this he was arrested and on pleading guilty was condemned to a term of imprisonment in Springfield, but was released by a mob and fled in July to Vermont. There he continued to make trouble, and in September he was tried at Marlborough for denying and defaming the authority of the State, and was sentenced to banishment for eighteen months. In pursuance of this sentence he was delivered up to the sheriff of Hampshire County, Massachusetts, and by his agency committed to jail in Boston . . .
>
> President Dwight from first-hand information represents him as of slender abilities, but voluble, vehement in address, and brazen-faced in wickedness. Few if any other of the graduates commemorated in these volumes as well deserve the epithet of infamous.

Timothy Dwight, who is accurately paraphrased above, went on to say that Ely

> under the accusation and proof of his crimes would still wear a face of serenity, and make strong professions of piety. At the same time he declared himself, everywhere, the friend of the suffering and oppressed, and the champion of violated rights. Wherever he went, he industriously awakened the jealousy of the humble and ignorant against all men of superior reputation, as haughty, insolent, and oppressive.

"Pope" Dwight, as his enemies called him, the preeminent defender of the "Standing Order," was hardly an impartial observer, of course. But his testimony at least suggests why Ely might have had difficulties in the ministerial calling—and Ely did not make a successful minister in Somers. He was invited to become a candidate for the Somers pulpit in 1767. It was a close vote, however, fifty-eight to forty-six. It did not take long for opinion to swing in the other direction. After a short exposure to Ely, the church reconsidered and voted to "hire or Invite Mr Fitch *or some candidate that we never heard* to preach in the meeting house in the place of Mr. Ely."

Amesb.
one of the most influential proponents of the beginnings
of the Great Awakening.

Dr. Holland, the historian of western Massachusetts, tells us that conventions began in the field in that section as early as 1781, to consult upon the subject of grievances, and that the earliest and most inveterate demagogue in the field in following up these conventions was Samuel Ely. In April, 1782, he succeeded in raising a mob of sufficient force to disturb the holding of the courts in Northampton, and for this he was arrested and on pleading guilty was condemned to a term of imprisonment in Springfield, but was released by a mob and fled in July to Vermont. There he continued to make trouble, and in September he was tried at Marlborough for denying and defaming the authority of the State, and was sentenced to banishment for eighteen months. In pursuance of this sentence he was delivered up to the sheriff of Hampshire County, Massachusetts, and by his agency committed to jail in Boston.

President Dwight, from first-hand information, represents him as of slender abilities, but voluble, vehement in address, and brazen-faced in wickedness. Few if any other of the graduates commemorated in these volumes so well deserve the epithet of infamous.

Timothy Dwight, who is accurately paraphrased above, went on to say that Ely

> under the accusation and proof of his crimes would still wear a face of serenity, and make strong protestations of piety. At the same time he declared himself, everywhere, the friend of the suffering and oppressed, and the champion of violated rights. Wherever he went, he industriously awakened the jealousy of the humble and ignorant against all men of superior reputation, as haughty, insolent, and oppressive.

"Pope" Dwight, as his enemies called him, the prominent defender of the "Standing Order," was hardly an impartial observer, of course. But his testimony at least suggests why Ely might have had difficulties in the ministerial calling—and Ely did not make a successful minister in Somers. He was invited to become a candidate for the Somers pulpit in 1767. It

---

and there were two great [illegible]
Whitefield. Though both the latter also came to America, only Whitefield had a great impact. He knew Edwards, and their revivals, insofar as they were ever distinct, reinforced each other. And Edwards was in a certain sense building on the work of his predecessor in the Northampton pulpit, who was also his grandfather, Solomon Stoddard. Stoddard's influence stretched down the valley, through friends like the Williamses, and former pupils like the Rev Mr. Allis of Somers. They welcomed Stoddard's grandson and the message he bore.

As early as 1742 Allis reported an awakening in his parish. He claimed that such was the enthusiasm that "children who could not be persuaded without Difficulty to step out of the door in a dark Evening will now go alone 2 and some three miles thro' a thick Dark wood to join together in praying, reading and singing Psalms."

Thus in Somers, as in many other places, the established church and its minister themselves began by being revivalists, or "New Lights." This is probably why Allis was able to hold his church together, when other churches were suffering from the secession of "New Lights" breaking away from the conservatism of the "Old Lights." It would appear that Leavitt sided with the conservative opponents of the revival and that Somers paid dearly in more ways than one for dismissing Allis.

Town and church continued to pay. After Leavitt's death a second secession occurred:

> A vacancy ensued of almost thirteen years continuance. A large part of this time was spent in warm altercation. In the year 1788, the church was divided into two bodies.

Backus was being restrained. He could not bring himself even to mention the name of that stormy petrel who descended on the town during those years; nor have official church publications since mentioned the ministry of the Rev Samuel Ely.

The reasons for this reticence may perhaps best be appreciated by going forward some twenty years. The Revolutionary War was drawing to a close and the country was beset with difficulties. The heavy expenses of war, the depreciation

Clearly, they did not think it possible to do worse. A church council was summoned to enquire into Ely's qualifications, intellectual, moral, and otherwise. Despite the fact that he held two Yale degrees, the council found him unqualified on every conceivable ground. But the pro-Ely party in Somers rallied its forces, and won a majority of the town meeting over to giving their minister a permanent settlement, whatever others might think of his qualifications. The difficulty then became finding ministers who would ordain him, which proved impossible. In 1769 the Ely party decided to secede from the church and cut the Gordian knot by the simple process of ordaining him themselves. He remained minister to the separatists until October of 1773 when he departed and they made their peace—or at least a truce—with the church.

It was into these circumstances that the young Charles Backus came as a probationer to Somers. It was a situation that would have defeated many older and more experienced men, but Backus emerged triumphant. If he made a false move, there is no record of it, and by August of the following year he had won the confidence of all parties and a permanent settlement. Church and town would gladly follow him for the next twenty-nine years, until, as the ordination sermon for his successor put it, they were called to follow him "on whom your affections were placed, to the silent tomb." Coming to Somers in a turbulent period in its history he would serve the town throughout that turbulent period in which a new nation was born. It was fortunate for everyone that Charles Backus was a born leader of men.

It is impossible to be certain about the exact nature of the imbroglio which first confronted him. Ely was certainly a "New Light," indeed rather too hot a one even for other divines of that persuasion. It is usually thought that (as in Ely's case later, at any rate) such notions were closely connected with social discontent. The question arises, then, was Ely championing the downtrodden of Somers? Timothy Dwight, who made the remarks quoted above with specific reference to events in Somers, clearly indicates that he was. But such contemporary evidence as there is suggests a more complicated situation than that portrayed by Dwight.

There are records of several meetings in January and February 1770 designed to bring the unhappy separation to an end. A letter from a committee representing the church was signed by

James Wood
Jabez Bissell
John Fuller
Seth Dwight

John Wood
Sam^{l} Raynolds

There is no doubt that this group was "establishment" enough for anyone. Seth Dwight, an uncle of Timothy (which may well have further colored the latter's judgement), was one of the town's wealthiest citizens and of the family that gave it its first representative to the General Assembly. Samuel Reynolds was Stephen William's doctor son-in-law. James Wood, another slaveowner, was a deacon and leading citizen, as were the rest.

The difficulty comes in the separatists to whom the letter was sent, for they were not exactly unknowns:

Elisha Kibbe
Robert Pease
Edward Kibbe
Sam^{l} Felt
Nath^{l} Horton Jr
Luke Cooley
Joseph Buell
Wm Collins
John Ford
George Wood
Timothy Root
Edward Kibbe Jr

The name of Edward Kibbe strikes one immediately. But that patriarch of dissent was joined by Robert Pease, another early settler (and also a slaveowner), or his son. Both were prosperous and substantial men. So was Nathaniel Horton Jr. His father was one of the first deacons of the church, an office he still held, and Nathaniel Jr would become a deacon almost immediately after the reconciliation three years later (which may suggest some diplomatic maneuvering on the part of the young minister). Felt and Cooley were both officers in the militia, which also indicates standing in the community. The evidence suggests therefore that rather than being a straight fight between the rich, the well-born, and the able, on one side, and the swinish multitude on the other, a struggle for power was going on in which other factors like age and temperament counted quite as much.

Whatever the sources of dispute, Backus was able to quiet them. So far as religiously motivated differences were concerned, Backus's own evident conviction and his style of preaching were undoubtedly important factors. He was a quiet and intellectual evangelical, the former qualities being important to the "Old Lights," the latter to the "New Lights." But, if Backus was a compromise, he was never an insipid one. He is described as being a "plain, evangelical, impressiveintellectual, moral, and otherwise. Despite the fact that he held two Yale degrees, the council found him unqualified on every conceivable ground. But the pro-Ely party in Somers rallied its forces, and won a majority of the town meeting over to giving their minister a permanent settlement, whatever others might think of his qualifications. The difficulty then became finding ministers who would ordain him, which proved impossible. In 1769 the Ely party decided to secede from the church and cut the Gordian knot by the simple process of ordaining him themselves. He remained minister to the separatists until October of 1772 when he departed and they made their peace—or at least a truce—with the church.

It was into these circumstances that the young Charles Backus came as a probationer to Somers. It was a situation that would have defeated many older and more experienced men, but Backus emerged triumphant. If he made a false move, there is no record of it, and by August of the following year he had won the confidence of all parties and a permanent settlement. Church and town would gladly follow him for the next twenty-nine years, until, as the ordination sermon for his successor put it, they were called to follow him "on whom your affections were placed, to the silent tomb." Coming to Somers in a turbulent period in its history he would serve the town throughout that turbulent period in which a new nation was born. It was fortunate for everyone that Charles Backus was a born leader of men.

It is impossible to be certain about the exact nature of the imbroglio which first confronted him. Ely was certainly a "New Light," indeed rather too fast a one even for other divines of that persuasion. It is usually thought that (as in Ely's case later, at any rate) such notions were closely connected with social discontent. The question arises, then, was Ely championing the downtrodden of Somers? Timothy Dwight, who made the remarks quoted above with specific reference to events in Somers, clearly indicates that he was. But such contemporary evidence as there is suggests a more complicated situation than that portrayed by Dwight.

There are records of several meetings in January and February 1770 designed to bring the unhappy separation to an end. A letter from a committee representing the church was signed by

Elisha Kibbe
Robert Pease
Edward Kibbe
Saml Fitt
Nathl Horton Jr
Luke Cooley
Joseph Pool
Wm Collins
John Ford
George Wood
Timothy Ross
Edward Kibbe Jr

There is no doubt that this group was "establishment" enough for anyone. Both Dwight, an uncle of Timothy (which may well have further colored the latter's judgement) was one of the town's wealthiest citizens and of the family that gave it the first representative to the General Assembly. Samuel Reynolds was Stephen William's doctor son-in-law. James Wood, another slaveowner, was a deacon and leading citizen, as were the rest.

The difficulty comes in the separatists to whom the letter was sent, for they were not exactly unknowns:

The name of Edward Kibbe strikes one immediately. But that patriarch of dissent was joined by Robert Pease, another early settler (and also a slaveowner), or his son. Both were prosperous and substantial men. So was Nathaniel Horton Jr. His father was one of the first deacons of the church, an office he still held, and Nathaniel Jr would become a deacon almost immediately after the reconciliation three years later (which may suggest some diplomatic maneuvering on the part of the young minister). Fitt and Cooley were both officers in the militia, which also indicates standing in the community. The evidence suggests therefore that rather than being a straight fight between the rich, the wellborn, and the able, on one side, and the swinish multitude on the other, a struggle for power was going on in which other factors like age and temperament counted quite as much.

Whatever the sources of dispute, Backus was able to quiet them. So far as religiously motivated differences were concerned, Backus's own evident conviction and his style of preaching were undoubtedly important factors. He was a speaker," a[illegible] one who "enforced upon his hearers that holiness without which no hearer can see the Lord." He was, in short, a revivalist very much in the style of Edwards and Allis, a style which Somers had already found congenial; and the effects were similar. Of one revival in 1797 Backus reported:

> The awakening began with the youth . . . More than half of [the awakened] were under thirty-five years of age . . . Not a single instance attended with outcry or noise. The subjects of it appeared very solemn . . . ;they discovered a relish for the doctrines of the Bible.

Backus's contribution to the town he made his home is incalculable. His contributions to the infant nation were not slight. In the house overlooking the Scantic meadows, a view which he obviously preferred to the greens of Hanover and New Haven, the professor manqué instructed some fifty young men. His has been called "The School of Prophets," and there is no doubt that a high proportion of his former students became eminent as clergymen or educators, including two presidents of Hamilton College, a president of Middlebury, a president of Williams, and a president of Amherst. It is of some interest to notice sons of former students as well. One particularly distinguished brook had a Somers mother*. Submit Dickinson's son David Dudley Field was an eminent international lawyer; his brother Cyrus laid the first Atlantic cable; and Abraham Lincoln appointed their brother Stephen to the Supreme Court. The Dickinsons lived in the house now owned by the Humphreys (*S.S. Hunt*). William Strong, son of Backus's successor, was born in Somers in the house last occupied by the late Forrest Avery (*S. Fuller*) and was appointed by President Grant to the High Court. Thus did the intellectual and cultural tides eddy from the "School of Prophets."

The record which this chapter has surveyed is by no means a bad one for a small New England town, but it would be wrong to see that record as highly unusual. Indeed it is precisely because it is not all that unusual that it is interesting and informative. If one thinks for a moment of all the energy, intellect, and enterprise that this chapter has revealed in one ordinary little town, it is easier to see why American independence was virtually inevitable. Such power and drive could not exist indefinitely within a colonial framework.

---

*Another contribution of the school to the town may have been to heighten feminine elegance. The young men are supposed to have caused a good deal of prinking among the female population, and thus to have given the street on which the seminary was located its name.

CHAPTER III

SOMERS IN THE AGE OF JACKSON

> May the present Administration in which Andrew Jackson is Chief, be a Sample of Patronage, for the French Boys in obtaining their long desired independence.

The occasion was a political dinner, probably in Hartford. The words were a toast, and the proposer was conveying his admiration both of the French Revolution of 1830 and of President Andrew Jackson, and hinting that the former might learn from the latter. Jackson's administration was a conscious repudiation of government by those whom one of his predecessors, John Adams, had called "the rich, the well-born, and the able." A frontiersman following a succession of Virginia aristocrats and Boston Brahmins, Jackson proclaimed the era of the common man and of democracy. Adams's son, the fastidious John Quincy, was hardly out of the White House when the new President brought the people in, to spill liquor in the state rooms and dance on the sofas in celebration of their hero's inauguration. The patronage arrangements referred to were what later gained an unsavory reputation as the "spoils system." On the principles that "to the victor belongs the spoils" and that in a democracy almost any man ought to be able to do any job, Jackson swept the national civil service clean and filled it with his own supporters. The toast was clearly suggesting that the French, who had just overthrown the hated Bourbons for a second time, might profit by a similar democratic purge.

2025202

Who was proclaiming these rabble-rousing principles in Hartford, the capital of a state that had long been known as—and prided itself on being—"the land of steady habits"? The proposer was the distinguished Representative from Somers, a man who held the Governor's commission as a Major General in the state militia, and one of the wealthiest men in the town, Amariah Kibbe (the great-grandfather of Mrs Ernest Fuller).

The obvious question is why a man like this would have been a Jacksonian Democrat? What distinguished General Kibbe from other substantial citizens and business

CHAPTER III

SOMERS IN THE AGE OF JACKSON

> May the present Administration in which Andrew Jack
> son is Chief, be a Pattern of Patronage, for the French
> Corps in obtaining their long desired independence.

The occasion was a political dinner, probably in Hartford. The words were a toast, and the proposer was conveying his admiration both of the French Revolution of 1830 and of President Andrew Jackson, and hinting that the former might learn from the latter. Jackson's administration was a conscious repudiation of government by those whom one of his predecessors, John Adams, had called "the rich, the well-born, and the able." A frontiersman following a succession of Virginia aristocrats and Boston Brahmins, Jackson proclaimed the era of the common man and of democracy. Adams's son, the fastidious John Quincy, was hardly out of the White House when the new President brought the people in, to spill liquor in the state rooms and dance on the sofas in celebration of their hero's inauguration. The patronage arrangements referred to were what later gained an unsavory reputation as the "spoils system." On the principles that "to the victor belongs the spoils" and that in a democracy almost any man ought to be able to do any job, Jackson swept the national civil service clean and filled it with his own supporters. The toast was clearly suggesting that the French, who had just overthrown the hated Bourbons for a second time, might profit by a similar democratic purge.

Who was proclaiming these rabble-rousing precepts in Hartford, the capital of a state that had long been known as—and prided itself on being—"the land of steady habits"? The proposer was the distinguished Representative from Somers, a man who held the Governor's commission as a Major General in the state militia, and one of the wealthiest men in the town, Amariah Kibbe (the great-grandfather of Mrs Ernest Fuller).

which Somers had already found congenial; and the affairs were similar. Of one revival in 1797 Backus reported:

> The awakening began with the youth.... More than half of [the awakened] were under thirty-five years of age.... Not a single instance attended with outcry or noise. The subjects of it appeared very solemn.... they discovered a relish for the doctrines of the Bible.

Backus's contribution to the town he made his home is inestimable. His contributions to the infant nation were not slight. In the house overlooking the Scantic meadows, a view which he obviously preferred to the greens of Hanover and New Haven, the professor manqué instructed some fifty young men. His has been called "The School of Prophets," and there is no doubt that a high proportion of his former students became eminent as clergymen or educators, including two presidents of Hamilton College, a president of Middlebury, a president of Williams, and a president of Amherst. It is of some interest to notice sons of former students as well. One particularly distinguished brood had a Somers mother.* Submit Dickinson's son David Dudley Field was an eminent international lawyer; his brother Cyrus laid the first Atlantic cable; and Abraham Lincoln appointed their brother Stephen to the Supreme Court. The Dickinsons lived in the house now owned by the Humphreys (S.S. Hart). William Strong, son of Backus's successor, was born in Somers in the house last occupied by the late Forrest Avery (S. Fuller) and was appointed by President Grant to the High Court. Thus did the intellectual and cultural tides ebb from the "School of Prophets."

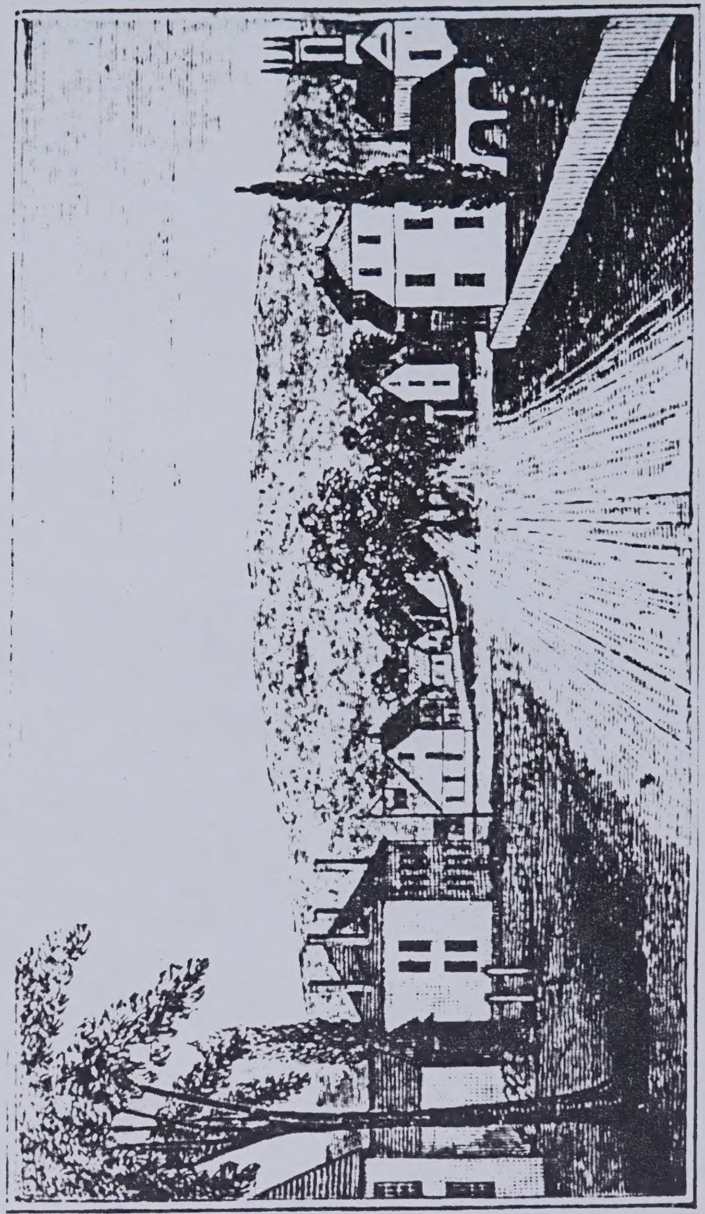
The record which this chapter has surveyed is by no means a bad one for a small New England town, but it would be wrong to see that record as highly unusual. Indeed it is precisely because it is not all that unusual that it is interesting and informative. If one thinks for a moment of all the energy, intellect, and enterprise that this chapter has revealed in one ordinary little town, it is easier to see why American independence was virtually inevitable. Such power and drive could not exist indefinitely within a colonial framework.

---

*Another contribution of the school to the town may have been to heighten [illegible] elegance. The young men are acquaintances of his, like Daniel Davis and David Cady, who prided themselves on being Whigs? All three were, by the standards of Somers and Stafford, wealthy men. All three served their towns and their state in a number of capacities. The only obvious difference is suggested by the title that Daniel Davis and David Cady carried proudly during their lifetimes and had inscribed on their tombstones—Deacon. They were pillars of the Congregational Church. Kibbe was an Episcopalian.

That meant that they were "establishment," and that Kibbe was not. This becomes more evident if one compares their backgrounds. Davis sprang from a long line of militia officers. Cady was the son of Judge Jesse, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Tolland County, Judge of Probate for a district including most of the county, and State Attorney. The Davises and Cadys had fitted into the "Standing Order." The Kibbes never had. From the time Amariah's great-uncle Edward transferred the minority of one—himself—from Enfield to Somers town meetings, the Kibbes had been mavericks. Thus they had supported the renegade preacher Ely. After that they almost certainly supported the Jeffersonian Republican minority (of which the tipsy Gideon Granger was a prominent leader) against the large Federalist majority in Connecticut. Colonel Amariah, as he then was, had named his son born in 1818 for President James Monroe, one of Jefferson's trusted lieutenants. This was, it is true, during the so-called "Era of Good Feelings" when the rage of party was stilled—everywhere else perhaps, but not in Connecticut. In Connecticut, the Tolerationist Party, largely the former Republicans under a new name, at last scored a victory with the election of Oliver Wolcott as governor in 1817. The Tolerationist platform included the separation of church and state, no religious test for offices, and a thorough revision of the system of taxation. Kibbe was one of Wolcott's loyal supporters, which perhaps had something to do with his commissions, as a brigadier general in 1819, and as a major general in 1822. The state got a new constitution which implemented the party's principles. But the Constitution of 1819 could not undo almost two centuries of history overnight, and even after the establishment of religious liberty and theoretical equality of all sects before the law the former religious dissenters of Somers continued to look to General Kibbe as their friend and advocate.

There were several sects. There were other Episcopalians besides Kibbe, especially the Hall family of Hall Hill. Those who first separated from the church at the time of the Rev Mr Leavitt seem to have ended as Baptists. They were later



prime candidates on being. Indeed, the three were, by the standards of Somers and Stafford, wealthy men. All three served their towns and their state in a number of capacities. The only obvious difference is suggested by the title that Daniel Davis and David Cady carried proudly during their lifetimes and had inscribed on their tombstones—Deacon. They were pillars of the Congregational Church. Kibbe was an Episcopalian.

That meant that they were "establishment," and that Kibbe was not. This becomes more evident if one compares their backgrounds. Davis sprang from a long line of militia officers. Cady was the son of Judge Jesse, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Tolland County, Judge of Probate for a district including most of the county, and State Attorney. The Davises and Cadys had fitted into the "Standing Order." The Kibbes never had. From the time Amariah's great-uncle Edward transferred the minority of one—himself—from Enfield to Somers town meetings, the Kibbes had been mavericks. Thus they had supported the renegade preacher Ely. After that they almost certainly supported the Jeffersonian Republican minority (of which the Ulsey Gideon Granger was a prominent leader) against the large Federalist majority in Connecticut. Colonel Amariah, as he then was, had named his son born in 1818 for President James Monroe, one of Jefferson's trusted lieutenants. This was, it is true, during the so-called "Era of Good Feelings" when the rage of party was stilled—everywhere else perhaps, but not in Connecticut. In Connecticut, the Tolerationist Party, largely the former Republicans under a new name, at last scored a victory with the election of Oliver Wolcott as governor in 1817. The Tolerationist platform included the separation of church and state, no religious test for offices, and a thorough revision of the system of taxation. Kibbe was one of Wolcott's loyal supporters, which perhaps had something to do with his commissions, as a brigadier general in 1818, and as a major general in 1822. The state got a new constitution which implemented the party's principles. But the Constitution of 1818 could not undo almost two centuries of history overnight, and even after the establishment of religious liberty and theoretical equality of all sects before the law the former religious dissentery of Somers continued to look to General joined by others, and a number of Somers Baptists were members of a congregation under the pastoral care of Isaac Meacham in the northeast part of Enfield. Meacham became a leader of the Shakers when that community was formed around 1780, and some of his congregation from Somers may have followed him. Certainly two Shaker "families" ultimately settled in Somers, and Somers people joined the sect. There were also Universalists (that is, those who held, contrary to the prevailing Calvinism, that all would be saved). The Kibbes also patronized this sect. As was seen in the last chapter, before 1818 all who did not wish to pay for the support of the established church were required to formally opt out, which was done by means of a written disclaimer. Of a number in my possession, I find only two for Universalists, one for Moses Kibbe dated 1805, and one for Moses Jr dated 1813. Dissent seems to have run in families, and families were often catholic in their sectarianism. Another disclaimer, dated October 1786 and written by the Baptist preacher who had taken Isaac Meacham's place in the Enfield meeting, lists several who had taken part in the Ely secession—including Edward Kibbe Jr.—among his congregation. He also lists Job Hulburd, whose family would become mainstays of Somers Methodism, which I first find mentioned in 1809. Doubtless psychological and personal differences, as well as social and political ones, reinforced religious differences. But, whatever complicated factors may have lain behind religious differences, there can be no doubt that they are the most evident explanation of the town's social and political divisions up to this period.

By the mid-1830s the patterns of division had begun to become settled and accepted, and would remain so until the controversies that gave rise to the Republican Party of Abraham Lincoln reshaped them. The accompanying print from Barber's gazetteer shows the center of town at this time, with the charming new Methodist church (built around 1834 and shared for a time with the Universalists) prominent at the far right, just down the South Road from the corner (now, after two moves, it houses the Somers Library). In the foreground to the left sits the inn that sits there still, built in 1804 and soon to become the property of the man who would remain its landlord for most of the rest of the century, Warren Kibbe. To the right stands the old Hamilton house. Just beyond it on the other side of the road was the house of Marcus Woodward, who ran the sawmill just to the south of the Methodist church. But it seems unlikely that Woodward's house is the building showing in the print. That is more likely the first of the two-house complex that now houses the jewelry store and the Hitching Post, and then housed W.H.

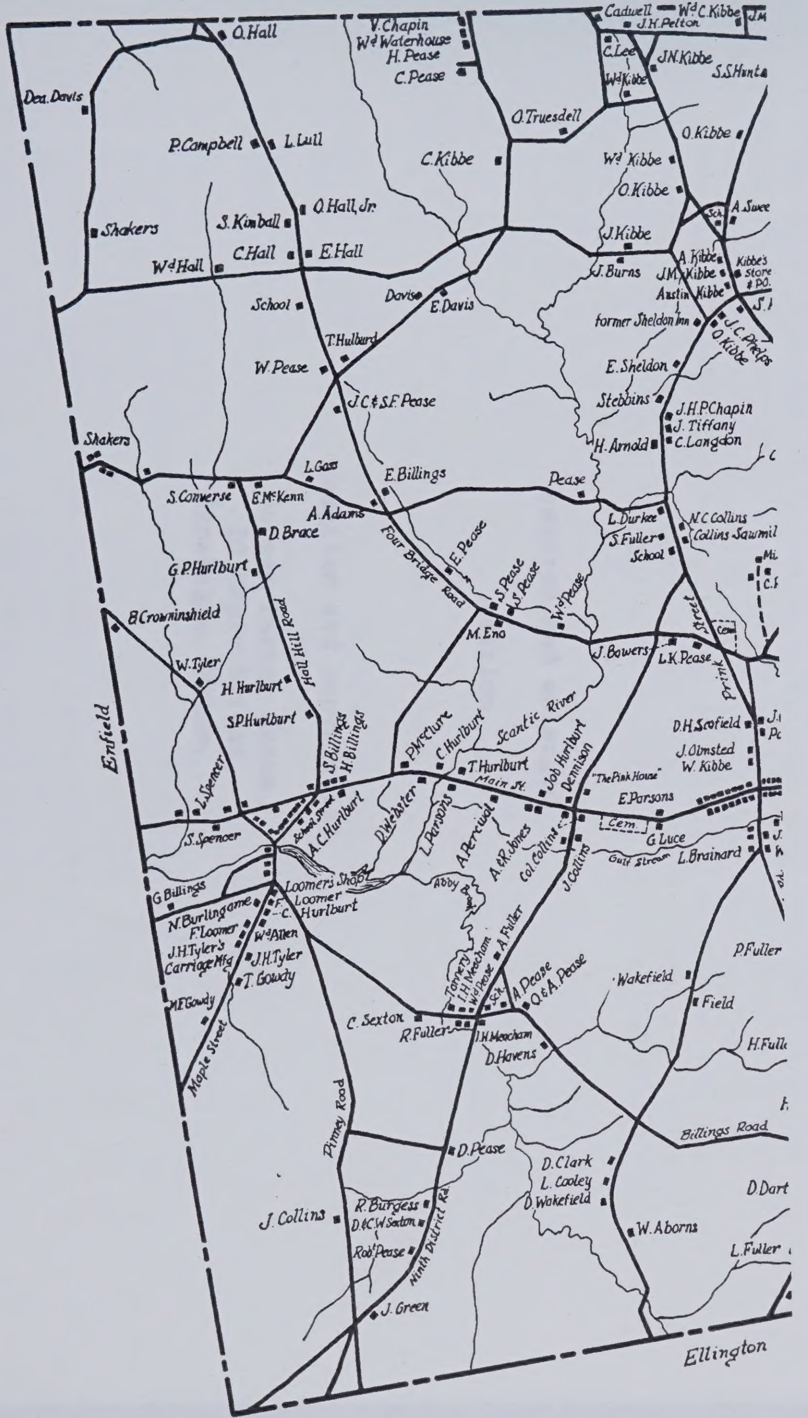
Kibbe's store. Kibbe's residence, formerly Giles Pease's, was the saltbox across the main road, where the skeleton of the old warehouse stood until recently. The house beyond, sitting partly on the property where the new Congregational church building would soon be raised, was the home of W.H.'s father and General Amariah's brother, Walter Raleigh Kibbe, Yale 1804, lawyer, Judge of Probate and State Senator.

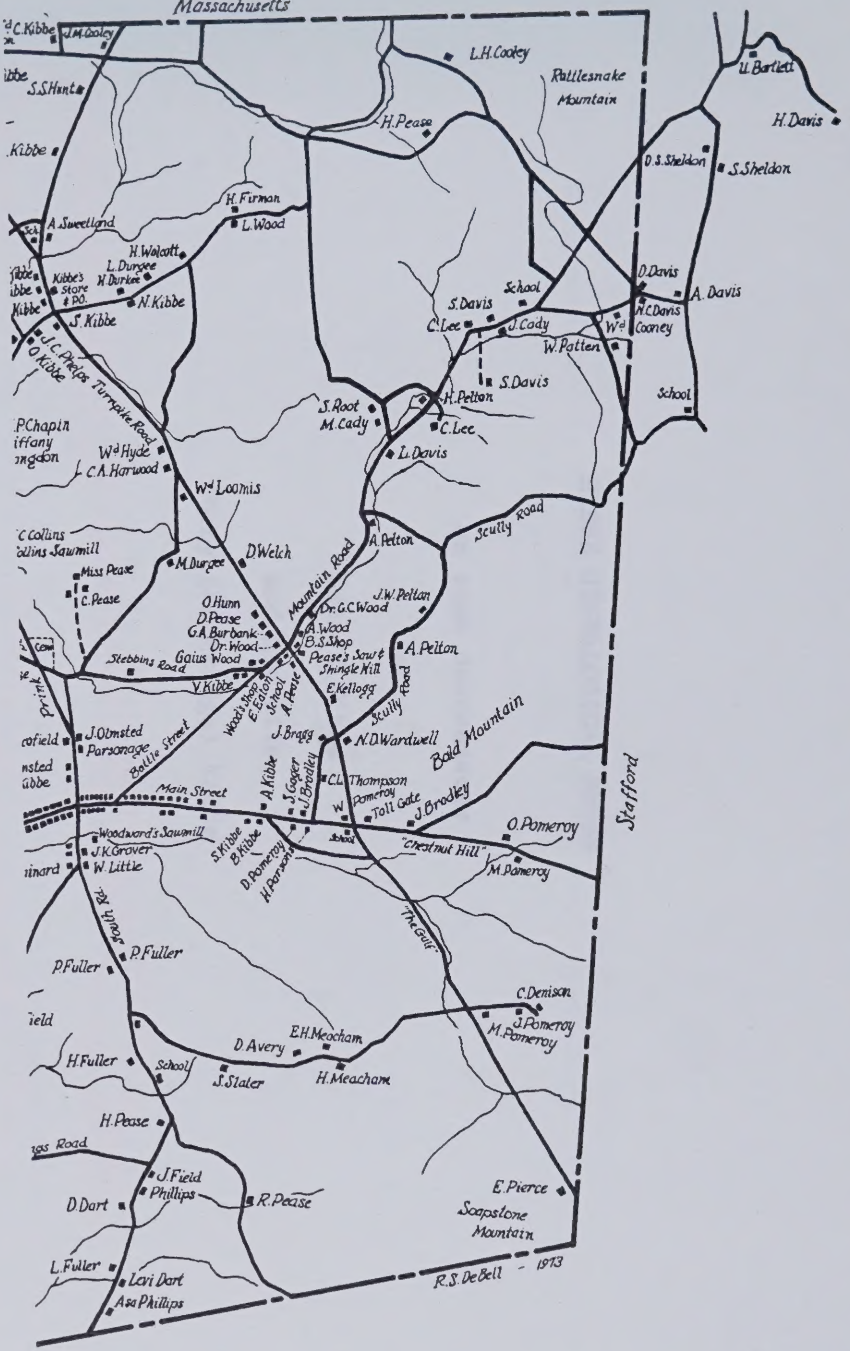
Barber reckoned that there were about thirty or forty dwelling houses within half a mile of the center, and we might, in our mind's eye, make a tour of some more of these, indeed of the whole town in the Age of Jackson, pausing at places of industry and interest. This is made possible by the reminiscences of several men who grew up in the town in the '30s and '40s. The first, and most extensive of these sentimental journeys is by an author whom I unfortunately cannot identify, though I know he was a Rockville resident at the time he recorded his memories in 1898. He starts, appropriately enough, at the Enfield line, proceeding east along what is now Main Street in Somersville. Up to the corner of what is now Maple Street, but was then simply where the main road turned south (what is now Main Street from there up to the next corner was a back road) were half a dozen houses, most of them occupied by various members of the Spencer family. On the north-east corner, in the house that stands there still, lived William Chaffee (*E. S. Chaffee*). Chaffee, his brother James, and their uncle Chester Spencer, who lived across the side road, seem to have been responsible for the beginnings of the present mill complex. Under the firm name of Spencer and the Chaffees they ran a general store, a gristmill and a sawmill, and in 1837 they completed a large, white-painted, wooden building on the Scantic to house a satinette mill. In the same year a joint stock company was formed with a capital of $30,000, a sizable sum for that period. The Billingses seem to have gone out of the manufacturing business by this time. But, after we passed down by Emmons Arnold's store and house (Daniels's; *G. Arnold*), we would find them still living in the cluster of fine big houses, some of which stand there yet, around the head of the mill pond, across the river, and up to the fork in the road. Alpheus Billings ran a prosperous hotel, which stood until a few years ago. Down the lane that ran beside the hotel was a carpet mill. In the fork of the road stood the stone blacksmith shop, which stands there still, but then Blacksmith Loomer did a thriving trade at his glowing forge. One fork led, as it does today, to the Gowdy farms and Wallop. The other to Noah E. Pease's mill pond and across the river, Sam Converse's sawmill stood on the right. Going on up what is now School Street, we would pass the members of a congregation under the pastoral care of Joseph Meacham of the northeast part of Enfield. Meacham became a leader of the Shakers when that community was formed around 1780, and some of his congregation from Somers may have followed him. Certainly two Shaker "families" ultimately settled in Somers, and Somers people joined the sect. There were also Universalists (that is, those who held, contrary to the prevailing Calvinism, that all would be saved). The Kibbes also patronized this sect. As was seen in the last chapter, before 1818 all who did not wish to pay for the support of the established church were required to formally opt out, which was done by means of a written disclaimer. Of a number in my possession, I find only two for Universalists, one for Moses Kibbe dated 1810, and one for Moses Jr. dated 1818. Dissent seems to have run in families, and families were often catholic in their sectarianism. Another disclaimer, dated October 1790 and written by the Baptist preacher who had taken Joseph Meacham's place in the Enfield meeting, lists several who had taken part in the Ely secession—including Edward Kibbe Jr.—among his congregation. He also lists Joe Hulbird, whose family would become mainstays of Somers Methodism, which I first find mentioned in 1820. Doubtless psychological and personal differences, as well as social and political ones, reinforced religious differences. But, whatever complicated factors may have lain behind religious differences, there can be no doubt that they are the most evident explanation of the town's social and political divisions up to this period.

By the mid-1850s the patterns of division had begun to become settled and accepted, and would remain so until the controversies that gave rise to the Republican Party of Abraham Lincoln reshaped them. The accompanying print from Barber's gazetteer shows the center of town at this time, with the charming new Methodist church (built around 1844 and shared for a time with the Universalists) prominent at the far right, just down the South Road from the corner (now, after two moves, it houses the Somers Library). In the foreground to the left are the inn (its site there still, built in 1811 and soon to become the property of the man who would remain its landlord for most of the rest of the century, Warren Kibbe. To the right, stands the old Hamilton house. Just beyond it on the other side of the road was the house of

warehouse stood until recently. [illegible] partly on the property on which the new Congregational church building would soon be raised, was the home of [illegible] and General Augustus's brother, [illegible] Kibbe, Yale 1804, lawyer, judge of Probate and State Senator.

Barber remarked that there were about thirty or forty dwelling houses within half a mile of the center, and we might, in our mind's eye, make a tour of some more of these, instead of the whole town in the Age of Jackson, pausing at places of sobriety and interest. This is made possible by the reminiscences of several men who grew up in the town in the '30s and '40s. The first, and most extensive of these sentimental journeys is by an author whom I unfortunately cannot identify, though I know he was a Rockville resident at the time he recorded his memories in 1892. He starts, appropriately enough, at the Enfield line, proceeding east along what is now Main Street in Somersville. Up to the corner of what is now Maple Street, but was then simply where the main road turned south (what is now Main Street from there up to the next corner was a back road) were half a dozen houses, most of them occupied by various members of the Spencer family. On the northeast corner, in the house that stands there still, lived William Chaffee (E. S. Chaffee). Chaffee, his brother James, and their uncle Chester Spencer, who lived across the side road, seem to have been responsible for the beginnings of the present mill complex. Under the firm name of Spencer and the Chaffees they ran a general store, a gristmill and a sawmill, and in 1837 they completed a large, white-painted, wooden building on the Scantic to house a satinette mill. In the same year a joint stock company was formed with a capital of $50,000, a sizable sum for that period. The Billingses seem to have gone out of the manufacturing business by this time. But, after we passed down by [illegible] Arnold's store and house (Daniels's, G. Arnold), we would find them still living in the cluster of fine big houses, some of which stand there yet, around the head of the mill pond, across the river, and up to the fork in the road. Abraham Billings ran a prosperous hotel, which stood until a few years ago. Down th lane that ran beside the hotel was a carpet mill. In the fork o the road stood the stone blacksmith shop, which stands ther still, but then Blacksmith Lyman did a thriving trade at th


Q.Hall
V.Chapin
Wd Waterhouse
H.Pease
C.Pease
Cadwell
Wd C.Kibbe
J.H.Pelton
C.Lee
J.N.Kibbe
S.S.Hunt
Dea. Davis
P.Campbell
L.Lull
O.Truesdell
C.Kibbe
Wd Kibbe
O.Kibbe
Shakers
S.Kimball
Q.Hall, Jr.
J.Kibbe
A.Swee
Wd Hall
C.Hall
E.Hall
J.Burns
A.Kibbe
J.M.Kibbe
Austin Kibbe
Kibbe's Store & P.O.
School
Davis
E.Davis
former Sheldon Inn
J.C.Phelps
O.Kibbe
T.Hulburd
W.Pease
J.C & S.F.Pease
E.Sheldon
Stebbins
J.H.P.Chapin
J.Tiffany
H.Arnold
C.Langdon
Shakers
L.Gass
E.Billings
Pease
S.Converse
E.McKenn
A.Adams
D.Brace
L.Durkee
N.C.Collins
Collins Sawmill
S.Fuller
School
Four Bridge Road
E.Pease
S.Pease
J.S.Pease
Wd Pease
G.P.Hurlbut
B.Crowninshield
M.Eno
J.Bowers
L.K.Pease
Prink Street
Cem.
W.Tyler
H.Hurlburt
Hall Hill Road
Enfield
S.P.Hurlbut
S.Billings
H.Billings
P.McClure
C.Hurlburt
Scantic River
T.Hurlburt
Main St.
Job Hurlburt
Demison
D.H.Scofield
J.Olmsted
W.Kibbe
"The Pink House"
E.Parsons
L.Spencer
S.Spencer
School Street
A.C.Hurlburt
D.Webster
L.Parsons
A.Percival
A.&R.Jones
Col.Collins
J.Collins
Cem.
G.Luce
Gulf Street
L.Brainard
G.Billings
Loomers Shop
Loomer
N.Burlingame
F.Loomer
C.Hurlburt
Wd Allen
J.H.Tyler's Carriage Mfg
J.H.Tyler
T.Gowdy
M.F.Gowdy
Abby Brook
Tannery
I.H.Meacham
Wd Pease
Sch.
A.Fuller
A.Pease
O.&A.Pease
Wakefield
P.Fuller
Field
C.Sexton
R.Fuller
I.H.Meacham
D.Havens
H.Fulle
Maple Street
Pinney Road
D.Pease
Billings Road
D.Clark
L.Cooley
D.Wakefield
D.Dart
J.Collins
R.Burgess
D.&C.W.Sexton
Robt Pease
Ninth District Rd
W.Aborns
L.Fuller
J.Green
Ellington


Massachusetts
Wd C.Kibbe
J.M.Cooley
L.H.Cooley
Rattlesnake Mountain
U.Bartlett
H.Davis
S.S.Hunt
H.Pease
D.S.Sheldon
S.Sheldon
Kibbe
H.Firman
L.Wood
Sch.
A.Sweetland
H.Wolcott
L.Durgee
H.Durkee
Kibbe's Store & P.O.
N.Kibbe
S.Kibbe
D.Davis
A.Davis
S.Davis
School
C.Lee
J.Cady
Wd
H.C.Davis
Cooney
W.Patten
J.C.Phelps Turnpike Road
O.Kibbe
S.Davis
School
H.Pelton
S.Root
M.Cady
C.Lee
L.Davis
Wd Hyde
C.A.Harwood
Wd Loomis
C.Collins
Collins Sawmill
A.Pelton
Scully Road
D.Welch
M.Durgee
Miss Pease
C.Pease
Mountain Road
J.W.Pelton
O.Hunn
D.Pease
Dr.G.C.Wood
G.A.Burbank
A.Wood
B.S.Shop
Dr.Wood
Pease's Saw & Shingle Mill
A.Pelton
Stebbins Road
Gaius Wood
E.Kellogg
V.Kibbe
Wood's Shop
E.Eaton School
A.Pease
Scully Road
J.Bragg
N.D.Wardwell
Bald Mountain
J.Olmsted
Parsonage
Bollie Street
A.Kibbe
S.Gager
J.Bradley
C.L.Thompson
Pomeroy Toll Gate
J.Bradley
Stafford
Main Street
Woodward's Sawmill
J.K.Grover
W.Little
S.Kibbe
B.Kibbe
D.Pomeroy
H.Parsons
W
School
"Chestnut Hill"
O.Pomeroy
M.Pomeroy
The Gulf
South Rd.
P.Fuller
P.Fuller
C.Denison
J.Pomeroy
M.Pomeroy
H.Fuller
School
D.Avery
E.H.Meacham
J.Slater
H.Meacham
H.Pease
J.Field
Phillips
R.Pease
D.Dart
E.Pierce
Soapstone Mountain
L.Fuller
Levi Dart
Asa Phillips
R.S.DeBell - 1973

SOMERS 1857

KIBBE GENEALOGICAL NOTES

on some descendants

of

Edward Kibbe

and his wife,

Mary (Partridge) Kibbe

a

revised and enlarged

edition

compiled and copyrighted
by
Doreen Potter Hanna,
10 Maple Street,
Skowhegan, Maine.

KIBBE

In the Old Burying Ground by the Congregational Church in Wakefield, Massachusetts, is an ancient stone bearing this inscription:

"Here lyes ye Body
of Edward Keebe
Aged 97 years
Died November
1 1694"

On the left of this grave is that of Hannah Kibbe, a daughter of Edward Kibbe[1], who died April 28, 1695, aged 32 years. On his right is buried Mary Hodgman, wife of Thomas, who died November 10, 1735, aged 95. It is believed she was the eldest daughter of Edward. Beyond this grave is that of Mary Hay, wife of Peter. Marriage records of Reading or Redding, Massachusetts, of which this portion of Wakefield was once a part, show this Mary Hay to have been a daughter of James Kibbe[2], and therefore a grand-daughter of Edward. Thus it appears that the Edward Kibbe buried at Wakefield is the Edward Kibbe who emigrated to the Boston area sometime around 1645, and set up a sawmill on the Muddy River in what is now Brookline, Massachusetts.

Source materials give the birth date of the emigrating ancestor as May 11, 1611, and his parents as Edward and Deborah (-----) Kibbe of Exeter, England. There is an obvious discrepancy between the birth date and age at death as marked on the gravestone. Since we have no reason to doubt the parentage and birth record, this mistake may be attributed to the person marking the stone, or to the fact that the elderly tend to forget and add a few years to their age.

The wife of Edward Kibbe[1] is said to have been Mary Partradge or Partridge whom he married in England. By September, 1645, Boston records show that Mary was affiliated with the church there. Births, baptisms, and deaths of children born to this couple are given in Boston and Roxbury records. No death record has been found for Mary (Partridge) Kibbe. It is probable that Edward did not move to Reading to live near his children until after his wife had died.

That Edward Kibbe[1] was active in community affairs is indicated by some records of his service. In 1662 he was appointed Clerk of Market, a position created, probably, to give the Muddy River area representation in Boston markets. From 1666 to 1683 he served intermittently as Surveyor of Highways. Edward and his wife are listed in 1674 as contributors to the fund for the second meeting house in Roxbury, Massachusetts.

Children of Edward Kibbe[1] and Mary (Partridge) Kibbe:

1. Mary, 1640-1735, m. 1. ---- Morrill
   2. Thomas Hodgman
2. James, 1642-1681/2, m. 1. Hannah ----
   2. 1679, Sarah (Stephenson) Lowden
3. Elisha, 1644-1735, m. 1668, Rachel Cooke[2](Henry[1])
4. Deborah, 1647, perhaps married Thomas Parker
5. John, 1650-1652
6. Reuben, 1652-1652
7. Elizabeth, 1654, perhaps m. 1681, Abraham Randall(Philip)
8. Rebecca, 1657
9. Joshua, 1661-1731, m. 1688, Mary Comey[2](David[1])
10. Hannah, 1663-1695, unmarried

References: Wakefield, Massachusetts, Cemetery Records
Genealogical Dictionary, by Savage
Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Pope
Massachusetts Vital Records: Boston, Roxbury, Reading, Woburn, Concord.
History of Salem, Massachusetts, by Perley
History of Sherborn and Holliston, Massachusetts, by Morse
Early Massachusetts Marriages
Charlestown Genealogies and Estates, by Wyman
History of Brookline, Massachusetts, by John Gould Curtis
History of the First Church in Roxbury, 1630-1904, by Thwing
Kibbe Mss., by E. S. Bates, Burton Historical Library, Detroit, Michigan
Kibbe notes of Marie (Kibby) Neal, late of Winthrop, Mass.

Descendants of James Kibbe^2:

JAMES KIBBE^2(Edward^1), 1642-ca.1681/2, the oldest son of Edward^1 and Mary (Partridge) Kibbe, was born in 1642, perhaps in Boston, Massachusetts. He was baptized there September 30, 1645, when three and a half years old. As an adult he is recorded as living in Dorchester, and later in Cambridge, Concord, and Charlestown, Massachusetts. The children of his first marriage are recorded in Concord, and Hannah was the given name of his wife. Her surname is not known. His second marriage is recorded in Charlestown, Massachusetts, October 23, 1679, to Sarah (Stephenson) Lowden. She was the daughter of Andrew Stephenson, alias Stimpson, and the widow of John Lowden.

Wyman in "Charlestown Genealogies and Estates" says there was a Thomas Kibbe who lived seven years in the household of John Lowden. It is not known whether this was an apprenticed child, or whether this boy was related in some way.

James Kibbe appears on the tax rolls in 1681 in Charlestown, but it is his estate which is taxed in 1688. His widow, Sarah, died in Charlestown, June 29, 1720. Her tombstone bears this inscription: "Here Lyes buried ye Body of Mrs. Sarah Kibbey Aged 80 years who dec'd June the 29 1720".

Children of James Kibbe^2 and Hannah (----) Kibbe:
1. Mary, 1668-1693/4, m. 1685, Peter Hay of Stoneham
2. Anna, 1670, m. 1. 1688, Joseph Fitch^3(Joseph^2,Zachary^1)
   2. 1700, John Dix(Ralph)
3. James, 1674-1731/2, m. Elizabeth ----, d. 1715

Children of James Kibbe^2 and Sarah (Stephenson) Lowden Kibbe:
4. Elizabeth, 1681, m. 1697, Andrew Patterson^2(James^1)

References: Massachusetts Vital Records: Boston, Concord, Reading, Sherborn.
Genealogical Dictionary, by Savage
Early Massachusetts Marriages: Charlestown
Charlestown Genealogies and Estates, by Wyman
N.E.H.& G.Register, V.5, p.175: Charlestown Inscriptions; V.55, p.290: Fitch family.

JAMES KIBBE^3(James^2,Edward^1), 1674-1731/2, the only recorded son of James Kibbe^2 is said to have been born in Concord, Massachusetts, February 8, 1674. It is probable that he lived in Reading and Sherborn, Massachusetts, as did his older sisters. No record has been found of his marriage, but it is, probably, his wife, Elizabeth, whose child was born in Sherborn in 1713, and died with the mother in 1715.

Since James Kibbe^3 was a brother of Anna (Kibbe) Fitch, he must be the insane uncle for whom her son, Zachariah, was appointed guardian. This James Kibbe is said to have owned land in Lunenberg, Massachusetts. His death is given in Reading records, February 17, 1731/2.

Children of James Kibbe^3 and Elizabeth (-----) Kibbe:
1. Bathsheba, 1713-1715

References: Massachusetts Vital Records: Concord, Sherborn, Reading.
N.E.H.& G.Register, V.55, p.290: Fitch family.

There were, apparently, no male descendants to continue this line.

Descendants of Elisha Kibbe^2:

ELISHA KIBBE^2(Edward^1), 1644-1735, the second son of Edward^1 and Mary (Partridge) Kibbe, was born about November 20, 1644, since at his baptism in Boston, Massachusetts, September 30, 1645, he was said to be ten months and ten days old. He became a joiner by trade, and when nineteen years of age removed to Salem, Massachusetts. Here he was married October 12, 1667, to Rachel Cooke^2, 1645-1740, daughter of Henry^1 and Judith (Birdsall) Cooke of Salem. In 1680/2 he removed his family to Enfield, Connecticut, where they were among the earliest settlers. Elisha was active in town affairs, holding various public offices including that of Selectman and Constable. He died in Enfield, April 3, 1735, and his widow died there, September 10, 1740.

Children of Elisha Kibbe^2 and Rachel (Cooke) Kibbe:
1. John, 1668-1755, m. 1. 1695, Mary Brown^3(James^2,Thomas^1)
   2. 1698, Hannah Phelps^3(Jacob^2,George^1)
2. Edward, 1670-1756, m. 1. 1692, Rebecca Hadlock
   2. 1693, Dorothy Phelps^3(Jacob^2,George^1)
3. Elisha, 1673-1688
4. James, 1675, m. 1703, Hannah Kelsey^3(Stephen^2,William^1)
5. Mary, m. 1699, John Parker
6. Thomas, d.y.
7. Isaac, 1683-1766, m. Dorothy Smith^4(Ebenezer^3,Samuel^2,Henry^1)
8. Rachel, 1688-1786, m. 1. 1708/9, Jonathan Bush^3(Jonathan^2,John^1)
   2. John Meachum(Isaac)

References: Vital Records, Boston, Massachusetts
History of Salem, Massachusetts, by Perley
History of Enfield, Connecticut, by F. O. Allen
Phelps Family in America, by Phelps and Servin
Descendants of William Kelsey, by Claypool
Connecticut Vital Records: Enfield, Wallingford, Suffield
Hale, House, and Related Families, by Jacobus and Waterman, 1952: re Bush
Hartford Times Genealogical Page, 12/24/1955, re Bush

Descendants of Elisha Kibbe² through his son, John Kibbe³:

JOHN KIBBE³(Elisha²,Edward¹), 1668-1755, the oldest son of Elisha² and Rachel (Cooke) Kibbe, was born in Salem, Massachusetts, February 1, 1668, and removed to Enfield, Connecticut, with his parents in 1680/82. Here he was married October 12, 1695, to Mary Brown³, daughter of James Brown². She died at the birth of her daughter in May, 1696. On August 18, 1698, John Kibbe married Hannah Phelps³. She was born November 26, 1677, the daughter of Jacob² and Dorothy (Ingersoll) Phelps. John died in Enfield in 1755. His will of 1751 was presented for probate, August 5, 1755, and names his widow, one son, and five daughters.

Children of John Kibbe³ and Mary (Brown) Kibbe:
1. Mary, 1696, m. Isaac Osborn

Children of John Kibbe³ and Hannah (Phelps) Kibbe:
2. John, 1699, m. 1. Elizabeth ----
   2. 1732, Hannah Lombard
3. Hannah, 1703, m. 1. John Larcom or Larkham(Mordecai)
   2. Charles Kelsey³(Stephen²,William¹)
4. Moses, 1708-1708
5. Lois, 1710-1796, m. 1730, Ichabod Hall³(Samuel²,Edward¹)
6. Eunice, 1713, m. 1737, James Prentice
7. Miriam, 1717, m. 1746, David Kibbe⁴(James³,Elisha²,Edward¹)
8. Aaron, 1720-1720

References: History of Enfield, Connecticut, by F. O. Allen
Connecticut Vital Records: Enfield and Windham
Connecticut Probate Record, No. 3218
Jesse Smith; His Ancestors and Descendants, by L. B. Smith
Phelps Family in America, by Phelps and Servin
Descendants of William Kelsey, by Claypool

Descendants of Elisha Kibbe^2 through his son, Edward Kibbe^3:

EDWARD KIBBE^3(Elisha^2,Edward^1), the second son of Elisha^2 and Rachel (Cooke) Kibbe, was born in Salem, Massachusetts, February 2, 1668/70, and removed with his parents to Enfield, Connecticut, about 1680/82. There he was married in 1692, to Rebecca Hadlock, who died in the same year, aged 19 years. On November 13, 1693, Edward was married to Dorothy Phelps^3. She was born May 10, 1675, the daughter of Jacob^2 and Dorothy (Ingersoll) Phelps, and sister of Hannah (Phelps) Kibbe, wife of Edward's brother, John^3. Edward died in Enfield, August 22, 1756, aged 86, and is buried in South Cemetery. His will, probated September 6, 1756, named his widow and children.

Children of Edward Kibbe^3 and Dorothy (Phelps) Kibbe:

1. Edward, 1694-1784, m. 1. 1720, Esther Fowler
   2. 1722, Rebecca (Elmer^4) Cooley
2. Dorothy, 1696, m. Benjamin Thomas
3. Elisha, 1698-1792, m. 1728, Mehitable Felt^4(Samuel^3,George^{2,1})
4. Jacob, 1701-ca.1771/2, m. 1. 1723, Grace Sitton
   2. 1734/5, Sarah (Bush) Sitton
   3. 1741/2, Mary ----
   4. Ann ----
5. Israel, 1704-1792, m. 1. 1724, Sarah Horton(Nathaniel)
   2. 1780, Hannah (Bush) King Bradley Harrington
6. Rachel, 1707-1745, m. 1725, Samuel Felt^4(Samuel^3,George^{2,1})
7. Rebecca, 1710, m. 1728, Samuel Bartlett
8. Anna, 1712, m. 1732, James Kibbe^4(James^3,Elisha^2,Edward^1)
9. Naomi, 1715, m. 1. 1734, Joseph Phelps^4(Joseph^3,Jacob^2,George^1)
   2. 1749, Daniel Pomeroy^4(Noah^3,Joseph^2,Eltweed^1)

References: History of Enfield, Connecticut, by F. O. Allen.
Connecticut Vital and Cemetery Records.
Connecticut Probate Record No. 3215.
Springfield, Massachusetts, Vital Records.
Descendants of George Felt of Casco Bay, by J. E. Morris.
The Cooley Genealogy, compiled for Mortimer Cooley.
The Phelps Family of America, by Oliver S. Phelps and Andrew T. Servin, 1865.
Pomeroy Genealogy... Descendants of Eltweed ..., by A. A. Pomeroy.
Hartford Times Genealogical Page, 12/24/1955: re Bush-Sitton.
Colonial Families in the U.S. of America, V.7, by Nelson Osgood Rhoades.
Data from the late Marie (Kibby) Neal, Winthrop, Massachusetts: re Jacob Kibbe^4.

- 4th Generation -

EDWARD KIBBE^4(Edward^3,Elisha^2,Edward^1), the oldest son of Edward^3 and Dorothy (Phelps) Kibbe, was born in Enfield, Connecticut, July 16, 1694. He was married there in 1720, to Esther Fowler, who died in the same year. On October 4, 1722, Edward married in Enfield, Rebecca (Elmer) Cooley. She was born in 1693/4, the daughter of John Elmer^3(John^2,Edward^1), and widow of Thomas Cooley^3. Rebecca died in Somers, Connecticut, December 16, 1769, in her 76th year. Edward died in Somers in 1784. His will, probated May 3rd, 1784, named two sons and two daughters.

Children of Edward Kibbe^4 and Esther (Fowler) Kibbe:
  1. Elijah, 1720-1720
Children of Edward Kibbe^4 and Rebecca (Elmer) Cooley Kibbe:
  2. Edward, 1723-1812, m. 1747, Mary Parsons
  3. Elijah, 1725: not mentioned in father's will
  4. Rebecca, 1727-1762, m. 1746, Reuben Chapin
  5. Esther, 1730-1808, m. 1762, John Pomeroy^4(Noah^3,Joseph^2,Eltweed^1)
  6. Mary, 1732-1733
  7. Noahdiah, 1733-1808, m. 1. 1763, Keziah (Jones) Ward
                                   2. by 1778, Abigail ----

References: History of Enfield, Connecticut, by F. O. Allen
Connecticut Vital and Cemetery Records
Connecticut Probate Record No. 1281
Pomeroy Genealogy... Descendants of Eltweed... , by A. A. Pomeroy.
Genealogy of the Elmer Family: Records of Descendants of Edward... , by W. W. Johnson, 1899.
The Cooley Genealogy, compiled for Mortimer Cooley.
Phelps Family of America, by Phelps and Servin.
Sterling Genealogy: William Sterling of Haverhill, Massachusetts.
Somers, Connecticut, Church Records.
Chapin Book of Genealogical Data, by Gilbert Warren Chapin.
Vermont Vital Records: Hartford.
The William Ward Genealogy, by Charles Martyn.

ELISHA KIBBE^4(Edward^3,Elisha^2,Edward^1), son of Edward^3 and Dorothy (Phelps) Kibbe, was born February 23, 1698, in Enfield, Connecticut. He was married there May 3, 1728, to Mehitable Felt^4, daughter of Samuel^3 and Elizabeth (----) Felt. Mehitable died in Somers, Connecticut, in 1784. Captain Elisha Kibbe died in Somers in 1792. His will, probated August 24, mentions five sons and a daughter.

Children of Elisha Kibbe^4 and Mehitable (Felt) Kibbe:
  1. Elisha, 1728-1805, m. 1. 1750, Sybil Tiffany
                              2. 1801, Mary Ayre
  2. Peter, 1731-1808, m. 1. 1755, Esther Wood^5(Josiah^{4,3},Thomas^2,Edward^1)

Early Massachusetts Marriages

PRIOR TO 1800

Edited by Frederic W. Bailey

Three Books in One

With the Addition of

PLYMOUTH COUNTY MARRIAGES

1692 — 1746

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

Early Massachusetts Marriages

PRIOR TO 1800

Edited by Frederic W. Bailey

Three Books in One

With the Addition of

PLYMOUTH COUNTY MARRIAGES

1692 — 1746

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

Thomas Tery of S. & widow Mary Meacham of Enfield,	May 18, 1722
Peletiah Bliss, Jr. & Ann Stoughton of Windsor,	May —, 1722
Isaac Colton of S. & Esther Marshfield of Hartford,	*June 6, 1722
Edward Kibbe of Enfield & widow Rebecca Cooley,	Oct. 4, 1722
Thomas Miller of S. & Sarah Meekins of Hartford,	*Dec. 29, 1722
Thomas Lamb of S. & Sarah Beckwith of Lime,	*Oct. 5, 1723
Hezekiah Parsons of Enfield & Rebeca Burt,	*Nov. 15, 1723
Joseph Parsons of S. & Hannah Penne of Windsor,	*April 18, 1724
Benj. Smith of S. & Mary Buttolyth of Simesberry,	*Oct. 7, 1725
Timothy Phelps of Suffield & Abigail Mirick,	Jan. 18, 1726
Benj. Smith of S. & widow Hannah Phelpes of Windsor,	*Jan. 24, 1726
Benj. Crofoot of S. & Abigail Spencer of Suffield,	Sept. 14, 1726
Jonathan Warriner of S. & Marcy Burnham of Hartford,	Oct. 26, 1726
David Smith of Suffield & Experience Chapin,	Dec. 14, 1726
Paul Tompkins of Springfield & Abigail Hais of Simesbury,	*Nov. 12, 1726
Samuel Chandler of Enfield & Hepziba Colton,	Dec. 22, 1726
Samuel Taylor of S. & Joanna Smith of Suffield,	*Nov. 26, 1726
Thomas Bliss of S. & Lois Cadwell of Hartford,	April 21, 1727
Rev. Samuel Hopkins & Esther Edwards of Windsor,	*May 13, 1727
Ezekiel Mighill of Killingley & Elisabeth Hitchcock,	*May 22, 1727
Ebenezer Thomas of Lebanon & Sarah Warriner,	Dec. 1, 1712
Henry Woolcut of Windsor & Abigail Cooley,	Dec. 27, 1716
Thomas Hale of Enfield & Mary Miller,	June 23, 1714
John Davis of Coventry & Hannah Root of Westfield,	Dec. 30, 1714
Josiah Farnam of Saybrook & Sarah Atcheson,	May 10, 1725

Samuel Meacham & Sarah Pope, both of Enfield,	Nov. 7, 1726
David Chandler of Enfield & Sarah Keep,	Jan. 4, 1728
Azariah Allen of Enfield & Martha Burt,	*Nov. 30, 1727
Obadiah Miller of S. & Mary Purkins of Enfield,	*Sept. 14, 1728
Jonathan Bird of Farmington & Huldah Lamb,	*March 6, 1728/9
Samuel Crowfoot of Springfield & Johannah Scovil of Middletown,	*Sept. 11, 1729
John Peale of Enfield & Elizabeth Bliss (widow),	Nov. 12, 1729
David Norton of Enfield & Mary Fowler,	*Oct. 23, 1730
Abel Leonard of S. & Esther Austin of Suffield,	Dec. 11, 1730
Isaac Griswold of Killingsworth & Jemima Keep,	April 13, 1731
Hezekiah Porter of Windsor & Eunice Colton,	*May 6, 1731
Banns forbidden,	May 11, 1731
John Frost of Springfield & Damarus Howard of Stafford,	May 24, 1731
Joseph Bewell of Killingsworth & Maud Anna Colton,	April 10, 1733
John Jones of S. & Hannah Perkins of Enfield,	*Nov. 2, 1732
Abraham Peale of Enfield & Abigail Warner,	August 28, 1733
James Rising of Suffield & Lydia Killum,	Feb. 20, 1733-4
Ebenezer Colton of S. & Deborah Chandler of Enfield,	*July 16, 1733
Jonathan Purchase of Wallingford & Margaret Worthington,	*Dec. 1, 1733
David Rose of Durham & Elizabeth Fowler,	*Aug. 24, 1734
Luke Day of S. & Jerusha Skinner of Windsor,	*Nov. 9, 1734
Nicholas Holbrook of Lebanon & Mary Bliss,	Feb. 3, 1736
David Rockwell of Windsor & Margaret Vanhorne,	Feb. 11, 1736
Christopher Fowler of S. and Experience Hollibert of Woodbury,	*April 10, 1736
Samuel Cutler of Killingsly & Huldah Lamb,	*May 20, 1736
Ephraim Pierson of Windsor & Abigail Dorchester,	Nov. 1, 1736
John Pynchon of S. & widow Mary Levit of Suffield,	*March 19, 1737

THE

HISTORY OF ENFIELD

CONNECTICUT

VOLUME II

COMPILED FROM ALL THE PUBLIC RECORDS OF THE TOWN KNOWN
TO EXIST, COVERING FROM THE BEGINNING TO 1850

CAREFULLY COMPARED AND ATTESTED BY THE TOWN CLERK:

TOGETHER WITH THE

GRAVEYARD INSCRIPTIONS

AND THOSE

HARTFORD, NORTHAMPTON AND SPRINGFIELD RECORDS

WHICH REFER TO THE PEOPLE OF ENFIELD

EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY

FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY OF THE PENNSYLVANIA GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY; MEMBER OF THE
PENNSYLVANIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY; LIFE MEMBER OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY; MEMBER OF THE NEW HAMPSHIRE HISTORICAL SOCIETY;
DEPUTY GOVERNOR GENERAL SOCIETY MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS; CHAIRMAN
COMMITTEE ON HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS OF PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY OF
COLONIAL WARS; MEMBER OF THE SOCIETY OF THE SONS OF THE
REVOLUTION IN PENNSYLVANIA; MEMBER AND ATTORNEY
SOCIETY OF THE CINCINNATI, IN STATE
OF NEW HAMPSHIRE;
YALE, 1862

LANCASTER, PA.
THE WICKERSHAM PRINTING CO.,
1900

* Page 11. *1747/8 The town Dr to y^{e} tresurer to paying Nehemiah Chandler Garshom Sextons Jun^{r} Rates which y^{e} town alowed to him	2– 9– 10
by an order to Richard French Jun^{r} Decem^{r} 28/1747	3– 2– 6
by an order to Lieu^{t} Colling dated feb^{r}: 19th 1747/8 ..	52– 0– 0
by an order to Chri: Parsons Dated febr 4th 1747/8	2– 10– 0
to Paying widow Collinses Rate to Tim Pease granted by y^{e} town	1– 12– 11
an order to Abram Pease Dated febr 24th 1747/8 ..	3– 10– 0
an order to Nehe: Chandler Dated feb^{r} 26 1746/7.	2– 8– 8
by order to Eze: Pease for his service as tresurer y^{e} year past & for Copies of Record	5– 9– 0

[The above seems to belong with page 7.]

* Page 12. * may y^{e} 30 1715 The selectmen have a Greed with y^{e} oners of y^{e} Bulls for this present year all that three years old for one pound ten shiling a peace.

* Page 12. Janawery 1716/17 Constable Isrel phelps Dabter to A Rate Commited to him to Colect of seventy pound.

* Page 12. for y^{e} year 1717 Thomas Jones Is Chose Sarchar and is sworn.

Jemes Peas synere Is chose Sarchere.

Samuel parsons Is chose and hired to sweep y^{e} meeting hous.

*Page 12. March 1718; Sam^{ll} Parsons is Appointed & agreed with to sweep y^{e} Meeting house for y^{e} Year Ensuing for .... 20^{s}/

William Booth Sam^{ll} Parsons & John Prior are agreed with for their Bulls for this Yeare Ensuing (viz) y^{e} young Bulls at 15^{s}/ and y^{e} old Bulls at 30^{s}/ a yeare.

Decembe^{r} 1st 1718 Then y^{e} Committe Appointed to Provide the Towne with a Schoole for y^{e} Yeare Ensuing make return that they have agreed wth Joseph Sexton Ju^{r} for twenty three pounds; only he is allso to be Rate free for this yeare.

Novemb^{r} y^{e} 14th 1718; Then y^{e} Selectmen agreed wth Decon Pease to keepe y^{e} Widow Howard one yeare for Eight Pounds & what worke shee can Conveniantly do; That is to say he is to have y^{e} advantage of it—and in Case of Sickness Lameness or any other accident y^{t} shee wants Nursing Physick or a Doctor y^{e} Towne is to be att y^{e} Charge of it & allso to Provide her Cloathing.

* Page 13. febrawary 25 1717/8 The Dabts aloued to y^{e} pearsons heare after menchaned are as followeth:

To Thomas Hail Juner for diging miles Grave 2^{s}/6 .	00– 02– 6
Cap Strong for Bords and Joyce one pound two shiling	01– 02– 00
To John Peas Juner on Gearshom Sacstones account for Repeareing the meeting house & on his one acount for naiels 2$^{£}$–4^{s}	02– 04– 00
John Hourd for runing the line 2 days & a Sheat of paper 6^{s}/2^{d}	00– 06– 02
Edward Keebe for his Bull and a day work of him self and his Boy Edword meshuring Crose the tound shipe 1$^{£}$ 16^{s}	01– 16– 00

Liddy pearc Daughter of John pearc born: Sept: 30: 1692.

Hannah west Daughter of Ben: west Born: 24: may 1693.

Eleazer Jones son of Ben: Jones born: 12 Aprill 1693.

John P.sons son of Sam: P.sons born: 23 July: 1693.

here ends the names of those that are returned to the county records which was in Sept: 1693.

Abigail Gleson Daughter of Isaac Gleson born march 14th 1692.

Joseph Pease son of John Pease (and Margaret his wife) was born march 10th 1692.

* Hannah Pease: the Daughter of Robert Pease sen and of Abigail his wife was born: the: 12th of June: 1694. * Page 5.

Edward Kebbee son of Edward Kebbee and Dorathy his wife was born the: 16 day of July: 1694.

Rebecca Pease the Daughter of Jonathan Pease and of Elizabeth his wife was born the 22 day of July: 1694.

Simon Romerel ye son of Simon Romerel and of Sarah his wife was born the: 23: Day of November: 1694.

Phebe Warriner Daughter of Joseph Warriner and of Sarah his wife was born the: fifth: 5: day of September: Ann: 1694.

Isaac Morgan: son of Isaac Morgan and of Abigail his wife was born the: 28th day of June Anno 1694.

Jemima Richards Daughter of John Richards & of Abigail his wife was born second day of october: Anno: 1694.

Anna Bliss Daughter of John Bliss and of Anna his wife was born the sixth day of January Anno: 1694:5.

Samuel Osburn the son of Samuel Osburn and of Sarah his wife was born the first day of December Anno: 1694.

Phebe West Daughter of Benjamin West and of Hannah his wife was born the seventh day of March: Anno: 1694:5.

* Marah glesing y: daughter of Isack glesing and ester his wife was born agaust 7th 1695. * Page 6

Thomas Purkins son of Thomas Purkins and sarah his wife was born ye: 22 of september 1695.

John simons son of William simons and sarah his wife was born Janewery ye 24: 1694/5.

williom simons ye son of williom simons and sarah his wife was born ye 20 day Jenewry 1686.

garessham Jones son of benjamin Jons and elizabeth his wife was born ye 26 of october 1695.

Tow sons born to samuel Terry and hany his wife born Jenewery ye 6th 1694:5.

Nathaniell horten son of nathaniell horten and sarah his wife was born ye 11 of desember 1695.

Maryh pese ye daughter of robert pese and hanah his wife was born ye 19th Day of December 1695.

Abraham pes y^e son of Israel pes and mindwell his wif 2: 1695.

John bliss the son of John bliss and annah his wife w ber 1695.

Sarah booth y^e daughter of simion booth and Elizab 11 of desember 1695.

Luke persons y^e son of benjamin persons and Anah Jenewery 1695/6.

* Calab booth son of williom booth and hanah his wi 15 Aprall 1695.

Tabitha abbee y^e daighter of Thomas abbee and sar 29 [?] of march 1696/7.

Rruth holberd daughter of william holbord and marah of merch: 1695/6.

A child born to Efaram Terry and hanah his wife y^e 1

Jonathan pes y^e son of Jonathan pese was born y^e 17 o

Benjamin West y^e son of Benjamin West and hanah h 1696.

A child born to samuel Terry and hanah his wife y^e 1

Ebenezer Terry y^e son of samuel Terry & hanah his 31 1696.

Marah keebee the daughter of John keebee and merah y^e 15: 1696.

simon rumerell son of simon rumerell and sarah his July 1696.

Dorothy keebee y^e Daughter of Edward keebee and do october y^e 20 1696.

sarah osband daughter of samuel osband and sarah hi y^e: 25: 1696.

A child born To Efram Terry febervery y^e 15 1696 7.

* Joseph Eveleth the son of mr John Eveleth and m wife was born y^e 2 of desember 1696.

Jemes Pes son of Jemes Pes & hanah his wife was born

John booth y^e son of Zachariah booth and maray his febewary 1696/7.

mindwell bement the daughter of John bement & abeg 22 of febewary: 1696/7.

Dorothy colton daughter of Efraham colton & esther of aprel 1697.

abegall holbord the daughter of williom holbord and Jun: 18: 1697.

mary addoms The daughter of John adoms and heste of desember 1697.

Calub bush the son of Jonathan bush and sarah his Desember 1697.

John and sarah son & dafter of Thomas purkins and sarah his wife was born twenes y^e 4 of fabewry 1697/8.

Deborah glesing the daughter of Isaac glesing & ester his wife was born y^e 23 of genewery 1697/8.

hanah Terry the daughter of efrum Terry & hanah his wife was born y^e 28 of febeway 1697[ ].

* hezekiah parsons the son of samuel parsons and hanah his wife was born aprel: y^e: 13: 1698. *Page 9

sarah pes the daughter of robord pes & hanah his wife was born y^e 25 of may: 1698.

Anna Blis the daughter of John blis & Anna his wife was born may: y^e: 5: 1698.

David pes the son of Jonathan pese & elizabeth his wife was born may y^e: 21: 1698.

Mary allen y^e daughter of John allen & bridgett his wife was born feb: 26 1695.6.

Elezebeth allen the daughter of John allen & bridgett his wife was born agust y^e 21 1698.

Isaac colton son of efram colton & hestor his wife was born July 30 1698.

samuel heal the son of Thomas heal & Prissilah his wife was born y^e 22 of september 1698.

Benimen bement y^e son of John bement & abagall his wife was born september y^e 14th 1698.

Beniamin Tery the son of samuel Tery and martha his wife was born october y^e: 13: 1698.

* Willom holbord the son of willom holbord and mary his wife was born desember y^e: 11: 1698. *Page 10.

David horton the son of nathaniel horton and sarah his wife was born febewry: the: 2: 1697/8.

Mary booth the daughter of Zacriah both & mary his wife was borne y^e: 9 of febewry 1698/9.

Elisha keebee the son of Edward keebee and dorothy his wife was born the 23 of febewry: 1698/9.

Daniel Prier the son of John prier and mary his wife was born the: 16 october 1697.

ebenezer Pes the son of Robert Pes and abagall his wife was born march y^e 7 1698/9.

mary addoms the daughter of John adoms born the 17 of march 1698/9.

Rebekah booth the daughter of Williom booth & hanah his wife was born the 17 of aprell 1699.

John Purcans the son of Thomas purcans and sarah his wife was born aprel 25 1699.

John keebee The son of John keebe and hanah his wife was born: Jun y^e: 12: 1699.

1701 mary collons the daughter of Mr nathaniell collons and alace his wife was born november y^{e} fifteen 1701.

1701 Jacob Keebbe the son of edwerd Keebbee and dorothy his wife was born the twenty first of desember 1701.

1701 henerv bliss son of nath-aill bliss was born october the twenty six: 1701.

1701/2 * hanah Bliss the daughter of John Bliss was born Jenewery y^{e} 4th 1701/2. *Page 13.

1701/2 samuell allen the son of samuell allen and hanah his wife was born the sixteenth of march: 1701/2.

1701/2 John Bement the son of John Bement and abegall his wife was born the twenty third day of march 1701/2.

1702 Ebenezer haward the son of nathan haward and abbigall his wife was born the fifteen day of aprell 1702.

1702 Israel Pese son of Isaack pese and mindwell his wife was born the twenty second day of May: 1702.

1702 elizebeth frence the daightor of richard frence and elizebeth his wife was born the third day of agast: 1702.

1701 Exsperance Pes the daughtor of robord pes Ju^{n} and hanah his wife was born the fourth day of agaust: 1701.

1702 nathaniel Pes the son of Roberd pes Ju^{n} and hanah his wife was born the third of october 1700.

1702 John Pes the son of Jonathan pes was born y^{e} sixteenth day of october 1702.

1702 Philip simons the son of williom simons was born the 10th of november 1702.

1702 nathaniel Prier the son of John prier & mary his wife was born the twenty day first day of september: 1702.

1702 nathaniel Persons the son of samuell persons and hanah his wife was born y^{e} twenty eight day desember 1702.

1702 * Ann Collens The daughter of Mr. collens was born y^{e} twenty day of desember 1702. *Page 14.

1703 abigall gains the daughtor of Bennony gains and abegall his wife was born y^{e} twenty seven day of aprell: 1703.

1703 sarah Booth the daughter of Zachariah booth & mary his wife was born y^{e} tenth day of may: 1703.

1703 elizabeth Pese the daughter of Jems pes and hanah his wife was borne the fifteenth day of July: 1703.

1703 obadiah holbord the son of Williom holbord & mary his wife was born the eighth of agaust: 1703.

1703 nathaniel colton the son of ephram colton & hester his wife was Born the twenty seven day of agast: 1703.

1703 John allen the son of John allen & Briggett his wife was borne the thirteenth of septem 1703.

1703 Dinah Booth the danghter of Williom booth & hanah his wife was born y^{e} twenty nin of september 1703.

1703 Martha Beement the daughter of edmon bement & Prissilhah his wife was born the seventh day of november 1703.

1703/4 Samull Meacham the son of Isaak meacham & mary his Wife was born the fifteen day of desember 1703.

1703 sarah killim the daughter of Jemes killom & Pasiance his wife was born ninteenth of november 1703.

1700 * Mary Purcens the daughter of Thomas purcens and sarah his wife was born the seventh of agast: 1700. * Page 15.

1702/3 hanah Purcens the daughter of Thomas purcens and sarah his wife was born the aight & twenty of Merch 1702/3.

1703/4 efram Tery of efram tery and hanah his Wife was born y^{e} Eleventh day of genewry 1703[ ].

Ruth Howard the daughter of nathan howard & Abegall his wife Was born y^{e} twenteeth of genewry 1703/4.

1703 shubael geer the son of shubael geer and sarah his wife was borne the first day of desember: 1703.

1703/4 sarah horton the daughter of nathaniel horton and sarah his Wife was borne y^{e} twenty seventh day of febewary 1703/4.

1703/4 nathaniel Perce the son of nathaniel Pearce & mary his wife was born y^{e} ninth of merch 1703/4.

1703/4 hanah keebee y^{e} daughter of John keebee and hanah his wife was born y^{e} fifteenth day of march 1703/4.

1697 Joshuah Booth the son of Williom booth & hanah his wife was born may 16 1697.

1704 Joseph allen the son of samuell allen and hanah his wife was born this thirteth day of July 1704.

1704 John Rumerall the son of simon Rumerall and sarah his wife was born y^{e} fifteenth o septm^{r} 1704.

1704 Isreall keebee son of edward keebee & dorothy his wife was born the twenty one day of october 1704.

1704 * Phebee frenc the daughtor of Richard frence & elizabeth his wife was born y^{e} twenteth day of desem^{r}: 1704. * Page 16.

1704 Joseph Bliss the son of Nathaniel bliss & mary his wife was born october y^{e} twenty six 1704.

1704 hestor keebee the daught^{r} of Jems keebee and hanah his wife was born the twenty fourth of Desember 1704.

1704/5 John collens the son of Mr nathaniel collens & mistr^{s} allec his wife was born y^{e} seventh of genewery: 1704/5.

1704/5 sarah gers the daughter of subeal gers & sarah his wife was born y^{e} fift of genewry 1704/5.

1704/5 ezerriah Prier son of John Prier and marahy his wife was born y^{e} twenty six day of genewry: 1704/5.

1704/5 Elezesibath Warrener the daughter of ebenezer warrener and elezebath his wife was born febewery y^{e} twenty sevn 1704/5.

1704/5 sarah Parsons the daughter of samuell persons and hanah his wife was born the tenth day of march 1704/5.

1707 Joseph Pese the son of Robard pese & hanah his wife was born the third day of agaust: 1707.

1707 Daberuh gers the daughter of shubeall gers & sarah his wife was born y^e seventeen day of agaust: 1707.

1707 Rachel keebee the daughter of edward keebee and dorothy his wife was born y^e sixteen day of september: 1707.

1707 Jonathan Terry the son of samuel Terry and martha his wife was born the seventeenth day of november: 1707.

1705 * Thomas colton the son of ephraim colton and ester his wife was born the third day of aprel: 1705. * Page 19.

1707 noah colton the son of ephraim colten & estor his wife was born y^e thirteenth day of desember: 1707.

1707 Beniamen Pese the son of Isack Pese and mindwell his wife was born the eleventh day of desember: 1707.

1707 hanah glesing the daughter of John glesing and hanah his wife was born y^e twenty third day of febewry: 1707.

1707/8 mary howard the daughter of nathan howard & abigall his wife was born was born y^e first of febewry: 1707/8.

1707/8 Charles sexton the son of Joseph sexton & hanah his wife was born y^e twenty seventh day of Jenewy: 1707/8.

1707/8 Zeerviah colly daughter of benjmen colly [Cooley?] & margreet his wife was born febewry the twenty nin: 1707/8.

1708 John gains the son of Bennony & abigall his wife was born the twelth day of aprell: 1708.

1708 David hitchcock the son of David hitchcock and elizabuth his wife was born the twenty first day of aprell: 1708.

1708 ephraim frence the son of Richard frence and elezebeth his wife was born the fifteenth day of may: 1708.

1708 abagall Pese the daughter of Jems Pese and hanah his wife was born the seventh day of June: 1708.

1708 Jemima booth the daughtere of Zachariah booth & mary his wife was born the eighteen day of may: 1708.

1708 * Prudence bement the daughter of edmon bement and Prissilah his wife was born the fifteenth day of July: 1708. * Page 20.

1708 ezekiel Prier the son of John Prier & mary his wife was born the twenty forth aprall: 1708.

1708 Philip Parsons son of Philip Parsons and anna his wife was born the second day of agaust 1708.

1708 williom bement the son of williom bement & hannah his wife was born dsembe y^e twenty six 1708.

1708/9 marcy Perce the daughter of nathaniel Perce & mary his wife was born the twelth day genewery: 1708/9.

1708/9 moses keebe the son of John keebe and hanah his wife was born the seventh day march: 1708/9.

1710 ezeciel Pese the son of Isaac pese and mindwell his wife was born the twenty fift day of Jun: 1710.

1710 Rebeckah keebe the daughter of edward keebe and dorothy his wife was born the fourteenth day of June 1710.

1710 experienc frence the daughter of Richard frenc & elezebath his wife was born the third of agaust 1710.

1710 sarah Pese the daughter of Jems pese and hanah his wife was born y^e seventeenth day agaust 1710.

1710 mary colton the daughter of ephraim colton and elezabath his wife was borne the eleventh day of agast 1710.

1710 Joannah pese the daughter of samuel pese and elezabath his wife was born septem' ye eight: 1710.

1710/1 ebenezer warener the son of ebenezer warener and elizabath his wife was borne Thirteth day of genewery: 1710/11.

1710/1 Dennes bement the son of Edmen bement & prissilah his wife was borne ye twenty eight day of genewry: 1710/11.

1710/1 * John bement y^e son of williom bement and hanah his wife was borne the seventeenth day of febewry: 1710/11. * Page 23.

1710/1 Tweens born to Isobad meacham and elizabath his wife therteenth day of march: 1710/11.

1711 Jerushan Jones the daughter of Thomas Jons and mary his wife was borne the eight day of aprall: 1711.

1711 John borroghs the son of John burroughs and elizabeth his wife was born the sixteenth day of aprall: 1711.

1711 williom collens the son of Mr nathaniel collens and mistres alles his wife was borne the seven & twenty day of June: 1711.

1711 hanah worner the daughter of John worner and abagal his wife was born y^e fir day of september 1711.

1711 elizabath Root the daughter of Timothy Root and sarah his wife was borne the twenty first of Septemb 1711.

1711 Daniel Cooley the son of daniel Cooley and Jemima his wife was borne the eleventh day septemr 1711.

1711 Miriem pese the daughter of Roberd pese and hanah his wife was borne y^e: twenty seventh day of october 1711.

1711 mary pese the daughter of Jemes pese and mary his wife was borne the twety eight day of october 1711.

1711 Abagall nobels the daughter of stephen nobels was born the sixteenth day of november: 1711.

1711 Joseph meacham the son of Isaak meacham and mary his wife was borne y^e twenty first of october: 1711.

1711 Job colten the son of Josiah colton and margrett his wife was borne the third day of november: one thousand seventh hundred & eleven.

1711 * prudence perce the daughter of nathaniel perce and mary his wife was borne y^e twenty 6 day of november 1711. * Page 24.

1711/2 Joseph Jons the son of benjamin Jons and ann his wife was borne y^{e}: third day of Jenuary 1711/12.

1711/2 Kezia meacham the daughter of Icobad meacham & elizabath his wife was borne febewery ye sevtnth: 1711/12.

1711/2 ebenezer allen the son of John allen and briggett his wife was born the tenth day of febewary 1711 or 12.

1711/2 Isaak keebee son of Jems keebe and hanah his wife was borne the twenty seven day of march 1711/12.

1711/2 mary killom the daughter of Jems killom and pacienc his wife was borne the fifteenth day of feberwry 1711/12.

1712 mary burrough the daughter of John burrough and elizabath his wife was borne the twenty third day of June 1712.

1712 Jemima howard the daughter of Jonathan howard and abagal his wife was born the twenty six day of aprel: 1712.

1712 mary weld the daughter of Daniel weld and mary his wife was born the fourth day of July: 1712.

1712 John allen the son of Samuel allen and hanah his wife was born the thirteth day of July: 1712.

1712 Tabitha geares the daughter of shubeal geres & sarah his wife was borne July y^{e}: twenty first: 1712.

1712 Joshuah bush the son of Jonathan bush & Rachel his wife was borne the seventeenth day of agast 1712.

1712 *Richard frenc the son of Richard frenc & elizabath his wife was borne the eighteenth day of september: 1712. *Page 25.

1709/0 nathaniel parsons the son of philip parsons and anna his wife was borne the eleventh day of march: 1709/10.

1712 Love parsons the daughter of philip parsons and anna his wife was borne y^{e} ninth day o June: 1712.

1712 elezebath pese the daughter of Jonathan pese and elizabeth his wife; was borne the sixteenth day of July: 1712.

1712 Jemima pese the daughter of Roberd pese and hanah his wife was borne the twenty first day of october 1712.

1712/3 Jemima coolly the daughter of daniel coolly and Jemima his wife; was borne fist day of Jenewary: 1712/13.

1712/3 abagal booth the daughter of zachariah booth and mary his wif was borne Jenewry the Thirteenth 1712/13.

1703/4 Jacob Terry the son of samuel Terry and martha his wife was borne the twenteth day of febewry: 1703/4.

1705/6 Martha Terry the daughter of samuel Terry & martha his wife was febewary the eighteenth 1705/6.

1712/3 anna keeba the daughter of edward keebe and dorothy his wife was borne the twenty third of Mach 1712/13.

1712/3 Thomas Jons the son of Thomas Jones: was borne fifteenth day March 1712 or 13.

1715 Shubell Parsons ye son of Philip Parsons (& Annah his wife) was born June ye 11th: 1715.

1714/5 Hannah Miller ye Daughter of David Miller & Hannah his wife was born Janr ye 21st: 1714/15.

1715 Margerett Peese ye Daughter of James Peese Jur and Mary his wife was born May 16th: 1715.

1715 John Ferman ye Son of James Ferman & Patiance his wife was born March ye 31st 1715.

1715 Comings Peese ye son of Isaac Peese & Mindwell his wife was born Novembr 21st 1715.

1715/6 Joseph Beamon ye son of William Beamon & Hannah his wife: was born Janr 21st 1715/16.

1715/6 Mary Abbe ye Daughter of Thomas Abbe & Mary his wife: was born Janr 25th 1715/16.

1715/6 * Naomy Kibbe ye Daughter of Edward Kibbe & Dorothy his wife was born Novr 26th 1715/16. * Page 30.

1715/6 Nathaniel Mighill ye Son of Niccolass Mighill & Dorothy his wife was born Janr 21st 1715.

1715 Mary Hale ye Daughter of Thomas Hale (& Mary his wife) was born Octor ye 22d 1715.

1715/6 Israel Jones ye son of Thomas Jones and Mary (his wife) was born March ye 18th: 1715/16.

1716 John French ye son of Richard French and Elisabeth his wife was born March 30th: 1716.

1715/6 Isaac Gleason ye son of Isaac Gleason (& Mary his wife) was born March ye 10th: 1715/16.

1715/6 Thankfull Perse ye Daughter of Nathll Perse and Mary his wife was born March ye 3d: 1715/16.

1700 Hannah Peese ye Daughter of James Peese (& Hannah his wife) was born Desembr ye 18th: 1700.

1716 Jamima Peese ye Daughter of James Peese Senr (& Hannah his wife) was born July ye 5th 1716.

1716 Hannah Warrener ye Daughter of Ebenezer Warrener (& Elizabeth his wife) was born April: 17: 1716.

1716 John Warnor ye son of John Warner (& Tabatha his wife) was born August ye 28th: 1716.

1716 John Durel ye son of John Durel (& Abigall his wife) was born August ye 31st: 1716.

1716 Levi Jones ye son of Benjamin & Ann his wife was born Novembr ye 9th 1716.

1716 * Isaac Meacham ye son of Ichabod Meacham (& Elizabeth his wife) was born August ye 21st 1716: allso Deborah ye Daughter of ye sd Ichabod & Elisabeth was born on ye sd Day they were twins. * Page 31.

1716 David Phelps ye son of Israel Phelps (& Rachall his wife) was born august ye 25th 1716.

1723 Mary mechum Dafter of Ichobod mechum and Elezebath his wife was born y^{e} 20 of aprel 1723.

1723 Sary Kibbe Dafter of Isac Kibbe and Dorithy his wife was born Jenwary y^{e} 15 1722/3.

1723 Zebblon Jones son of Beniamin Jones and Anne his wife was born June y^{e} 9 1723.

1723 Daniel Sittern Son of Beniamin Sittern and Sarah his wife was born y^{e} 24 of March 1723.

1723 Caleb Booth son of Caleb Booth an mary his wife was born June y^{e} 14 1723.

1723 Sary Bush dafter of John Bush an hanah his wife was born aprel y^{e} 12 1723.

1723 * Rachel Hall Dafter of nichliss Hoall and Rechal his wife was born may 9 1723. * Page 42.

1723 Margret Root y^{e} Dafter of Timothy Root and Sary his wife was born June 26 1723.

1723 Dabblow [?] mechum dafter of Ebenezer mechum and mary his wife was born September y^{e} 2 1723.

1723 mary gaxson dafter of Calup gaxson and mary his wife was born July 25 1723.

1723 david Kebe son of Jemes Kebe and hanah his wife was born september y^{e} 1 1723.

1723 Beniamen mechum son of Beniamen mechum and Elezebath his wife was born nomber y^{e} 8 1723.

1723 Willam Lord son of Jaremiah Lord an Anna his wife was born october 15 1723.

1723 John prier son of John prier iunr and Sary his wife was born desember y^{e} 4th 1723.

1723 Jereusha Hail dafter of Thomas haill and mary his wife was born the 25 day of aprel 1723.

1723 John Parkins son of Thomas Parkins and mary his wife was born September y^{e} 17 1723.

1723/4 * mary Tarry dafter of Eprum Tarry & Ann his wife was born Jenewary y^{e} furst 1723/4. * Page 43.

1723/4 mary Peas dafter of Samuel Peas and Elezebeth his wife was born febwary the 29 1723/4.

1724 John Simons son of John simons and Sary his wife was born march y^{e} 19 1724.

1723/4 Sary Abbe dafter of John Abbe and hannah his wife was born.

1723/4 Beniamin Pears son of John Pears and Rebackah his wife was born fabwary y^{e} 6 1723/4.

1723 Edward Kibbe son of Edward Kibbe iun and Rebackah his wife was born July y^{e} 5 1723.

1724 Samuel osborn son of samuel osborn & Ester his wife was born may y^{e} 8 1724.

1724 william hall son of william haill and mary his wife was born may y^{e} 5 1724.

1724 hannah chanler dafter of henery chanler j^{r} and hannah his wife was born June y^{e} 10th 1724.

1724 Joseph Saxton son of Joseph Saxton and Sary his wife was born July 17 1724.

1724 John Larcom son of John Larcom and hannah his was born august y^{e} 17 1724.

1725 Hannah hall dafter of Thomas hall and mary his wife was born July ye 31 day 1725.

(See Pages 63 & 64.)

hannah wood dafter of Josiah wood and hannah his wife was born July 23 1725.

Robard Peas son of Robard Peas and Elezebeth his wife was born desember ye 19 1724.

John Peas son of Abram Peas and mary his wife was born october 6 1725.

Ebenezer Jones son of Ebenezer Jones and mehitabel his wife was born Jannery 26th: anno 1723/4.

1725 * Isac mecham son of Beniamen mecham and Elezebeth his wife was born July ye 30th 1725. * Page 46.

1725/6 daniel Pears son of John Pears and Rebeckah his wife was born Jenwary 7 1725/6. [Crossed off in Record.]

1725/6 olliver Booth son of Joshshua Booth and Ruth his wife was born desember ye 29 1725/6.

1724 Samuel Jones son of Thomas Jones and mary his wife was born october ye 29 1724.

1725 hannah Alen dafter of Joseph Alen and mary his wife was born June ye 13 1725.

1725 Eligah Kebbe son of Edword kebbe and Rebeckah his wife was born aprel 27 1725.

1724 Baniaman Tarry son of Baniaman Tary and hannah his wife was born June 12 1724.

1725/6 Sary Prier dafter of John and Sary his wife was born Jenwery ye 31 1725/6.

1724 Ebnezer parsons son of philip Parsons and annah his wife was born desember 14 1724.

1725/6 Icabod mecham son of Icabod mecham Elezebath his wife was born febwary ye 20 1725/6.

1725/6 Rebeckah hall dafter of John halle and martha his wife was born febwary 7 1725/6.

1725/6 Job Larcum son of John larcum and hannah his wife was born Janwery ye 27 1725/6.

1726 Joseph welds son of daniel welds and mary his wife was born march ye 6 1726.

1725/6 * hannah Booth dafter of caleb Booth and mary his wife was born fabwary 2 1725/6. * Page 47.

1725/6 david pears son of John pears and Rebeckah his wife was born Jenwary ye 7 1725/6.

1725 Jaremyah mecham son of Ebnezer mecham and mary his wife was born march 28 1725.

1725 mary Devren dafter of John Deveren and abegal his wife was born Septembr ye 1 1725.

1726 Thomas Rute son of Temety Rute an Sary his wife was born march ye 28 1726.

1726 annah Jaxson dafter of Caleb gaxson an mary his wife was born desember 16 1726.

1726 Iserel Peas son of Iserel Peas and Sary his was born Jenwary y^e 24 1726/7.

1726/7 Ebenezer Parsons son of crestover Parsons and mary his wife was born Jenwary y^e 4th 1726/7.

1726 Isac kibe son of Isac kibe an dorithy his wife was born Septembr 1726.

172 John parsons son of John parsons and Thankfull his wife was born aprel 22 1724.

1726/7 mary parsons dafter of John parsons and Thankfull his wife was born march 1 1726/7.

1726/7 moses parsons son of John parsons and Thankfull his wife was born march 1 1726/7.

1726 Ester osborn dafter of samuel osborn and Ester his wife was born october 24 1726.

1726 Rachel felt dafter of samuel fealt and Reachel his wife was born June y^e 11 1726.

1724 * Robord Peas son of Robard Peas and Elesebath his wife was born desember y^e 19 1724. * Page 50.

1727 Emery peas son of Robord peas and Elesebeth his wife was born June y^e 6 1727.

1727 John gleson son of John gleson and Sary his wife was born June 25 1727.

1727 Ester mecham dafter of Ebenezer mecham and mary his wife was born June 26 1727.

1727 Ruth horton dafter of nathaniel horton and Sary his wife was born march y^e 5th 1727.

1727 Annah kibe dafter of Isrel kibe and grace his wife was born Sept^m 11 1727.

1726 Sary pratt dafter of Ebenezer Pratt and mary his wife was born July y^e 29 1726.

1727 Ruth wood dafter of Josiah wood and hannah his wife was born July 24 1727.

1727 Israel Pearkins son of Thomas Pearkins and mary his wife was born october 16 1727.

1727 Abraham hall son of wallom hall and mary his wife was born march y^e 10 1727.

1727 John chandler son of henery Chandler and hannah his wife was born desember y^e 26 1727.

1727/8 gorg wood son of gorg wood and marcy his wife was born Janeway 22 1727/8.

1727 Thomas and Rebeckah hall son and dafter of John hall and Susanah his wife was born novembr y^e 3 1727.

1727/8 * Elezebath bush dafter of Jonathan bush & Rachel his wife was born Jenwa^r 12 1727/8. * Page 51.

1728 mary Tary dafter of Ebenezer Tary & mary his wife was born aprel y^e 16th 1728.

1727 Rebeckah kibe dafter of Edward kibe and Rebeckah his wife was born november 13 1727.

1728 martha Abbe dafter of John Abbe and hannah his wife was born march 1 1728.

1728 Jeames mecham son of beniam^n meacham and Eliezebath his wife was born aprel y^e 25 1728.

1728 Daniel Saxton son of Joseph saxton and Sary his wife was born aprel 29 1728.

MARRIAGES.

*May 17th 1682 Samuel Terrey & Hanah Morgan joined in marriage. Book I. Part 1. *Page 89.

Jan 17th 1683 Benja: Parsons & Sarah Keepe joined in marriage.

June 26th 1684 Isaac Gleson & Hester Eglestone joined in marriage.

1686 John Pryor & Mary Geare joined in marriage April 15th 1686.

1691 Joseph worriner and Sarah Collins joined in marriage the: 15 July: 1691.

Zachariah Booth and Mary warriner joyned in marriage the: 15 July: 1691.

1692 Benjamin West and hannah Shadduck: joyned in marriage the 14 March 1692.

Isaac peas and Mindwell osborn joyned in marriage June 9th 1692.

Edward kebbe and Rebeckah Hadlock joyned in marriage the 15 of fabruary: 1692.

Simon Rumrell and sarah farman joyned in marriag the 3 fabruary: 1690.

Robert peas junr and Hannah warriner joyned in marriag 24 of december 1691.

william Booth and Hannah burrows joyned in marriag the 30 of August 1693.

Samuel Ossbone and Sarah patch joyned in marriag the 7 Sept. 1693.

here ends the marrages returned to the county Record.

*John Michell and Elizabeth farman joyned in mariag the twenty seventh Sept 27 1693. *Page 90

Jonathan Peas and Elizabeth Booth joyned in mariag the 11 october 1693.

John Richards and Abigaile Mun joyned in marriage ye 8th octobr 1686.

Efraham Tery and hannah Egelston joyned in marryge: 25th of July: 1695.

Thomas heal and Prissilh Marcum joyned in marige ye 18 november: 1675.

Thomas pese and hanah harmon was joyned in merag ye 17 of october 1695.

Simion booth and Elizabeth elmer was marryed ye 8 of december 1693.

Thomas Purcens and Sarah Richards was joyned in marage ye 5 of deseber 1694.

John kebebe and mary brown was joyned in marag ye 12 october 1695.

Zacrariah booth and marah harman was joyned in marrag ye 26 of may: 1696.

John bement and abigalle Egelston was joyned in mariag october ye 29: 1696.

Samuel Tery and martha Crane joyned in merag genewery ye 4: 5[:]6: 1697/8.

*John kebee and hanah phelps was joyned in merreg ye 18 of agost 1698. *Page 91.

John Parker and mary keebee joyned in merrag ye 1 of november 1699.

Edman bement & Prudence Morgan joyned in merrag ye 1 of november 1699.

Nathan howward and abagall Pes joyned in marrag genewry ye 8th 1699/1700.

Samuel allen and hannah Burraughs was joyned in marag ye 29 of may: 1700.

MARRIAGES.

[illegible]

Tho collins being twins dyed about 8 months dyed sum time in fabruary these are the sons of daniell collins.

John Borrows aged about 42 yeres dyed 25th of may 1693.

Rebeckah Kebbee aged about 19 yeres dyed about a week in october 1692 the wife of Edward kibbe.

Benjamin Macham aged about 5 yeres dyed sum time in aprill 1692 son of Isaac Meacham.

Daniel Bush dyed sum time in the last of october 1690 the son of Jonathan Bush.

* Ruth Bishop daughter of Tho Bishup aged about 2 months dyed sum time in october 1690. * Page 55.

Elizabeth Randell aged about , daughter of william Rundell 16 months dyed the 11 of Agust 1690.

1691 Samuell Jons son of Benjamin Jons dyed about the 4 November.

here ends the names of those that ware returned to the county Records which was in Sept 1693.

Tow sons of Samuel Terry dyed Jenewary ye 13 1694/5.

Sarrah bliss dyed ye 27 of march 1695.

a child of effrem Terry and hanah his wife dyed ye 19th of merch 1695/6.

Marah keebee ye wife of John keebee dyed ye 4 of July 1696.

Efraham pes ye son of Robord and abagall his wife dyed ye 6 of June 1696.

Isaac morgen son of Isaac morgen dyed September 4 1696.

John perc dyed desember ye 17 1696.

gurshum Jones son of Benjamen Jones & elezebeth his wife dyed ye 19 of october 1696.

Hanah Terry the wife of Samuel Terry dyed ye 17 of Jenewery 1696/7.

A child of Efram Terry dyed febwery ye 15 1696/7.

* Solomon howard dyed aprel ye 19 1697. * Page 56.

Joseph Warener dyed aprel ye 21 1697.

Deborah colton dyed ye 12 of June 1697.

Marahy adoms the daughter of John adoms dyed ye 9 of Jenewery 1697/8.

John purkens the son of thomas purkens dyed ye 18 of febery 1697/8.

Deborah glesing the daughter of Isaac glesing & ester his wife was born genewry ye 23 1697/8 [crossed out].

Sarah purcans dyed ye 2 of march 1697/8.

mindwell bement ye daughter of John bement & abagall his wife died ye 3 of march 1697/8.

Isaack glesing aged about 44 yers dyed may the 14 1698.

anna bliss the daughter of John bliss dyed ye 7 of Jenewry 1698.

John Purcens dyed July 18 1699.

anna pes the daughter of Pes dyed the 22 of october 1699.

1700 * Abagall morgen wife of Isaac morgen dyed ye 26 of agust 1700 aged 50 yrs. * Page 57.

1717 Joseph Ferman ye son of James Ferman (& Patiance his wife) died ye 18th day of may 1717.

1717 Hanah ye daughter of Samll Allyn (& Hanah his wife) died ye 19th day of Septembr 1717.

1717 Phillip Parsons & anna his wife had a daughter died ye 2d of Decembr 1717.

1718 *Benjamin Jones senr died ye 25th of June 1718. *Page 61.

Margarett Peese ye daughter of James Peese Jur (and Mary his wife) died June ye 25th 1718.

1716 Ephraim French died ye day of Septembr 1716.

1718 John Durel ye son of John Durel (& Abigall his wife) died ye 23d day of Novr 1718.

Richard Ferman ye son of James Ferman [blank].

1718 John Meacham & Prisea his wife had a son died ye 6th day of March 1718/19.

1719 Darkiss Warener ye daughter of Ebenezer Worener (& Elisabeth his wife) died ye 19th day of June 1719.

1719 Mary Pirkins ye daughter of Thomas Pirkins (and Mary his wife) died July ye 15th 1719.

1718 Jobe Colton ye son of Josias Colton (and Margaret his wife) died March ye 11th 1718/19.

1718 Aaron Kibbe ye son of John Kibbe and Hanah his wife (died) 26th day of octobr 1720.

1720/1 Abigall Pease ye daughter of Robert Pease ye 2d (and hannah his wife) died Febr ye 11th 1720/21.

1720/1 Abraham Peese ye son of Abraham Peese Jur (& Mary his wife) died the 24th day of March 1720/21.

1721 Abigall Parsons ye daughter of John Parsons (& Thankfull his wife) died March ye 3d 1721.

1721 *Eleazer Jones & mehitable his wife had a child died June ye 26th 1721. *Page 62.

1720/1 Esther Kibbe ye wife of Edward Kibbe died March ye 20th 1720/21 in ye 26th yeare of her age.

1721/2 Thomas Geer died Janr ye 14th 1721/2 aged about 99 years.

1721 Abigall Hale ye wife of John Hale died April ye 19th 1721.

1722 John Phelps ye son of Israel Phelps (& Rachel his wife) died the 27th day of octobr 1722.

1723 martha Shepard wife of John Shepard died march 24 1723.

1723 Ireny Spencer dafter of Ebenezer Spencer and mary his wife died aprel ye 16th 1723.

1721 Jonathan Peas died aprel ye 7th day in ye year 1721.

1722 Elezebath Peas wife of Jonathan Peas died ye 8th day of Jenury 1722.

Rachel Hoall dafter of nickolos Hoal died may ye 24 1723 and of Rachel his wife.

1723 Abegall Peas dafter of Isac Peas and mindwel his wife died august ye 28 1723.

A KIBBE

CATALOGUE OF THE NAMES

OF THE

FIRST PURITAN SETTLERS

OF THE

COLONY OF CONNECTICUT;

WITH THE

TIME OF THEIR ARRIVAL IN THE COLONY,

AND THEIR

STANDING IN SOCIETY, TOGETHER WITH THEIR PLACE OF RESIDENCE,
AS FAR AS CAN BE DISCOVERED BY THE RECORDS.

COLLECTED FROM THE STATE AND TOWN RECORDS,
BY R. R. HINMAN.

---

tled in the west part of Somers, died about 1722, had five sons; James b. 1713, died in Enfield, John b. 1715, went to Wilbraham, Joseph b. 1717, Richard b. 1719, went to Newtown, Benjamin the youngest, m. Hannah McGregory, 1741, first wife, and Abigail Bement, second wife, 1749, died at Havanna.

French, Ephraim—a first settler in the north part of the town, d. 1716, had one son, Richard, who died 1757, aged 83, had three sons; Ephraim b. 1708, settled in the east part of the town, Richard born 1712, d. at Ticonderoga, 1759, John b. 1716, d. 1775.

Gains, Benoni—an early settler, m. Abigail Fairman, 1700, had three sons; Benoni b. 1706, d. 1741, John b. 1708, m. Hannah Chandler, 1736, d. 1784, had one son, John b. 1737, m. Lauraina Pease, 1755, left town. James, 3d son of Benoni, sen'r., b. 1710, m. Mabel Pease, had one son, James b. 1741.

Gary, Nathaniel—an early settler from Barnstable, had a large family, five daughters married in Enfield; Mahitabel m. Ebenezer Jones, 1719, Rachel m. Nicholas Hall, 1721, Mary m. Thomas Whipple, 1722, Rebecca m. Samuel Gibbs, 1731, Abigail m. Gershom Sexton, 1736.

Geer, Thomas—a first settler in the south part of the town, died in 1722, aged 99, had one son, Shubael, who settled in Enfield, m. Sarah Abbe, 1706, had two sons; Shubael b. 1717, had four sons and four daughters, Thomas b. 1722, m. Hannah Abbe, had two sons, Thomas b. 1746, Elihu b. 1749, died in Enfield. Sarah, eldest daughter of Shubael Geer, sen'r., b. 1704, m. John Simons, 1723, Deborah b. 1707, m. Ezekiel Prior, 1732, Mary b. 1710, m. Roger Griswold, 1731, Tabitha b. 1712, m. Edward Collins, Bathsheba b. 1715, m. Charles Sexton, 1745, Anna m. Aaron Pease, 1751, Elizabeth b. 1720, m. Ebenezer Terry.

Hall, Ichabod, Nicholas and John—three brothers, were early settlers in the east part of Enfield. Nicholas settled at Coal Meadow, had two sons; Benjamin b. 1723, left town, Joseph died in the Revolution. Ichabod settled on the Somers road, had three sons, Ebenezer b. 1730, went to Tyringham, Moses b. 1732, Elisha b. 1751. John settled near Scantic, d. 1775, aged 51, had six sons, Israel, John, Joel, Azariah, Daniel and Levi, all left town.

Hayward, Thomas—settled in Enfield in 1682, had two sons; Nathaniel and John. The family lived in Enfield twenty or thirty years, and finally removed to New London and other places.

Hitchcock, David—an early settler, had two sons born in Enfield; David b. 1708, Paul b. 1714. David, sen'r. m. Mary Thomas, 2d wife, 1717.

Horton, Nathaniel—an early settler in the south part of the town, afterwards went to Somers, had two sons; Nathaniel b. 1695, m. Hannah Parsons, 1720, d. 1790, had one son, Aaron b. 1733, d. 1806. David Horton, 2d son of Nathaniel b. 1698.

Jones, Benjamin—one of the first settlers of Enfield, and the first settler of Somers in 1706, d. 1718, had six sons; Thomas m. Mary Meacham, daughter of Capt. Isaac, 1708, d. 1763, aged 83, had four sons and four daughters, Mary b. 1709, m. Abraham Whipple, 1731. Jerusha, 2d daughter of Thomas Jones, b. 1711, m. Jonathan Spencer, 1731, settled in Somers. Thomas, b. 1713, died in the Cape Breton expedition, 1746, Israel b. 1716, went to Barkhamsted, Rev. Isaac b. 1717, settled in Mass., Bathsheba b. 1720, m. John Pease, Elizabeth m. David Kellogg, of Westfield, 1747, Samuel b. 1724, d. 1743. Mary, the wife of Thomas Jones, d. 1744. Ebenezer, 2d son of Benjamin Jones, m. Priscilla Smith, 1713, settled in Somers, Eleazer m. Mahitabel Gary, 1719, settled in Somers, Benjamin b. 1710, Levi b. 1716, one other son, name unknown.

Kibbe, Elisha—a first settler near the middle of the town, died 1735, aged 97, had four sons, Edward, one of the first settlers of Somers, in 1713, had four sons born in Enfield, Edward b. 1694, m. Esther Fowler, 1720, settled in Somers, Elisha b. 1698, m. Mahitabel Felt, 1728, settled in Somers, his eldest son, Elisha b. 1729, d. in Enfield, 1805. Jacob, 3d son of Edward Kibbe, b. 1701, m. Grace Citron, 1723, settled in Somers, Israel b. 1704, m. Sarah Horton, 1725, settled in Somers, left sons. John Kibbe, 2d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled near the centre of the town, had one son, John b. 1699, moved to Stafford, left three sons. James Kibbe, 3d son of Elisha, sen'r., settled in the north part of the town, had four sons born in Enfield; James b. 1707, Isaac b. 1712, Stephen b. 1714, David b. 1723, and one daughter who married Samuel Billings, 1733, and settled in Somers. Isaac, youngest son of Elisha, sen'r.. b. 1683, the first male child born in Enfield, died 1766, had one son, married Margaret Terry, 1755, d. 1779. Rachel, daughter of Elisha, sen'r., b. 1688, m. Jonathan Bush, first husband, d. 1786.

McGregory, John—married Hannah Pease, 1712, one of the first settlers of Somers, afterwards went to the N. E. part of Enfield, and died there, had two sons; John b. 1714, died in Enfield, Ebenezer died in Enfield, left a large family, four sons and seven daughters, (three of the daughters were born at one birth.)

COOKE

KIBBE

Henry Cooke and Edward Ingram were appointed to keep the swine for six shillings for each animal. As these men walked through the town on their way to the pasture in the morning, they blew their horn and the owners of the swine brought them out to the drove, which was thus constantly increased in numbers. The swine were returned at sunset. The keepers were responsible for any swine that were lost, but for those which were killed by wild beasts they were excused if they brought home a part of the flesh as evidence.[1]

March 30, 1640, the town granted to John Beaumont[2] five acres of planting ground, and to John Lovett five acres of ground which was part of the land exchanged by Jeffry Massy and Richard Brackenbury near Mackerel Cove.

To overcome the lack of water which furnished power to the grist mill, which Capt. William Trask built and was running in the rear of the present Universalist Church in Peabody, he changed the site. March 30, 1640, the town authorized him to set up a tide mill on the same stream, "provided hee make passage for a Shallope from halfe flood to full sea." To enable him to get the water from Strongwater brook, and also a higher flow of the tide, he built a dam in the rear of his residence and there erected another mill.[3]

Captain Trask died in May, 1666, having devised the mill to his sons John and William. William died in 1691, having devised his half interest to his sons William and John, who released their portions to their uncle John. John Trask continued to grind corn here until 1712 when he built a new mill farther down the stream, where Grove Street crosses the river. As soon as the new mill was operated, complaints came into the local court against Captain Trask. He was admonished to be more careful about grinding and tolls. A condition of the grant of liberty to establish a mill at that place was that he would make a passage for a shallop by the mill; but he had not done so when the court ordered him to do so, June 29, 1641. December 27th, he was before the court for neglect in securing scales and weights hung up in the mill. Jan. 25, 1641-2, he was sentenced for keep-

---

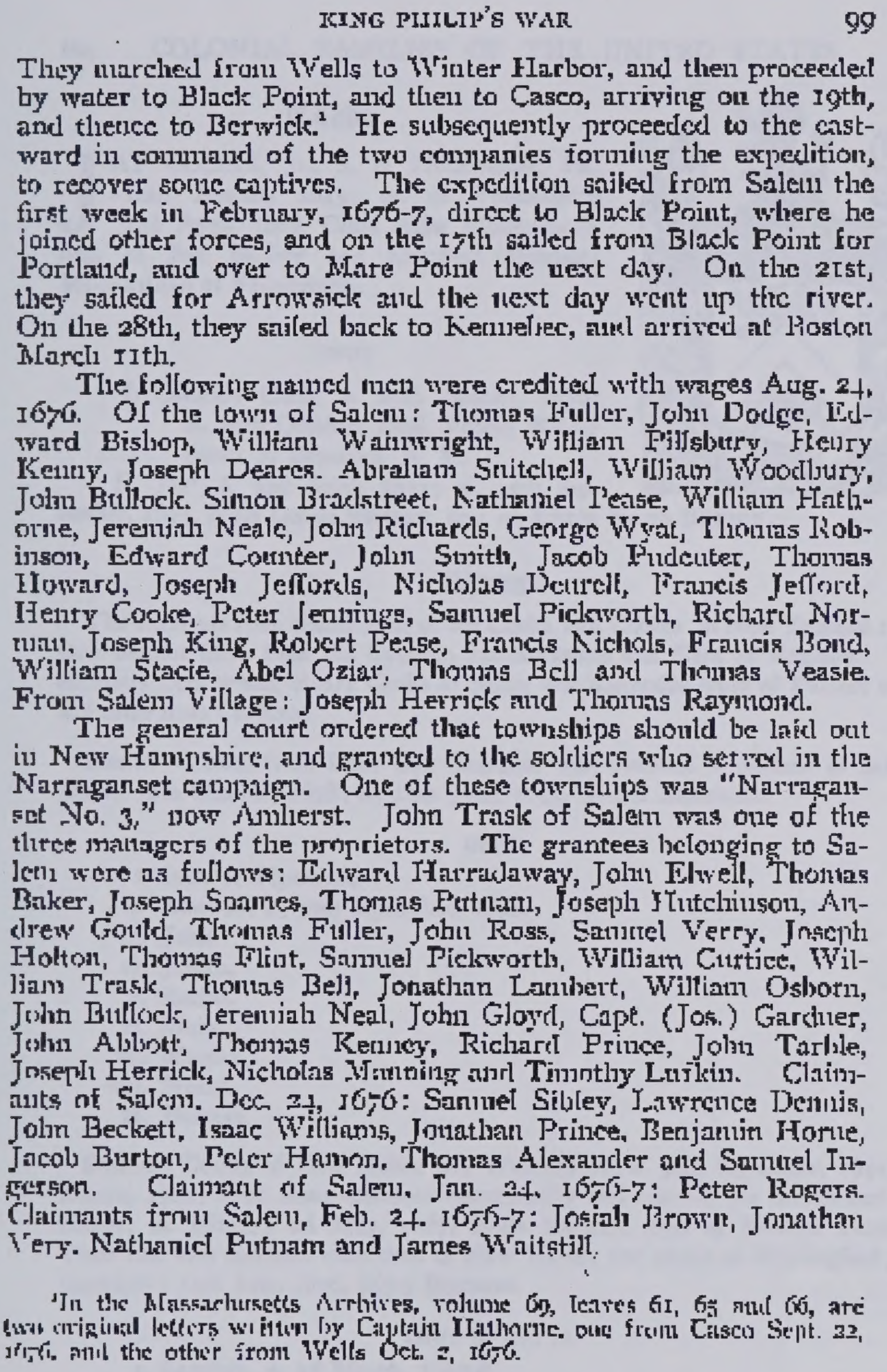
[1] In this record is enterlined these words: "The place is in a yard —— Mr. Brownes neer to Mr Pesters howse."

[2] John Beamont died in or before 1647, leaving a son John, then under eighteen years of age. His widow probably married, secondly, John Tucker, as the boy is called John Tucker's son-in-law.

[3] See depositions of Benjamin Balch and John Massey, April 10, 1706, and Robert Pease and Elizabeth Buxton, Feb. 25, 1706-7 (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 20, leaf 12); Thomas Lovell, March 27, 1707 (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 20, leaf 13); and John King and Samuel Goltbrite, April 27, 1708 (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 20, leaves 124 and 125).

New England Family Histories #1, 1600s-1800s
History of Salem, MA: Vol. II (1638-1670), Federation of the Colonies, Page 99
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 8, 2004

COOKE



They marched from Wells to Winter Harbor, and then proceeded by water to Black Point, and then to Casco, arriving on the 19th, and thence to Berwick.[1] He subsequently proceeded to the eastward in command of the two companies forming the expedition, to recover some captives. The expedition sailed from Salem the first week in February, 1676-7, direct to Black Point, where he joined other forces, and on the 17th sailed from Black Point for Portland, and over to Mare Point the next day. On the 21st, they sailed for Arrowsick and the next day went up the river. On the 28th, they sailed back to Kennebec, and arrived at Boston March 11th.

The following named men were credited with wages Aug. 24, 1676. Of the town of Salem: Thomas Fuller, John Dodge, Edward Bishop, William Wainwright, William Pillsbury, Henry Kenny, Joseph Deares. Abraham Snitchell, William Woodbury, John Bullock. Simon Bradstreet, Nathaniel Pease, William Hathorne, Jeremiah Neale, John Richards, George Wyat, Thomas Robinson, Edward Counter, John Smith, Jacob Pudeuter, Thomas Howard, Joseph Jeffords, Nicholas Deurell, Francis Jefford, Henry Cooke, Peter Jennings, Samuel Pickworth, Richard Norman, Joseph King, Robert Pease, Francis Nichols, Francis Bond, William Stacie, Abel Oziar, Thomas Bell and Thomas Veasie. From Salem Village: Joseph Herrick and Thomas Raymond.

The general court ordered that townships should be laid out in New Hampshire, and granted to the soldiers who served in the Narraganset campaign. One of these townships was "Narraganset No. 3," now Amherst. John Trask of Salem was one of the three managers of the proprietors. The grantees belonging to Salem were as follows: Edward Harradaway, John Elwell, Thomas Baker, Joseph Soames, Thomas Putnam, Joseph Hutchinson, Andrew Gould, Thomas Fuller, John Ross, Samuel Verry, Joseph Holton, Thomas Flint, Samuel Pickworth, William Curtice, William Trask, Thomas Bell, Jonathan Lambert, William Osborn, John Bullock, Jeremiah Neal, John Gloyd, Capt. (Jos.) Gardner, John Abbott, Thomas Kenney, Richard Prince, John Tarble, Joseph Herrick, Nicholas Manning and Timothy Lufkin. Claimants of Salem, Dec. 24, 1676: Samuel Sibley, Lawrence Dennis, John Beckett, Isaac Williams, Jonathan Prince, Benjamin Horne, Jacob Burton, Peter Hamon, Thomas Alexander and Samuel Ingerson. Claimant of Salem, Jan. 24, 1676-7: Peter Rogers. Claimants from Salem, Feb. 24, 1676-7: Josiah Brown, Jonathan Very, Nathaniel Putnam and James Waitstill.

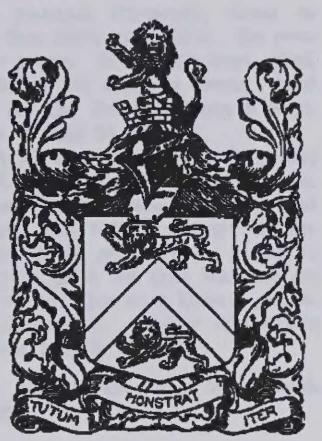
---

[1] In the Massachusetts Archives, volume 69, leaves 61, 65 and 66, are two original letters written by Captain Hathorne, one from Casco Sept. 22, 1676, and the other from Wells Oct. 2, 1676.

New England Family Histories #1, 1600s-1800s
History of Salem, MA: Vol. III (1671-1716), Preface, Page 99
© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 8, 2004

11/8/2004

Cooke



JAY COOKE, Jr., *b.* in Philadelphia, Pa., 10th August, 1845; *m.* in Philadelphia 23d April, 1868, Clara Alice MOOREHEAD, dau. of Joel Barlow and Elizabeth (HIRONS) MOOREHEAD of Philadelphia.

ISSUE

I. Caroline Clara, *b.* 29th August, 1870; *m.* 29th October, 1898, Robert Wilder BUSH of Brooklyn, N. Y.

II. Jay^3, *b.* 22d April, 1872; *m.* 25th September, 1895, Nina Louise BENSON, dau. of Edwin North BENSON.

Lineage

The ancestors from whom most of the Cooks and Cookes in New England trace their descent came from the Counties Herefordshire and Kent in England. The ancestors from whom Henry Cooke of Salem was descended were of Puritan stock and came from Co. Kent.

HENRY COOKE, from Kent Co., England, was admitted a resident of Salem, Mass., 29th October, 1638; *m.* 16th June, 1639, Judith BURDSALL.

ISSUE

I. Isaac of Plymouth.
II. SAMUEL, *b.* 30th September, 1641.
III. John.
IV. Judith.
V. Rachel.
VI. Mary.
VII. Martha.
VIII. Henry.
IX. Hannah.

SAMUEL COOKE of New Haven and Wallingford, *b.* 30th September, 1641; *d.* March, 1702; filled many offices of responsibility and trust in the church and the village; *m.* (firstly) 2d May, 1667, Hope PARKER, dau. of Edward PARKER. Their first two children were born at New Haven, the others at Wallingford; *m.* (secondly) 14th July, 1690, Mary ROBERTS.

ISSUE BY 1ST *m.*

I. SAMUEL, *b.* 3d March, 1667-8.
II. John, *b.* 3d December, 1669.

Family History: Colonial Genealogies #1, 1607-1920
Colonial Families, Volume I, Cooke Family, Page 104
© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004

Col. George, gent., Cambridge, frm. March 3, 1635-6. He and his bro. Joseph came in the Defense July 4, 1635, registered as the servants of Roger Harlakenden; but bought property on their arrival, and occupied prominent stations in town and colony. Made contract Dec. 1, 1643, with Dr. Samuel Reade of Starford, Eng.; mortg. house at Camb. to S. Symonds of Ipswich. [Ips. De.] He ret. to Eng. and took part on the Parliamentary side in the Revolution.

He d. in Ireland, and admin. on his est. was made here 4 (8) 1652. In 1690 John Quick, of London, husband of his dau. Elizabeth, gave power of attorney for the collection of est. in N. E. Wife Alice; ch. b. in Cambridge, Elizabeth b. and d. 1640, Thomas b. and d. 1642, Mary b. 15 (6) 1646.

Henry, butcher, Salem, propr., 1638. Mortg. house and land in 1649. He m. in June, 1639, Judith Birdsale. Ch. Isaac b. 8 (2) 1640, Samuel b. 30 (7) 1641, Judith b. 15 (7) 1643, (m. John Pudney,) Rachel b. 25 (7) 1645, (m. Elisha Kebed,) John b. 6 (7) 1647, Mary b. 15 (7) 1650, (m. Robert Moulton,) Martha b. 15 (7) 1650, Henry b. 30 (10) 1652, Eliza b. and d. 1654, Hannah b. in Sept. 1658, (m. Daniel Cannady).

He d. 25 Dec. or 14 (11) 1661. Admin. 26 (4) 1662. Widow Judith d. about (9) 1689. Inv of her est. taken Nov. 23, 1689.

John, ae. 17, a servant, came in the Abigail in 1635. Settled at Salem; propr. 1636; frm. May 18, 1642; in court, 1639; servant of Mr. Clark. Adm. chh. 21 (1) 1640; his wife adm. chh. 8 (7) 1640; ch. Sarah bapt. 19 (7) 1640, Eliza bapt. 16 (3) 1641, Mary bapt. 22 (8) 1643.

Joseph, gent., older bro. of George, above, came with him. Settled at Cambridge. Frm. March 3, 1635-6. Deputy, town officer; had charge of the military after his bro. ret. to Eng. He was a son of Thomas Cooke, of Great Yealdham, co. Essex, Eng., and made his bro. Thomas C. of Wormingfold his attorney, Nov. 5, 1639. [L.] He ret. to Eng.; deeded Cambridge lands from Stannaway, Essex. Wife Elizabeth; ch. Joseph b. 27 (10) 1643, Elizabeth b. 16 (1) 1644-5, Mary b. 30 (11) 1646, Grace b. 9 (10) 1648. Grace b. 1 (3) 1650, "Ruth bapt. at Camb." [Mi.] [See Epps.]

Josias, yeoman, Plymouth, taxed in 1633, frm. 3 Jan. 1636; atba. 1643. He rem. to Eastham; propr. He m. 16 Sept. 1635, Elizabeth, widow of Stephen Dean. Had gr. of land for the Dean children 3 Sept. 1638. A dau. d. July 24, 1656.

Will dated 22 Sept., ae. about 63 years; prob. 29 Oct. 1673; beq. to wife Elizabeth, son Josias, sons-in-law Joseph Harding and Wm. Twining, dau. Bethia H., gr. ch. Joseph and Maziah H., gr. ch. Anna Shore; to gr. son Stephen T. a lot that was his gr. father Dean's; dau. Merriam Deane; gr. ch. Josias and Richard C. Widow Elizabeth's inv. was taken May 3, 1687.

Moses, plaintiff in a suit in Ipswich court in 1642.

Philip, Cambridge, propr., 1646; frm. May 26, 1647. He m. Mary, dau. of Barnabas Lampson; ch. Mary, Samuel, Hannah, Sarah, Philip bapt. May 5, 1661, John bapt. Aug. 30, 1663. [Mi.]

Will, dated July 18, 1666, prob. April 2, 1667; wife Mary; eldest son Samuel; ch. to be placed in families of friends and relatives if his wife approve: John, ae. 3, to his sister Singletary of Haverhill; Philip, ae. 5, to Richard Eccles; Hannah, ae. 9, to John Cooper; all to be brought up in Christian nurture and some honest employment; to kinsman Philip Eastman.

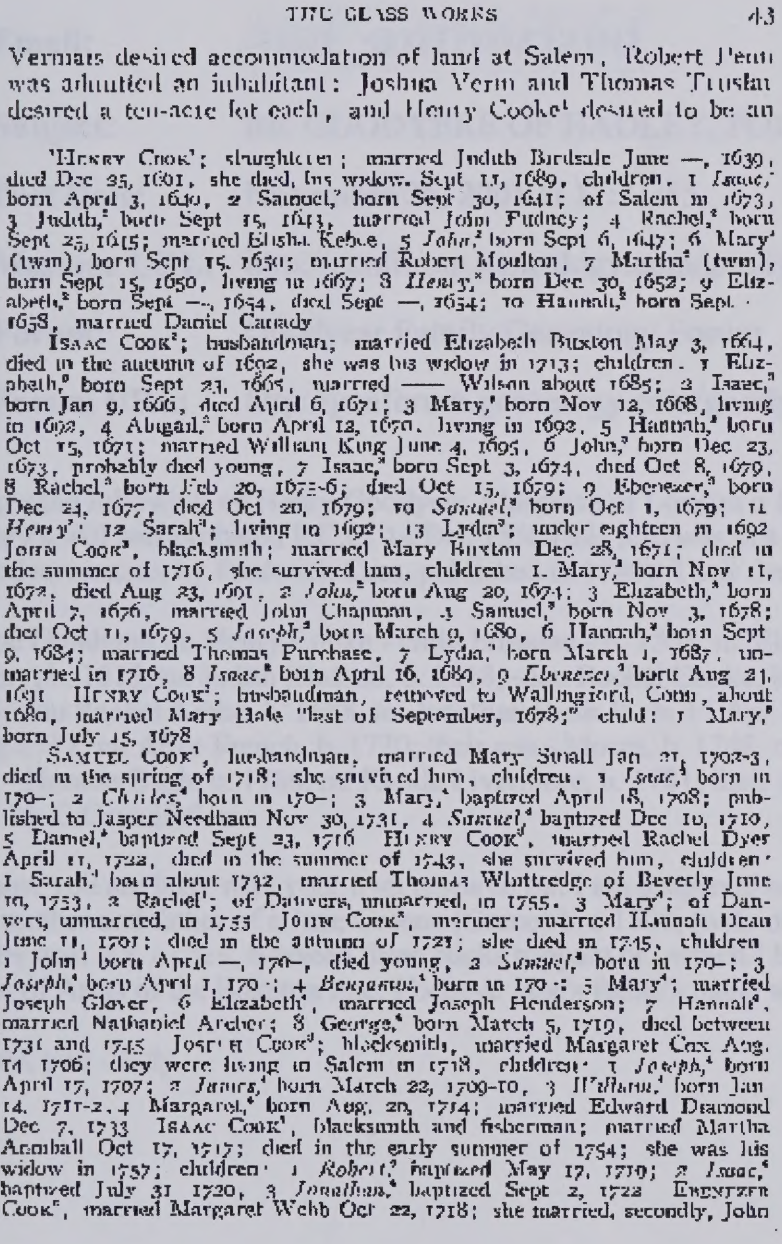
Margaret, Boston, memb. chh. 1630-1.

Rachel; she petitioned the Gen. Court, after the death of her husband, 23 May, 1650.

Richard, tailor, Boston, adm. chh. 28 (6) 1634, frm. March 4, 1634-5. Lieut. He deposed in 1658, ae. about 48 years. [Es. Files.] Owned lands in partnership with Arthur Perry in 1638. [L.] His wife Elizabeth rec'd 3 li. from the town of Boston 29 (8) 1660, for her services in curing the Spanish captives. Ch. Elhanan b. and d. 1636, Elisha b. 16 (7) 1637, Elkanah b. 14 (2) 1641, Joseph b. 1 (3) 1642, d. July 2, 1663, Benjamin b. (6) 1644, bur. (8) 1645, Elizabeth bapt. 25 (4) 1648, ae. about 5 weeks and 6 days, Mary bapt. 23 (4) 1650.

Will prob. 25 (10) 1673; wife Elizabeth, son Elisha, kinsman John C. and kinswoman Eleanor C.; Millicent, wife of Andrew Neale;

Genealogical Records: Massachusetts Genealogical Records, 1600s-1800s
Pioneers of Massachusetts, Surnames C-D, Page 115
© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004



Vermais desired accommodation of land at Salem, Robert Pean was admitted an inhabitant: Joshua Vern and Thomas Truslar desired a ten-acre lot each, and Henry Cooke[1] desired to be an

---

[1] Henry Cook^{1}; slaughterer; married Judith Birdsale June —, 1639, died Dec 25, 1661, she died, his widow, Sept 11, 1689, children: 1 *Isaac*,^{2} born April 3, 1640, 2 Samuel,^{2} born Sept 30, 1641; of Salem in 1673, 3 Judith,^{2} born Sept 15, 1643, married John Pudney; 4 Rachel,^{2} born Sept 25, 1645; married Elisha Kebee, 5 *John*,^{2} born Sept 6, 1647; 6 Mary^{2} (twin), born Sept 15, 1650; married Robert Moulton, 7 Martha^{2} (twin), born Sept 15, 1650, living in 1667; 8 *Henry*,^{2} born Dec 30, 1652; 9 Elizabeth,^{2} born Sept —, 1654, died Sept —, 1654; 10 Hannah,^{2} born Sept. 1658, married Daniel Canady

Isaac Cook^{2}; husbandman; married Elizabeth Buxton May 3, 1664, died in the autumn of 1692, she was his widow in 1713; children: 1 Elizabeth,^{3} born Sept 23, 1665, married —— Wilson about 1685; 2 Isaac,^{3} born Jan 9, 1666, died April 6, 1671; 3 Mary,^{3} born Nov 12, 1668, living in 1692, 4 Abigail,^{3} born April 12, 1670, living in 1692, 5 Hannah,^{3} born Oct 15, 1671; married William King June 4, 1695, 6 John,^{3} born Dec 23, 1673, probably died young, 7 Isaac,^{3} born Sept 3, 1674, died Oct 8, 1679, 8 Rachel,^{3} born Feb 20, 1675-6; died Oct 15, 1679; 9 Ebenezer,^{3} born Dec 24, 1677, died Oct 20, 1679; 10 *Samuel*,^{3} born Oct 1, 1679; 11 *Henry*^{3}; 12 Sarah^{3}; living in 1692; 13 Lydia^{3}; under eighteen in 1692 John Cook^{2}, blacksmith; married Mary Buxton Dec 28, 1671; died in the summer of 1716, she survived him, children: 1 Mary,^{3} born Nov 11, 1672, died Aug 23, 1691, 2 *John*,^{3} born Aug 20, 1674; 3 Elizabeth,^{3} born April 7, 1676, married John Chapman, 4 Samuel,^{3} born Nov 3, 1678; died Oct 11, 1679, 5 *Joseph*,^{3} born March 9, 1680, 6 Hannah,^{3} born Sept 9, 1684; married Thomas Purchase, 7 Lydia,^{3} born March 1, 1687, unmarried in 1716, 8 *Isaac*,^{3} born April 16, 1689, 9 *Ebenezer*,^{3} born Aug 21, 1691 Henry Cook^{2}; husbandman, removed to Wallingford, Conn, about 1680, married Mary Hale "last of September, 1678;" child: 1 Mary,^{3} born July 15, 1678

Samuel Cook^{3}, husbandman, married Mary Small Jan 21, 1702-3, died in the spring of 1718; she survived him, children, 1 *Isaac*,^{4} born in 170–; 2 *Charles*,^{4} born in 170–; 3 Mary,^{4} baptized April 18, 1708; published to Jasper Needham Nov 30, 1731, 4 *Samuel*,^{4} baptized Dec 10, 1710, 5 Daniel,^{4} baptized Sept 23, 1716 Henry Cook^{3}, married Rachel Dyer April 11, 1722, died in the summer of 1743, she survived him, children: 1 Sarah,^{4} born about 1732, married Thomas Whittredge of Beverly June 10, 1753, 2 Rachel^{4}; of Danvers, unmarried, in 1755. 3 Mary^{4}; of Danvers, unmarried, in 1755 John Cook^{3}, mariner; married Hannah Dean June 11, 1701; died in the autumn of 1721; she died in 1745, children 1 John^{4} born April —, 170–, died young, 2 *Samuel*,^{4} born in 170–; 3 *Joseph*,^{4} born April 1, 170–; 4 *Benjamin*,^{4} born in 170–; 5 Mary^{4}; married Joseph Glover, 6 Elizabeth^{4}, married Joseph Henderson; 7 Hannah^{4}, married Nathaniel Archer; 8 George,^{4} born March 5, 1719, died between 1731 and 1745 Joseph Cook^{3}; blacksmith, married Margaret Cox Aug. 14 1706; they were living in Salem in 1718, children: 1 *Joseph*,^{4} born April 17, 1707; 2 *James*,^{4} born March 22, 1709-10, 3 *William*,^{4} born Jan 14, 1711-2, 4 Margaret,^{4} born Aug. 20, 1714; married Edward Diamond Dec 7, 1733 Isaac Cook^{3}, blacksmith and fisherman; married Martha Annball Oct 17, 1717; died in the early summer of 1754; she was his widow in 1757; children: 1 *Robert*,^{4} baptized May 17, 1719; 2 *Isaac*,^{4} baptized July 31 1720, 3 *Jonathan*,^{4} baptized Sept 2, 1722 Ebenezer Cook^{3}, married Margaret Webb Oct 22, 1718; she married, secondly, John

New England Family Histories #1, 1600s-1800s
History of Salem, MA: Vol. II (1638-1670), The Glass Works, Page 43
© MyFamily.com, Inc., October 19, 2004

GenForum

Posted By: Judy Xanthos

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: GOODYERE OF HADLEY, POLESWORTH, & LONDON

Post Date: November 25, 2001 at 11:31:55

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/goodyear/messages/179.html

Forum: Goodyear Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/goodyear/

I have the following on Henry Goodyere Alderman of London c 1480, m. Jane Grene (Greene). Henry's will was probated P.C.C. 14 Dec 1556 (this info was in a book called "Monken Hadley" -a Goodyere estate, by Frederick Cass, published in 1880). Their daughter, as you know:

Anne Goodyere m. Henry Cooke - child Edmund - b. 1568, m. Elizabeth Nichols, b. 1573; -son Henry, b. 1615, m. Judith Birdsall, b. 1618; -dau Rachel Cooke, b. 1645, m. Elisha Kibbe, b. unk; their dau Rachel Kibbe, b. 1688, m. Jonathan Bush Jr., b. 11 Apr 1681; their son - Aaron, b. 18 Aug 1717, m. Alice French, b. 1720; their son - Moses, b. 1748, m. Anna D. Terry, b. 1748; their son - Horatio Bush, b. 1780, m. Rhoda Livermore, b. 1781; their son Milton Bush, b. 6 Jan 1803, is my 4th G/Grandfather.

I know you are busy with your own research but I am desperate to know, or know how I can find, the mother and father of a Jane Greene (Grene) b. c 1500, (wife of Henry Goodyere) whose Coat of Arms was: Az. a chev. between three bucks trippant or., which I believe is the Greene/De Greene Coat of Arms of the Boketon line. I believe Jane's father's name was Richard but cannot confirm.

Thank you - Judy

GenForum

Posted By: Barbara J. Kollhoff

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Birdsalls alive in the UK . Related

Post Date: June 19, 2001 at 12:41:20

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/birdsall/messages/323.html

Forum: Birdsall Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/birdsall/

Hi,
I just read your note regarding the BIRDSALLs in England. As a member of the BIRDSALL Family Association, I would be interested to know whether or not you will share your documentation of the English BIRDSALLs from Henry and Judith / Agnes on back. We have a marriage record for Henry BIRDSALL and Agnes KEMPE, but no birth or death records. Agnes apparently died before Henry and two of the children came to America. Since they had at least four children, we wonder if all but Judith and Nathan died before Henry brought them to America, or if some of them stayed in England. If you can help, we'd be more than grateful!

We have much of the same information that you have, but have not been able to prove it.

GenForum

Posted By: NancyLee

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Birdsalls alive in the UK . Related

Post Date: March 03, 2001 at 07:09:34

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/birdsall/messages/260.html

Forum: Birdsall Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/birdsall/

Hi Cousin,
How are you? From your post, it sounds like you have a nice family. I have two sons and one daughter. Jim and Kevin ages 20 and 18 both in college, studying to become, Jim, a Computer Engineer, and Kevin, a Cytotechnologist, and Keri, is 16 still in highschool.

My line to the Birdsall's is through: McDonell>Allen>Bush>Kibbe>Cooke>Birdsall lineages: Most have originated from England/Scotland/ and some Ireland areas, esp. the McDonell clan.

Are there alot MacDonell's still around from Clan Ranald MacDonald? This is the hardest lineage to trace. I can go to 1850 with a large gap between to Ranald. No one in the middle.
Anyways, the following is how I am related: I hope we are related.
Johnathan Bush/Rachel Kibbe
Elisha Kibbe/Rachel Cooke
Henry Cooke/Judith Birdsall
Henry Birdsall/Judith Kempe
Henry Birdsall/Alice De Doncaster
Robert Birdsall/Isabell Marshall
John Birdsall/Isabel Auckland

Henry Birdsall married to Judith Kempe, was born 1578 in Norwich, Norfolk, England.
Henry Birdsall married to Alice De Doncaster was born 1550 in Kirburton, Yorkshire, England.
Robert Birdsall married to Isabel Auckland was born: 1520 in Kirburton, Yorkshire, England and died: 30 Apr 1594 in Brideshall, York, England.
Your cousin,Nancy

GenForum

Posted By: Judy Xanthos

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Re: Anne Goodyere/Henry Cooke Tree

Post Date: November 25, 2001 at 15:07:10

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/goodyear/messages/184.html

Forum: Goodyear Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/goodyear/

Here are the places I have:

Henry Cooke - b. Suffolk, Eng
Anne Goodere -b. Sussex, Eng

Edmund Cooke - b. Suffolk, Eng
Elizabeth Nicholls - b. Suffolk, Eng

Henry Cooke - b. unk
Judith Birdsall - b. Suffolk, Eng

Elisha Kibbe - b. MA
Rachel Cooke - b. Unk

Jonathan Bush Jr. - b. MA
Rachel Kibbe - Enfield CT

Aaron Bush - Enfield, CT
Alice French - Enfield, CT

Moses Bush - Enfield, CT
Anna D. Terry - Enfield, CT

Horatio Bush - CT
Rhoda Livermore, Enfield, CT

Milton Bush - Onieda, NY
Elizabeth Day or LeDoit Debusse (conflicting info) - unk

Editha Bush - New York (my 3rd G/Grandmother who married

Edwin Green - I do not have much info on Edwin)

Hope this helps you,

Judy

GenForum

Posted By:	Judy Xanthos
Email:	not_authorized
Subject:	Re: Anne Goodyere/Henry Cooke Tree
Post Date:	November 25, 2001 at 10:54:55
Message URL:	http://genforum.genealogy.com/goodyear/messages/178.html
Forum:	Goodyear Family Genealogy Forum
Forum URL:	http://genforum.genealogy.com/goodyear/

Hello again Nancy,

I am not sure, or not, if you need this info on Henry Cooke and Anne Goodere: son - Edmund b. 1568, married Elizabeth Nicholls, b. 1573; their son Henry, b. 1615, m. Judith Birdsall, b. 1618; their dau Rachel Cooke, b. 1645, m. Elisha Kibbe, b. unk; their dau Rachel Kibbe, b. 1688, m. Jonathan Bush Jr., b. 11 Apr 1681; their son - Aaron, b. 18 Aug 1717, m. Alice French, b. 1720; their son - Moses, b. 1748, m. Anna D. Terry, b. 1748; their son - Horatio Bush, b. 1780, m. Rhoda Livermore, b. 1781; their son Milton Bush, b. 6 Jan 1803, is my 4th G/Grandfather. I have more if you are interested.

Judy

GenForum

Posted By: NancyLee

Email: not_authorized

Subject: Rachel Cooke to 1542 England

Post Date: March 03, 2001 at 08:27:10

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooke/messages/1018.html

Forum: Cooke Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/cooke/

Hi, anyone searching this lineage?

Elisha Kibbe married Rachel Cooke
Rachel b: 25 Sep 1645, Salem, Essex, MA
Parents: Henry Cooke/Judith Birdsall
gp: Edmund Cook/Elizabeth Nicholls
ggp: Henry Cooke/Anne Goodere } may be wrong
gggp: unknown.

I have family group sheets and info on the spouses as well. Willing to share info.
Nancy

STONE
POST
HIDE
~~ELMER~~ ELMER
~~SEYMOUR~~
~~BLISSE~~

HISTORICAL CATALOGUE

SMITH

PHELPS ?
GAINS ?
LORD ?
BELCHER

OF THE

FIRST CHURCH IN HARTFORD.

1633—1885.

> Bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth.
> *Isaiah* xliii, 6.

PUBLISHED BY THE CHURCH.
1885.

HISTORICAL NOTES.

This Church was originally gathered in Newtown (now Cambridge), Mass. The earliest ascertainable date in its corporate history is that of the induction into office of its first Pastor and Teacher, Rev. Thomas Hooker and Rev. Samuel Stone, Oct. 11, 1633. There is a considerable probability, however, that the gathering of the Church after the Congregational way had occurred several months and perhaps nearly a year previous. The Church was to a large extent composed of persons who had known one another and Mr. Hooker while he was occupying the position of Puritan Lecturer at St. Mary's Church, Chelmsford, England; with others from Braintree and places in the same County of Essex.

Arriving in this country at different periods in 1631 and 1632, they established themselves at Newtown, and requested Mr. Hooker to come over into New England and take charge of them. This he did, accompanied by a number of personal associates; and on arriving at Boston, September 4, 1633, immediately joined his waiting people at Newtown, where, as he met them, he said: "Now I live if ye stand fast in the Lord."

This Church had thus in its gathering, after the Congregational order in America, something more than a moral continuity of being, derived from the previous religious association of its members under the same pastoral care in England.

Mr. Hooker, the Pastor, was born at Marfield, in Leicester County, it is believed on July 7, 1586. He was a graduate of Emmanual College, Cambridge, and awhile rector of Esher, in Surrey; but in 1629 was preaching in the Parish Church at Chelmsford, where he was silenced for non-conformity and obliged to fly to Holland.

Mr. Stone was born at Hertford, in Hertfordshire, in July, 1602. He was educated at Emmanual College, and was occupying a Puritan Lectureship at Towcester when he was invited to join Mr. Hooker in the New England enterprise.

It is believed that Mr. William Goodwin was ordained Ruling Elder of the Church at the time of its organization, and that then, or in immediate proximity of time, Mr. Andrew Warner and others, whose names are uncertain, were chosen Deacons.

On the 31st of May, 1636, the Church, with its Pastor and Teacher, set out on its removal to Hartford, arriving at this place sometime in the second week in June. Here the Church was permanently planted, and here the ordinances of the Gospel have been regularly administered from that time to the present.

This Church was at first the one religious center for the entire district of territory now included in the city and township of Hartford and the townships of East Hartford and West Hartford.

In 1659–60, and as the result of protracted internal dissensions which enlisted from time to time the attention and intervention of almost all the churches of New England, and which mainly concerned the course of conduct of the Teacher, Mr. Stone, in infringing, as it was thought, on the rights of the brotherhood, a considerable secession from the Church took place; the departing members removing to Hadley, Mass., and founding the church in that place.

At a little later period, February 22, 1670 (O. S. February 12, 1669), Mr. Whiting, the then senior minister of the Church, withdrew from it, accompanied by thirty-one members, and organized the Second Church in this city. The dissension which occasioned this rupture was concerning the question of Half-way Covenant Baptism and the authority of Synods.

The Church in East Hartford was set off from this Church and received a separate organization in May, 1702; and that in West Hartford in February, 1713.

On the 23d of September, 1824, ninety-seven members received dismission from this Church, and were, with others, organized as the North Church.

On the 10th of January, 1832, eighteen members of this Church,

having received dismission, were organized, with others, as the Free Church, now the Fourth Church.

On the 14th of October, 1852, thirty-six members of this Church, and shortly afterwards eleven more, were dismissed to unite with others in forming the Pearl Street Church.

On the 5th of March, 1865, forty members of this Church, and subsequently eleven more, were dismissed to unite with others in forming the Asylum Hill Church.

The first church edifice occupied by this Church for more than temporary uses was probably begun in 1638, and may not have been finished till 1641. It stood on the spot known as Meeting-House-Yard, not far from the present United States Court House and Post Office. This first edifice was succeeded by another, dedicated December 30, 1739, in the days of Rev. Daniel Wadsworth. It stood on the site of the present First Church building, though with its side upon the street.

The present edifice was dedicated December 3, 1808, in the pastorate of Rev. Dr. Strong.

This Church was at its institution, and is now, Congregational in its government. It acknowledges the obligations and responsibilities of the Communion of Churches, and is in special fellowship with the Congregational Churches of New England, commonly known as "Orthodox."

EXPLANATIONS.

l Signifies that the person was received by letter from another Church.

A name in a parenthesis ( ) following the name of a female, is, or was, the Christian name of the husband. The letter w, preceding the husband's name, is to be read widow. The names of females who were married during their connection with this church as members are followed by their husbands' names in parenthesis.

Names of such as have been ordained to the work of the ministry are printed in SMALL CAPITALS.

In the column of dates of dismissal (page 53 ff.), an (*) indicates that the person was regularly dismissed but that there is no record of the date. A (†) shows that the person was dropped by vote of the Church.

An (*) in the column of dates of deaths shows that the person died in the membership of this Church but that the date was not recorded and could not at this time be ascertained.

PASTORS AND TEACHERS.

The distinction between the Pastor and the Teacher in early New England Churches is defined in a letter of several of their ministers in August, 1639, in answer to inquiries of ministers in England, as follows: "Pastor and Teacher have various duties in common. Both preach by way of doctrine and application, and administer the seals. Still there is a difference between them. The Teacher 'is principally to attend upon points of knowledge and doctrine, though not without application,' and therefore his work is thus expressed, 'let him attend on teaching;' but the pastor's principal duty is to preach on 'points of practice, though not without doctrine,' and hence his work is 'to attend on exhortation.'"

It is impossible to say how fully the idea of such distinction in ministerial function and title was maintained in this Church after the choice of its first ministers, Hooker and Stone. And after the withdrawal of Mr. Whiting at the formation of the Second Church, leaving Mr. Haynes in sole charge of this Church, there is not even an apparent continuance of the idea.

REV. THOMAS HOOKER was ordained Pastor October 11, 1633, and died July 7, 1647, in the 61st year of his age, having served the Church thirteen years and nine months.

REV. SAMUEL STONE was ordained Teacher Oct. 11, 1633, and died July 20, 1663, in his 61st year, having served the Church twenty-nine years and nine months, of which thirteen years and nine months were in connection with Mr. Hooker; thirteen years he had sole charge of the Church, and about three years in connection with his associate and successor, Rev. John Whiting.

Rev. John Whiting was ordained colleague with Mr. Stone early in 1660, and served the Church ten years, till February 22, 1670, when he became Pastor of the Second Church in Hartford. Of the ten years of Mr. Whiting's service about three were in connection with Rev. Mr. Stone; three years he was sole Pastor, and four years were in connection with his associate and successor, Rev. Mr. Haynes. He died November, 1689, aged 50 years.

Rev. Joseph Haynes was ordained colleague with Mr. Whiting some time in 1664, and died May 24, 1679, aged 38 years. He served the Church fifteen years, four years in connection with Mr. Whiting, and eleven as sole pastor.

Rev. Isaac Foster was ordained Pastor early in 1680, and died August 20, 1682, aged about 30 years, having served the Church two years and some months.

Rev. Timothy Woodbridge, after having ministered to the congregation more than two years, was ordained Pastor November, 1685, and died April 30, 1732, aged 79 years, having sustained the pastoral relation forty-six years and six months, and ministered to the Church nearly forty-nine years.

Rev. Daniel Wadsworth was ordained Pastor September 28, 1732, and died November 12, 1747, in the 43d year of his age, having served the Church fifteen years and two months.

Rev. Edward Dorr was ordained Pastor April 27, 1748, and died October 20, 1772, in his 50th year, having served the Church twenty-four years and five months.

Rev. Nathan Strong was ordained Pastor January 5, 1774, and died December 25, 1816, in the 69th year of his age, having served the Church forty-two years and eleven months.

Rev. Joel Hawes was ordained Pastor March 4, 1818; resigned the Pastoral care May 5, 1864; and died June 4, 1867, in the 78th year of his age, having sustained pastoral relations to the Church forty-nine years and three months; of which period he was sole Pastor forty-four years and seven months, senior Pastor one year and six months, and *Pastor emeritus* three years.

ORIGINAL AND EARLY MEMBERS.

1633-1639.

[It is impossible to certify that all the persons named in the following list of Original Proprietors, Holders by Courtesie, and Settlers in Hartford, copied from a Town Record made in 1639, were members of the Church. But in the entire perishing of the Church Records for this period it is so impossible to determine who of them were not members — while the presumption respecting for the greater number of them is so strong that they were members — that it is deemed best to give their names in full, and without any attempt at distinguishing those among them as to whose membership there can be no doubt. The dates of the deaths of the persons named in this list, and the other facts mentioned respecting them, have been gained from many sources, and perhaps may not be free from errors. This table well illustrates the mobile quality of all early settlements in a new country, and suggests that many new comers must have speedily followed the first founders to keep good their places.]

	Died.	
Mr. John Haines,	March 1, 1654.	
Mr. George Willis,	March 9, 1645.	
Mr. Edward Hopkins,	March, 1657.	
Mr. Thomas Wells,	Jan. 14, 1660.	
Mr. John Webster,	April 6, 1661.	Moved to Hadley.
Mr. Thomas Hooker,	July 7, 1647.	
Mr. Samuel Stone,	July 20, 1663.	
Mr. Wm. Goodwine,	March 11, 1673.	Moved to Hadley.
Mr. Wm. Whittinge,	July, 1647.	
Mr. Matthew Allyu,	1671.	Moved to Windsor.
Mr. John Tallcott,	1659-60.	
James Olmsted,	1640.	
William Westwood,	April 9, 1669.	Moved to Hadley.
William Pantrey.		
Andrew Warner,	1684.	Moved to Hadley.
John Steele,	1664.	Moved to Farmington.
Nathaniel Warde,	May, 1664.	Moved to Hadley.

	Died.	
John White,	Dec., 1683.	Moved to Hadley.
William Wadsworth,	1675–6.	
Thomas Hosmore,	April 12, 1687.	
Thomas Scott,	Nov. 6, 1643.	
William Lewis,	1683.	Moved to Hadley.
William Spencer,	1640.	
William Andrewes,	uncertain.	
Steven Heart,	1683.	Moved to Farmington.
John Crow,	Jan. 16, 1686.	Moved to Hadley.
John Moodey,	1655 (?)	
Thomas Standley,	1663.	Moved to Hadley.
Timothy Standley,	Oct., 1648.	
Edward Stebbing,	1663.	
Andrew Bacon,	Oct. 4, 1669.	Moved to Hadley.
John Barnard,	May 23, 1664.	Moved to Hadley.
Gregory Wilterton,	July, 1674.	
Samuel Wakeman,	1641.	
William Gibbons.		
John Pratt,	July 15, 1655.	
Richard Goodman,	April 1, 1676.	Moved to Hadley.
Nathaniel Elly,	Dec. 25, 1675.	Moved to Norwalk.
William Ruscoe.		
James Ensigne,	1670.	
John Hopkins,	1654.	
George Steele,	1665.	
Steven Post,	Aug. 16, 1659.	Moved to Saybrook.
Thomas Judd,	Nov. 12, 1688.	Moved to Farmington.
Thomas Birchwood,	1684.	Moved to Saybrook.
John Clarke,	Nov. 22, 1712.	Moved to Farmington.
Matthew Marvell,	1687.	Moved to Norwalk.
William Butler,	1648.	
Thomas Lord.		
John Skinner.		
John Marsh,	1688.	Moved to Hadley.
Richard Lord,	May 17, 1662.	
Richard Webb,	July, 1655.	
John Maynard.		
William Kellsey,		Moved to Killingworth.

1694.	July	1.	Sarah Johnson, *of Weathersfield.*	
			Mary Phelps, *of Windsor.*	
		15.	Josiah Dibble.	
		29.	Dickinson (John).	
	Sept.	2.	Williams (James).	
		23.	Ebenezer Gilbert.	
	Nov.	4.	Dorothy Sparks (John).	
	Dec	30.	William Kelsey.	
[16$\frac{94}{95}$.]	Feb.	3.	John Skinner.	
		10.	Gabriel Williams.	
1695.	June	9.	Thomas Gains.	
			Gains (Thomas).	
		23.	Elishebah Brace.	
			Elizabeth Brace.	
			Henry Brace.	
			John Brace. (?)	
			Phebe Brace.	
			Stephen Brace.	
			Susanna Hart.	
	July	7.	Mary Case.	
	Aug.	4.	Obadiah Spencer, Jun^{r}.	
			Thomas Scot.	
	Aug.	11.	Joseph Easton, Jun^{r}.	
	Sept.	15.	Thomas Spencer.	
	Dec.	8.	John Forbs.	
			William,	*Indians.*
			Daniell,	
[16$\frac{95}{96}$.]	Jan.	5.	Thomas Olcot.	
		19.	Margarett Butlar.	
1696.	Mar.	29.	Ruth Grant.	

THE COVENANT PUBLICKLY OWNED.

We do solemnly, in y^{e} presence of god & this congregation, avouch god in Jesus christ to be our God, one God in three persons, y^{e} Father, y^{e} Son, & y^{e} holy Ghost, and y^{t} we are by nature childr^{n} of wrath, & y^{t} our hope of mercy with God is only thro y^{e} righteousnesse of Jesus christ apprehended by faith, & we do freely give up ourselves to y^{e} Lord to walke in

HISTORICAL CATALOGUE OF

STONE

	Died.	
Thomas Upson,	July 19, 1665.	
Widdowe Beets.		
Thomas Bunce,	1683.	
William Watts,		Moved to England.
Bartholomew Greene.		
John Stone,		Moved to Guilford.
Samuel Greenhill,	(Died early).	
Clement Chapling,		Moved to Wethersfield.
Dorothy Chester,		Moved to Wethersfield.
Thomas Beale.		
Thomas Fisher.		
Samuel Whitehead,	1690.	Moved to New Haven.
John Friend,	1656.	Moved to Boston.
Abram Pratt.		
Thomas Goodfellow,	Nov. 25, 1685.	Moved to Wethersfield.
Thomas Munson,	1685.	Moved to New Haven.
Thomas Hongerforth,	1663.	Moved to New London.
Reynold Marvin,	1662.	Moved to Farmington.

Debory Barttlett, dau. Roberd Bartlett; bapt. Mar. 18.
Mabell Haynes, dau. John Haynes, Esq.; born Mar. 19.
John Roott, son Thomas Roote; born June 10.
John Whittmore, son Thomas Whitmore; bapt. Sept. 6.
Elizabeth Kerbe, dau. John Kirbee; born Sept. 8.
John Andrewes, son Frances Andrewes; bapt. Sept. 27.
Joseph Stone, son Mr. Samiwell Stone; bapt. Oct. 18.
Samiwell Newten, son Mr. Roger Nuten; bapt. Oct. 20.
Samiwell Wadsworth, son Wm. Wadsworth; bapt. Oct. 20.
Samwell Wrislea, son Richard Wrislea; bapt. Nov. 1.
Samiwell Holten, son Wm. Holten; bapt. Nov. 1.
John Felowes, son Richard Felowes; bapt. Nov. 1.
Thomas Merrells, son Thomas Meeriells; bapt. Nov. 1.
Mary Olmsted, dau. Nickolas Olmsted; born Nov. 20.
Mary Steell, dau. John Steell Jr.; born Nov. 20.
Mary Cattelling; bapt. Nov. 29.
Philip Lawes, son Will Lawes, Jr.; bapt. Dec. 13.
Phaebe Disborow, dau. Nickolas Disborow; bapt. Dec. 20.

1647.

Beeretris Tomsun, dau. Thomas Tomsun; bapt. Jan. 17.
Joseph Marsh, son John Marsh; bapt. Jan. 24.
Daniell Garrod, son Daniell Garrod; bapt. Jan. 24.
Ruth Judg, dau. Thomas Judg; } bapt. Feb. 7.
Sarah Coll, dau. John Coll; } bapt. Feb. 7.
(both from Farmington.)
Sarah Crow, dau. John Crow; born March 1.
Joseph Stanten, son Thomas Stanten; bapt. Mar. 21.
Samiwell Ellmer, son Edword Ellmer; bapt. Mar. 21.
Mary Graves, dau. Isaack Graves; born July 5.
Sara Hubberd, dau. Wm. Hubberd; born July 10.
Samewell Bloumfield, son Wm. Blomfield; born July 12.
John Stanla, son John Standla; born Nov. 3 or 4.
Steven Kellsa, son Wm. Kellsa; bapt. Nov. 7.
Samewell Grilda, son Thomas Grilda; born Nov. 25.
Abribam Brunson, ; bapt. Nov. 28.
Sara Whitmore, dau. John Whitmore; born Dec. 16.

1648.

Thomas Andrewes, son Frances Andrewes; bapt. Jan. 2.
John Gillbertt, son John Gillbart; born Jan. 16.
Ledea Stone, dau. Mr. Samiwell Stone; born Jan. 22.
Mara Webb, dau. John Webb; born Feb. 5.
Samiwell Marven, son Mathew Marven; bapt. Feb. 6.
Izack Standla, son Timothy Standla; born Mar. 10.
Samiwell Rusco, son Will Rusco; born Mar. 12.
Rebecka Olmsted; born Mar. 12.
Ezeckell Samford, son Robbard Samford; born Mar. 13.
Elizabeth Spenser, dau. Thomas Spenser; bapt. Mar. 26.
Mary Sellden, dau. Thomas Sellden; bapt. Mar. 26.
Jonathan Gilbert, son Jonathan Gilbert; born May 11.
Samiwell Lawes, son Will Lawes; born Aug. 8.
Richard Risla, son Richard Risla; bapt. Aug. 21.
Sara Willcock, dau. John Willcock, Jr.; born Oct. 3.
Hanah Prat, dau. John Prat; born Nov. 25.
Sara Barnard, dau. Bartellmaw Barnard; born Dec. 3.

1649.

Abigail Disborow, dau. Nickolas Disborow, born Feb. 1.
Johanna Smith, dau. Gylles Smith; bapt. Mar. 25.
Jonathan Bull, son Thomas Bull; bapt. Mar. 25.
——— Stone, son of Mr. Samiwell Stone; bapt. Apr. 29.
John Cullerk, son Mr. John Cullerk; born May 4.
Mary Catling, dau. Thomas Cattelling; bapt. May 7.
Anna Crow, dau. John Crow; born July 13.
Joseph Marsh, son of John Marsh; bapt. July 15.
Elizabeth Ellmer, dau. Edward Ellmer; bapt. July 15.
Ledea Ensign, dau. James Ensign; bapt. Aug. 19.
Philip Judd, son Thomas Judd; bapt. Sept. 2.
Sara Wodford, dau. Thomas Wodford; bapt. Sept. 2.
Mary Gillberd, dau. Jonathan Gilberd; bapt. Dec. 17.
John Olmsted, son Richard Olmsted; bapt. Dec. 30.
Rachell Marven, dau. Mathew Marven; bapt. Dec. 30.
John Stelle, son

1650.

John Allcock, son Thomas Allcock; bapt. Feb. 3.
John Olmsted, son Nickolas Olmsted; bapt. Feb. 3.

Subject: [CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L] Proprietors of Hartford,Conn-1636
Resent-Date: Tue, 29 Jun 1999 23:25:29 -0700 (PDT)
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Wed, 30 Jun 1999 02:29:52 -0400
From: Cynthia <cyndylou3@earthlink.net>
Organization: MA-NH-VT-ME-CT-RI & Canada
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

HAYNES ?
EVERTTS ?

LORD
STONE
SEYMOUR

List of names of the founders of Hartford,Conn., from an obelisk in the Center Church Burial Ground.

You may want to print this out if you recognize any surnames in Conn-Mass-Vermont-NH

Adams,Jeremy Allyn, Matthew Andrews,
Francis
Arnold,John Bacon,Andrew
Barnard,John
Barnes,Thomass Barlett,Robert Baysey,
John
Beals, Thomas Bearding,Nathaniel Betts,Mary

Bidwell,John Billing,Richard
Birchard,Thomas
Blachford,Peter Blatchey,Thomas
Bliss,Thomas,sr
Bliss,Thomas,jur Blumfield,William
Bridgeman,James
Bronson,John Bull,Thomas
Bunce,Thomas
Burr,Benjamin Butler,Richard
Butler,William
Chapin,Clement Chester,Mrs.Dorothy Church,Richard

Clarke,John Cole,James
Cornwell,William
Crow,John Cullick, John Davis,
Phillip
Davy,Fulke Day,Robert
Desborough,Nicholas
Easton,Joseph Edwards,William
Elmer,Daniel
Ely,Nathaniel Ensign,James
Field,Zachary
Fisher,Thomas Friend, John Gardner,
Samuel
Garrett, Daniel Jennings, John
Gibbons,William
Goodman,Richard Goodwin,Ozias
Goodwin,William
Grant,Seth Graves,George
Greene,Bartholomew
Greenhill,Samuel Gridley,Thomas Hale,
Samuel
Hale,Thomas Hall, John Hart,
Stephen
Hayden,William Hayes, John
Higginson,Rev.John
Hills, William Holloway, John
Holton,William
Hooker,Rev.Thomas Hopkins,John

Hosmer,Thomas
Hubbard, George Hungerford, Thomas Hyde, William
Ince,Jonathan Judd, Thomas Keeler,
Ralph
Kellogg,Nathaniel Kelsey,William lay,
Edward
Lewis, William sr Lord, Richard Lord,
Thomas
Lord,Thomas jr Lyman, Richard Marsh, John

Marvin, Matthew Marvin, Reinold
Maynard,John
Moody,John Morris, John Munn,
Benjamin
Munson,Thomas Mygatt, Joseph Olcott,
Thomas
Olmstead, John Pantry, William
Parker, William
Peck, Paul Phillips, William
Pierce, John
Porter, thomas Post, Stephen
Pratt,John
Pratt, William Purchase,John
Richards, Nathaniel
Richards, Thomas Risely, Richard Roote, Thomas

Rusco, William Sable, John Scott,
Thomas
Selden, Thomas Seymour, Richard Skinner, John
Smith, Giles Spencer, Thomas Spencer,
William
Stanley, John Stanley,Thomas
Stanton,Thomas
Stebbins,Edward Steele, George Steele, John
Stone, Rev.Samuel Talcott, John
Upson,Thomas
Wade,Robert Wadsworth,William Wakely,
Henry
Wakeman,Samuel Ward, Nathaniel Warner, Andrew

Warner, John Watts, Richard Webb,
Richard
Webster,.John Wells, Thomas
Westly,William
Westwood, William White, John Whitehead,
Samuel
Whiting,William Wilcox, John Wolterton,
Gregory
Woodford, Thomas Wyllys, George

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
Connecticut River Valley: genealogy and/or history for the areas of early
migrations from eastern Massachusetts to where the Connecticut River flows which inc
Genealogy: where you confuse the dead and irritate the living
List owner: Cynthia cyndylou3@earthlink.net

EVERTS

Subject: Re: [CRV] Rev. Samuel Stone
Resent-Date: Thu, 1 Feb 2001 15:39:56 -0800
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Thu, 01 Feb 2001 17:29:43 -0600
From: Vanderbrouk <rpckvv@swbell.net>
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

Cynthia, I knew you knew! The following are excellent sources for those seeking more information relating to the ancestry and life of Rev. Samuel Stone:
"The Great Migration Begins", pp 1768-1773 ("Samuel Stone is one of those few individuals who are treated in both the Dictionary of National Biography and the Dictionary of American Biography").
"Stone of Hertford, Hertfordshire, and Hartford, Conn.", TAG 36:33-35 (1960).
"Memorial History of Hartford County", pp 262-3.
"Families of Early Hartford, Conn.", by L. B. Barbour (1977).

Samuel Stone was the son of John Stone, an origianl proprietor of Hartford, moved to Guilford, Conn. in 1639 where he was a signer of the original compact. The family hailed from Hertford, Hertfordshire, England from whence cometh the name of the city Hooker and others settled. Hooker, along with the Rev. John Cotton and Rev. Stone arrived at Boston Sept 4th, 1633 aboard the "Griffin", a ship of 300 tons "having been eight weeks from the Downs".
Clyde
----- Original Message -----
From: Cynthia <NewEnglander1620@mail.ccsinet.net>
To: <CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com>
Sent: Thursday, February 01, 2001 5:07 PM
Subject: Re: [CRV] Rev. Samuel Stone

> *Clyde:*
> *I suspected Stone was the other "influential clergyman"*
> *but I didnt want to change the original material.*
>
> *Cynthia*
> *List owner of:*
> *Ma-Bay-Colony-L@rootsweb.com [Prior to 1700]*
> *Ct-River-Valley-L@rootsweb.com [up to 1850]*
>
> *----- Original Message -----*
> *From: "Vanderbrouk" <rpckvv@swbell.net>*
> *To: <CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com>*
> *Sent: Wednesday, January 31, 2001 9:04 PM*
> *Subject: [CRV] Rev. Samuel Stone*
>
>
> > *4 Sept 1633:*
> > *Ideas/beliefs: Prompted by political disorder in*
> > *England, the notable church leader,John Cotton,arrives*
> > *in New England. He is followed by Thomas Hooker,another*
> > *influential Puritan clergyman.*
> > *Along with Rev. Samuel Stone.*
> > *Clyde*
> >
> >

```
> >
> >
> >
> >
> >
> >
> > ==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
> > Conn.River Valley Genealogical Research Library:
http://www.quadrangle.org
> (genealogical library for Conn River area)
> > http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
> >
> > http://www.nehgs.org  New Eng.Hist.Genealogical Society
> > Listowner: NewEnglander1620@mail.ccsinet.net
> >
> > ==============================
> > Ancestry.com Genealogical Databases
> > http://www.ancestry.com/rd/rwlist2.asp
> > Search over 2500 databases with one easy query!
> >
> >
>
>
> ==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
> Conn.River Valley Genealogical Research Library: http://www.quadrangle.org
(genealogical library for Conn River area)
> http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
>
> http://www.nehgs.org  New Eng.Hist.Genealogical Society
> Listowner: NewEnglander1620@mail.ccsinet.net
>
> ==============================
> Search more than 150 million free records at RootsWeb!
> http://searches.rootsweb.com/
>
```

```
==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
 The Connecticut River Valley List covers the history and genealogy of the
Connecticut River Valley.
 http://searches.rootweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl  put Ct-River-Valley in the box
http://www.quadrangle.org        (genealogy library for Conn River area)
Listowner: NewEnglander1620@mail.ccsinet.net
```

==============================
Shop Ancestry - Everything you need to Discover, Preserve & Celebrate
your heritage!
http://shop.myfamily.com/ancestrycatalog

Subject: **[CRV] Religious Controversy in Hartford/Rev. STONE**
Resent-Date: Thu, 1 Feb 2001 15:37:39 -0800
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Thu, 01 Feb 2001 17:35:27 -0600
From: Vanderbrouk <rpckvv@swbell.net>
Reply-To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

from "The History and Genealogy of the Gov. John Webster
>> *Family*
>> *of Connecticut:"*
>>
>> *"The First Church of Hartford justly stands in the forefront as one*
of
>> *the*
>> *historic churches of New England. Founded by the learned and*
beloved
>> *Rev.*
>> *Thomas Hooker who led in person the church through the wilderness*
from
>> *Cambridge to Hartford, he left the stamp and impress of his great*
>> *personality and teachings upon them when, in 1647, eleven years*
after
>> *their*
>> *arrival, he passed away. With the most judicious management such a*
>> *crisis*
>> *would not be easily passed, but when Rev. Samuel Stone, the*
assistant,
>> *assumed the pastorate with some innovations, some deviation in*
>> *doctrines,*
>> *and a new bent in ecclesiastical procedure, it is not surprising*
that
>> *others*
>> *were quick to resent it, and the little fire of controversy rose to*
a
>> *great*
>> *conflagration. Out of the imperfect records of the time it is*
>> *difficult to*
>> *determine the exact cause or causes of the controversy. It probably*
>> *involved*
>> *some questions of church order. Mr. Stone stood for "a speaking*
>> *aristocracy*
>> *in the face of a silent democracy."*
>>
>> *A minister had spent some time in Hartford and preached on several*
>> *occasions. It was deemed by many to be wise and courteous to put to*
>> *vote the*
>> *question of his call to the pastorate. this Mr. Stone would not*
allow,
>> *and*
>> *this he acknowledges in a paper draw up in 1657 and concedes that*
the
>> *brethren had the right or liberty to have done what he did not*
permit,
>> *and*
>> *"that he ought to have left the church to their liberty in voting."*
>> *William*
>> *Goodwin was the Ruling Elder, the Moderator at church meetings*

which
>> it was
>> his duty to call and dismiss; to prepare business for action of the
>> church,
>> superintend the conduct of members, and preach in the absence of
the
>> pastor
>> or teacher. (2d Church, p. 17) In these duties or many of them, he
was
>> probably thwarted by Mr. Stone the acting pastor, and both being
>> determined
>> men the "conflict between opposite principles of ecclesiastical
>> order," as
>> Dr. Leonard Bacon described it, waxed hot. To this was added a
growing
>> demand for an enlargement of baptismal privileges. As taught by
>> Hooker, and
>> original Congregationalism in N.E. only children of members in full
>> communion were proper subjects of baptism, but Mr. Stone espoused
to
>> the
>> idea of extending the privilege to those outside the communion and
>> also to
>> extend the voting privilege to non-communicants. (2d Church, p. 20,
p.
>> 33,
>> p. 34) These views leading to sharp attrition, a ukase was agreed
upon
>> and a
>> council was convened in Hartford in Dine, 1656. The petition for
the
>> council
>> was signed by George Steel, Ozias Goodwin, Will Partrigg, John
Marsh,
>> Isaac
>> Graves, Benjamin Harbert, William Leawis, Thomas Bunc, John
Webster,
>> John
>> Cullick, Nathaniel Ward, Andrew Bacon, Andrew Warner, John White,
John
>> Crow,
>> Thomas Standley, John Barnard, Gregory Woolterton, John Arnold,
>> Zachary
>> Fild, Richard Church. The Council was composed of ministers from
the
>> Connecticut churches with one or two from the New Haven Colony (2d
>> Church,
>> p. 26, pp. 23, 24, 25). They decided that mutual satisfaction
should
>> be
>> given on both sides, each to the other, that in case further
>> differences
>> arose and the dissenting brethren should desire dismission the
church
>> should
>> grant it. But Mr. Stone and the church refused to be bound by the
>> findings
>> of the council and matters grew worse. All New England soon became
>> involved...The subscribers themselves went before the Governor and
his
>> Deputy and declared that Mr. Stone would allow them no hearing in

the
>> *church, and the Court would not permit them to make proof on oath*
of
>> *the*
>> *particulars alleged by them. The General Court ordered many things,*
>> *granting*
>> *in the month of May 1658 permission for the withdrawers to settle*
up
>> *the*
>> *river near Hadley, on condition that they should submit to an*
orderly
>> *hearing of the differences between themselves and their brethren.*
They
>> *accepted, the church declined...The council met in Boston Sep. 26,*
>> *1659,*
>> *reviewed the case, distributed its mild censures and counselled*
that
>> *those*
>> *disposed to go elsewhere be given dismission. They found too much*
>> *evidence*
>> *of Mr. Stone's rigid handling of adverse brethren, particularly*
>> *specifying*
>> *Honored Mr. Webster and Brother Bacon."*
>>
>> *Two sources cited for this information are "History of the Second*
>> *Church of*
>> *Christ in Hartford" by Edwin Pond Parker, pub. 1892 by Belknap and*
>> *Warfield, Hartford and "History of the First Church in Hartford" by*
>> *its*
>> *pastor, pub. in May 1884 by The Case, Lockwood and Brainard Company*
in
>> *Hartford.*

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
This list covers genealogy and history of The Connecticut River Valley
Accuracy is important--double check your spelling and dates .
Got information to share-----share them.....list sources
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl
http://www.quadrangle.org (genealogical lib for Ct-River-Valley area)
http://www.acpl.lib.in.us [research lib in Indiana]
listowner; NewEnglander1620@mail.ccsinet.net

==============================
Visit Ancestry's Library - The best collection of family history
learning and how-to articles on the Internet.
http://www.ancestry.com/learn/library

Subject: [CRV] First Church of Hartford,Conn: ....Earliest members 1633-1639
Resent-Date: Sun, 7 Oct 2001 17:49:13 -0600
Resent-From: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com
Date: Sun, 7 Oct 2001 19:49:34 -0400
From: "Cynthia" <NewEnglanders1620@samnet.net>
To: CT-RIVER-VALLEY-L@rootsweb.com

STONE
POST
LORD
HIDE
ELMER
SEYMOUR
BLISS
SMITH

source: Historical Catalogue of the First Church in Hartford [Conn.]
1633-1885; published by the Church; 1885

The proprietors listed in town records 1639 were also members
of the church:

John Haines....................died March 1,1654
George Willis..................died March 9,1645
Edward Hopkins............died March 1657
Thomas Wells................died Jan 14,1660
John webster..................died April 6,1661 [moved to Hadley,Mass]
Thomas Hooker............. died July 7,1647
Samuel Stone...................died July 20,1663
Wm. Goodwine.................died March 11, 1673..[moved to Hadley]
Wm. Whittinge................died July 1647
Matthew Allyn.................died 1671 [moved to Windsor,Conn]
John Tallcott......................died 1659-1660
James Olmstead,...............died 1640
William Westwood.........died Apr.9,1669 [moved to Hadley]
William Pantrey..................
Andrew Warner..............died 1684 [moved to Hadley]
John Steele.......................died 1664 [moved to Farmington,conn]
Nathaniel Warde............died May 1664 [moved to Hadley]
John White.......................died Dec.1683 [moved to hadley]
William Wadsworth.........died 1675-6
Thomas Hosmore............died Apri. 12, 1687
Thomas Scott..................died Nov.6,1643
William Lewis..................died 1683 [moved to Hadley]
William Spencer..............died 1640
William Andrewes...........uncertain
Steven Heart...................died 1683 [moved to Hadley]
John Crow.......................died Jan 16,1686 [moved to Hadley]
John Moodey..................died 1655?
Thomas Standley............died 1663 [moved to Hadley]
Timothy Standley...........died Oct 1648
Edward Stebbing...........died 1663
Andrew Bacon..............died Oct 4,1669 [moved to Hadley]
John Barnard..................d.May 23,1664 [moved to Hadley]
Gregory Wilterton.........d. July 1674
Samuel Wakeman..........d. 1641
William Gibbons.............d. ??
John Pratt.........................d. July 15, 1655
Richard Goodman..........d. April 1,1676 [moved to Hadley]
Nathaniel Elly....................d. Dec.25,1675 [moved to Norwalk,Conn]
William Ruscoe...............no further info
James Ensigne..................d. 1670
John Hopkins...................d. 1654
George Steele..................d. 1665
Steven Post.....................d. Aug 16,1659 [moved to Saybrook,Conn]
Thomas Judd.................d. Nov 12,1688 [moved to Farmington,Conn]
Thomas Birchwood.......d. 1684.....[moved to Saybrook]
John Clarke.....................d. Nov 22,1712 [moved to Farmington]
Matthew Marvell............d. 1687 [moved to Norwalk]
William Butler................d. 1648

Thomas Lord............. . no further info
John Skinner............................
John Marsh...................d.1688 [moved to Hadley]
Richard Lord.................d. May 17, 1662
Richard Webb...............d. July 1655
John Maynard...........................
William Kellsey..............moved to Killingworth,Conn.
Jeremy Adams..............d Aug 11, 1683
Robert Daye.................died 1648
Thomas Spencer...........d. Sept.11,1687
Nathaniel Richards.........moved to Norwalk
Richard Lyman...............d. 1640
Joseph Mygatt..............d. Dec.7,1680
William Blumfield.........moved to New London,Conn
Richard Butler...............d.Aug 6,1684
George Grave...............d. Dec 3,1692 [moved to Middletown,conn]
Arthur Smith................d. 1654
William Hill...................d. July 1683 [moved to Hadley]
Thomas Olcok..............d. 1654-5
James Coale.................d. 1652
John Arnold.................d. 1664
Thomas Bull.................d. 1684
George Stocking...........d. May 1683
William Heyden...........d. Sept 27,1669 [moved to Windsor]
Nicholas Clarke...........d. July 2,1680
Thomas Stanton...........d. 1678 [moved to Stonington,Conn]
Thoma Hales...............moved to Norwalk
Zachary Field.............d. June 28,1666 [moved to Northampton,Ma]
Thomas Roote...........d. July 17,1694 [moved to Northampton]
William Parker...........d.Dec 21,1686 [moved to Saybrook]
Seth Grant.................d. 1647
William Pratt...............moved to Norwalk
Samuel Hales..............moved to Norwalk
Richard Olmstead........ d. 1686 moved to Norwalk
John Baysey.................d. 1671
Joseph Easton...............
Thomas Selden.............d. 1655
Frances Andrewes.........d. d. 1662-3 [moved to Fairfield,Conn]
Richard Church............d. Dec.16,1667 [moved to Hadley]
William Hide................d. 1681 [moved toSaybrook]
Richard Wrisley............d. 1648
William Holton..............d. Aug 12,1691 [moved to Northampton]
Robert Bartlett..............d. Mar.14, 1676 [moved to Northampton]
Edward Elmer..............d. 1676 [moved to Northampton]
Jonathan Ince..............d. 1666
John Cullock.................d. Jan 23,1663 [moved to Boston]
John Brunson................d. 1680 [moved to Farmington]
John Warner...............d. 1679 [moved to Farmington]
William Cornwell..........d. Feb 21,1678 [moved to Middletown]
Thomas Woodford.........d. Mar.6,1667 [moved to Northampton]
John Biddle..................d. d 1687
Ralph Keylor.................d. 1672 [moved to Norwalk]
Thomas Lord, Jr...........d. 1661 [moved to Wethersfield,Conn]
John Holloway.............d. Oct.18, 1684
Nathaniel Kellogg..........moved to Farmington
Thomas Barnes..............moved to Farmington
Richard Seymour............d. Nov 25,1655 [moved to Farmington]
John Purcasse.................d. 1645
William Phillips..............d. 1653
Nicholas Disbroe...........d. 1683
Benjamin Burre.............d. Mar.31,1681
Hosea Goodwin............d. Apr. 1683
Robert Wade................ moved to Saybrook
John Olmstead..............moved to Saybrook

Benjamin Munn..............Nov 1675 [moved to Saybrook]
Daniel Garwood............d. 1687?
John Hall.......................d. May 26,1673 [moved to Middletown]
John Morrice.................d. 1669
Nathaniel Barding..........d. 1674
John Ginnings................moved to Southampton [mass]
Paul Pecke...................d. Dec 1695
George Hubbard..........d. 1685 [moved to Middletown]
Thomas Blisse..............
Thomas Blisse, jr ....d. Sept 15,1688 [moved to Saybrook]
Edward Lay..................moved to Saybrook
Thomas Gridley..............moved to Farmington
John Sables........................moved to Wethersfield
John Pierce..................
Giles Smith.................d. 1669 [moved to Fairfield]
Richard Watts..............d. 1657 ?
William Westley
Thomas Richards
Henry Walkley
Thomas Upson...........d. July 19,1665
Widdow Beets
Thomas Bunce.............d. 1683
William Watts...............moved to England
Bartholomew Greene..........
John Stone................moved to Guilford, Conn
Samuel Greenhill..........died early
Clement Chapling...........moved to Wethersfield
Dorothy Chester............moved to Wethersfield
Thomas Beale..............
Thomas Fisher............
Samuel Whitehead..........d. 1690 [moved to New Haven,Conn]
John Friend..................d. 1656 [moved to Boston]
Abram Pratt.............
Thomas Goodfellow........d. Nov 25,1685 [moved to Wethersfield]
Thomas Munson............d.1685 [moved to New London]
Thomas Hongerforth [Hungerford??] d. 1663 [moved to New London]
Reynold Marvin.............d. 1662 [moved to Farmington]

Cynthia NewEnglanders1620@Samnet.net
**List administrator of:
Ma-Bay-Colony-L@rootsweb.com
Ct-River-Valley-L@rootsweb.com

==== CT-RIVER-VALLEY Mailing List ====
http://searches.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/listsearch.pl ...type in Ct-River Valley or other mailing list
http://www.quadrangle.org (Conn River area)
http://www.godfrey.org [Godfrey Mem.Library in Conn]
http://www.acpl.lib.in.us [large genealogy library in Indiana]
List administrator: NewEnglanders1620@samnet.net

==============================
Search over 1 Billion names at Ancestry.com!
http://www.ancestry.com/rd/rwlist1.asp

TALCOTT, Mary K./ The Original Proprietors of Hartford

from

STONE

George Steele, brother of John; Cambridge, 1632–3; freeman, Mass., May 14, 1634; an original proprietor of Hartford; his home-lot, in 1639, was on the west side of what is now Washington St., extending from the present Capitol Avenue to Park St. He served in the Pequot War; was chosen surveyor of highways, 1641, 1651; townsman, 1644. He d. in 1664, "very aged;" inv. £131. 6. 10. His will names his brother, John. — Ch.: i. Elizabeth; m. Thomas Watts, May 1, 1645; d. Feb. 25, 1684–5. ii. James, Hartford; b. about 1623 ("aged about 58," June, 1681); m. (1) Ann Bishop, dau. of John, of Guilford; townsman, 1655, 1660, 1664; fought against the Pequots in 1657–8; appointed commissary in the King Philip War, 1675, and allowed £50 per annum for his services; he was also employed to lay out the bounds of several towns. His wife d. in 1676, and he m. (2) Bethia, widow of Samuel Stocking, and dau. of John Hopkins. She d. before Nov. 1695; he d. 1712. iii. Richard; d. 1639 (s. p.). iv. Martha; m. John Hannison, or Henderson, of H.

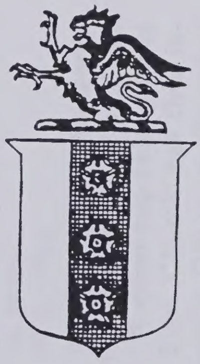
George Stocking, Cambridge; freeman, Mass., May 6, 1635; an original proprietor of Hartford; his home-lot in 1639 was on the south side of "the road from George Steel's to the South Meadow," and adjoining George Steele's lot on the west. He was surveyor of highways, 1654, 1662; chimney-viewer, 1659; freed from watching, etc., May, 1660; d. May 25, 1683, "at great age." His wife was Anna. — Ch.: i. Lydia, m. John Richards, of Hartford, son of Thomas. ii. Sarah, m. Samuel Olcott, of Hartford, son of Thomas. iii. Hannah, m. Andrew Benton, of Hartford. iv. Samuel, m. May 27, 1652, Bethia, dau. of John Hopkins, of Hartford; removed to Middletown about 1655; deputy, 1665, 1669, 1674; dea. in Middletown; d. Dec., 1683; his widow m. James Steele, of Hartford.

John Stone, an original proprietor, had an allotment of lands, but conveyed it to Samuel Stone by gift before 1640. Lechford speaks of him as "Mr. John Stone, of Hartford," Sept. 16, 1639; removed to Guilford, where he was one of the signers of the original compact in 1639. Lands were recorded to John Marsh, Feb. 1639–40; "part whereof did belong to John Stone and were by him given to Sam'l Stone, and so by the said Sam'l Stone unto John Marsh, of Hartford, and now belongeth to him and his heirs." His home-lot was on the west side of Front St.

Rev. Samuel Stone, son of John Stone, a freeholder of that place, was b. in Hertford, Co. Herts (usually at that time sounded Hartford); bapt. July 30, 1602, in the church of All Saints; entered at Emmanuel Coll., Cambridge, 1620; A.B., 1623; A.M., 1627. Recent discoveries show that a Samuel Stone, probably this one, was curate at Stisted, Co. Essex, near Chelmsford, from June 13, 1627 to Sept. 13, 1630. He came to New England with Cotton, Hooker, and other men of note, in the "Griffin," arriving at Boston, Sept. 4, 1633; chosen Teacher of the church at Cambridge, Oct. 11, 1633; freeman, Mass., May 14, 1634; removed to Hartford in 1636, where he was an original proprietor, and in 1639 his home-lot was on the north bank of the Little River, between those of Rev. Thomas Hooker and Elder William Goodwin. He served as chaplain to the troops under Capt. Mason in the Pequot War, 1637. His wife d. 1640, before Nov. 2 or 3, when Mr. Hooker mentions her death in a letter to Rev. T. Shepard, saying that she "smoaked out her days in the darkness of melancholy." He m. (2) before July, 1641, Elizabeth Allen, of Boston. After Mr. Hooker's decease he was the sole pastor of the First Church until his death, July 20, 1663. Inv. £563. 1. His widow m. (2) George Gardner, of Salem, afterward of Hartford, and d. in 1681. — Ch.: i. John (son of the 1st wife) graduated, Harvard College, 1653; "he had no Commencement part when his class took their second degree, having perhaps previously gone to England, where he received the degree of M.A. from the University of Cambridge." After the Restoration a "Mr. John Stone" was silenced at

Hellingley, in Sussex.[1] "Was this the graduate ?" His name was starred on the College catalogue before 1700. ii. Joseph, bapt. Oct. 18, 1646; not mentioned in his father's will. iii. Lydia, b. Jan. 22, 1647–8; d. young. iv. Son, bapt. April 29, 1649; prob. d. young. v. Abigail, b. Sept. 9, 1650; d. young (?). vi. Samuel, was at Harvard for a time about 1659, but left before graduation. He was colleague with Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, at Wethersfield, 1666–1669, and again in 1676; he also preached at Simsbury and Middletown, and perhaps other places, but "fell into intemperate habits, was excommunicated from the church, and wasted his whole estate." He never married; d. Oct. 8, 1683; "he was among his companions first at one, and then at another Taverne, and thence went in the evening to a friend's house (that of Henry Howard, who m. Sarah Stone), when his discourse was very bitter and offensive to some present; but going thence, the night being very dark, was found the next morning dead in the little River that runs through the town; having missed the bridge. He fell down upon the Rocks, and thence rowled or some way gott into the water at a little distance and there lay dead at break of day."[2] vii. Elizabeth, m. (1) William Sedgwick, of Hartford; (2) John Roberts, of Hartford, who removed to New Jersey (q. v.). viii. Rebecca, m. about 1657, Timothy Nash, of New Haven, who removed to Hartford (q. v.). ix. Mary, m. Joseph Fitch, of Hartford, before 1663 (q. v.). x. Sarah, m. Thomas Butler, of Hartford.

John Talcott was born in Braintree, Co. Essex, the son of John and Anne (Skinner) Talcott, and grandson of John Talcott, of Colchester, Co. Essex, living there in 1558, died in 1606, who was a son of John Talcott of Warwickshire. The Herald's visitation of Essex in 1558 gives the pedigree and arms of this family.[3] John Talcott the emigrant was a minor when his father died in 1604, and not of age in 1606, when he is mentioned in the will of his grandfather, who left him £40 to be paid when he reached the age of twenty-one. He m. in England, Dorothy, dau. of Mark Mott, of Braintree, son of Thomas Mott, of Sheme Hall, Co. Essex. He sailed from England, June 22, 1632, in the "Lion," with others of Mr. Hooker's company, and arrived in Boston Sept. 16, 1632; freeman, Mass., Nov. 6, 1632; deputy, May, 1634; March, 1634–5; May, 1635; March, 1635–6; May, 1636; removed to Hartford in 1636. His son, Lt.-Col. John Talcott, states in his memorandum book: "The kitchen that now stands on the north side of the house that I live in was the first house that my father built in Hartford, in Conn. colony, and was done by Nicholas Clark, the first winter that any Englishman rought or built in Hartford, which was in the year 1635. My father and mother and his family came to Hartford in the year 1636, and lived first in said Kitchen, which was first on the west side of the chimney. The great barn was built in the year 1636, and underpined in 1637, and was the first barn that was raised in the colony. The east side of this house that we live in, and was my father Talcott's, deceased, was built with the porch that is, in the year 1638, and the chimneys were built in 1638." His home-lot, in the distribution of 1639, was on the east side of Main St., and his house stood on the present corner of Main and Talcott Sts. Townsman, 1638. He was one of the Committee, who for the first time sat with the Court of Magistrates, 1637, and Deputy every following


THE TALCOTT ARMS.

---

[1] Rev. Ezekiel Rogers in his will, April 17, 1660, mentions his "loving nephew, Mr. Sam'l Stone of Conn., and his son John."

[2] John Whiting's letter to Increase Mather, Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., vol. viii. p. 469–472.

[3] See Harleian MSS., 1137, p. 148; also Talcott Pedigree, 7–21.

T HAMMATT PAPERS:

Samuel was a clothier; had a lot granted him by the town, March 7, 1726, near the Mill: Beginning at an Elm tree nigh the highway, and so by the high way on a straight line forty-eight feet to Mr. Farley's warehouse, then twenty one feet by said house to a stake at the lower corner of said ware house, then on a straight line fifty feet to a stake nigh the great rock, then nine feet to the Elm tree first mentioned.

Thomas Stacy 3, son of Thomas 2, with his wife and nine children removed to Salem, where they were received by the First Church, April 20, 1676. In his will dated Feb. 9, 1689-90, proved November 25, he mentions a farm in Ipswich, worth £200. He left a wife, Susannah, and children: Thomas, William, Joseph, Simon, John, Elisabeth, Mary, Susannah.

He was a miller.

SHERMAN, Samuel. June, 1636, Samuel Shoreman is possessed of one hundred acres of land, lying from the town to the north beyond a small River commonly called Egypt river.

He was disarmed November 20, for favoring Mrs. Hutchinson's views.

Granted to Thomas Shareman four acres, further end of common next Egypt river, January 4, 1678.

Thomas Sherman received a wound in the neck, in a battle with the Pequod Indians, July, 1637.

STEWART, William. A merchant, died Aug. 3, 1693.

Here lyeth ye body
of William Stewart
aged about 44 years
dyed August ye 3, 1693

He left a widow, Ann Stewart, and one child, Margaret, ten years old. His house and land were valued at £300. His whole estate £1447, 6, 4d. A silver cup belonging to the communion service of the First Church has this inscription; "Mr. William Stewart's Gift to ye Church of Ipswich, June, 1693."

Widow Ann Stewart married Col. Bartholmew Gedney

of Salem; and on a visit to Ipswich, died October 15, 1697. [See page 118.]

Duncan Stuart, had Katherine, born June 8, 1658.

SPILLER, Henry, and wife Sarah: had
John, born May 3, 1693.

Sarah Spiller, wife of John, died Sept. 12, 1723.

STARKWEATHER, John, wife Ann; had
John, born Sept. 16, 1680
Robert, born Novem 12, 1684

As tenant of John Appleton, he had rights of commonage, 1678.

1673. Nov: Robert Starkweather desired to have liberty to hold the house of Tho: Perrin & little neck for seven years. Granted.

March. Agreed with Robert Starkweather to keep ye sheep at ye neck.

1688. John Starkweather app'd keeper ot the Pound.

1673. Nov. Edward Bragg, bound to keep the town from any charge by his entertaining Robert Starkweather and his family.

1664. Aaron Pingry's will: "Fifty shillings, unto my wife, her son Jno: Starkweather.

STEVENS, Edward, and wife Martha, had
Samuel, born May 17, 1688
Thomas, born August 31, 1690
Edward, born March 2, 1692

1706, April 12. Grace Stevens of Ipswich, Relict Widow of Caleb Stevens of Ipswich, deceased, and former widow of Samuel Moses.

STONE, Nathaniel. Subscribed four shillings to Maj. Denison, 1648.

With Elisabeth his wife, sells to Joseph Jewett of Rowley, June 12, 1656, a house and land, having the house and land of Henry Archer towards the northwest; the street north east; John Woodam, south east; Henry Pindar south west.

Samuel was a clothier; had a lot granted him by the town, March 7, 1726, near the Mill: Beginning at an Elm tree nigh the highway, and so by the high way on a straight line forty-eight feet to Mr. Pasley's warehouse, then twenty one feet by said house to a stake at the lower corner of said ware house, then on a straight line fifty feet to a stake nigh the great rock, then nine feet to the Elm tree first mentioned.

Thomas Stacy 3, son of Thomas 2, with his wife and nine children removed to Salem, where they were received by the First Church, April 20, 1706. In his will dated Feb. 5, 1689-90, proved November 25, he mentions a farm in Ipswich, worth £300. He left a wife, Susannah, and children: Thomas, William, Joseph, Simon, John, Elizabeth, Mary, Susannah.

He was a miller.

SHERMAN, Samuel. June, 1636, Samuel Sherman is possessed of one hundred acres of land lying from the town to the north beyond a small River commonly called Egypt river.

He was disarmed November 20, for favoring Mrs. Hutchinson's views.

Granted to Thomas Sherman four acres, further end of common near Egypt river, January 4, 1635.

Thomas Sherman received a wound in the neck, in a battle with the Pequod Indians, July, 1637.

STEWART, William. A merchant, died Aug. 2, 1693.

Here lyeth ye body
of William Stewart
aged about 44 years
dyed August ye 2, 1693

He left a widow, Ann Stewart, and one child, Margaret, ten years old. His house and land were valued at £300. His whole estate £1447, 7 s. 4d. A silver cup belonging to the communion service of the First Church has this inscription: "Mr. William Stewart's Gift to ye Church of Ipswich, June, 1693."

Widow Ann Stewart married Col. Bartholomew Gedney of Salem; and on a visit to Ipswich, died October 15, 1697. [See page 118.]

Duncan Stuart, had Katherine, born June 8, 1658.

SPILLER, Henry, and wife Sarah; had
John, born May 3, 1692.
Sarah Spiller, wife of John, died Sept. 17, 1715.

STARKWEATHER, John, wife Ann; had
John, born Sept. 18, 1680
Robert, born Novem 11, 1684

As tenant of John Appleton, he had rights of commonage, 1678.

1679, Nov : Robert Starkweather desired to have liberty to hold the house of Thos: Ferris a little week for seven years. Granted

March. Agreed with Robert Starkweather to keep ye sheep at ye neck.

1685. John Starkweather app'd keeper of the Pound.

1679, Nov. Edward Bragg bound to keep the town from any charge by his entertaining Robert Starkweather and his family.

1684. Aaron Pingry's will: "Fifty shillings unto my wife, her son Jno : Starkweather.

STEVENS, Edward, and wife Martha, had
Samuel, born May 17, 1686
Thomas, born August 31, 1690
Edward, born March 7, 1692

1708, April 12. Grace Stevens of Ipswich, Relict Widow of Caleb Stevens of Ipswich, deceased, and former widow of Samuel Moses.

[illegible] Nathaniel. Subscribed four shillings to Maj. Denison, 1648.

With Elizabeth his wife, sells to Joseph Jewett of Rowley, January, 1650, a house and land, having the house and land of Henry Archer towards the northwest; the street north east; John Woodam south east; Henry Pindar south west.

Thomas Knowlton and Susanna his wife, February 26, 1655, sell to Sarah Stone wife of Dea. Simon Stone of Watertown, land lying in a flat or field called pequitt Lotts, having Sargeant French's on the west, William Pritchett east, the town river south, the town common north.

In 1660, June 20, the same Sarah sold to Daniel Hovey, with consent of husband, seventy acres in Topsfield, being the land that Townsmen of Ipswich did grant unto Richard Lumpkin, at that place called pye-brook. See Lumpkin, Richard.

William and Ester Stone had William born September 13, 1699.

Robert and Sarah Stone of Ipswich and Salem. Three sons: Robert, Benjamin, Samuel.

Robert Stone married Hannah Eager in 1685, and were both dead 1689, leaving two babes: Elisabeth and Robert. Benjamin Stone, brother of Robert, died about 1704.

Samuel Stone was in Salem in 1692, and had: Samuel, Robert, Elizabeth, Katherine, Mary.

May 29, 1693, Phebe Stone married Daniel Larcom.

1734. Benjamin Stone was at the Hamlet, and his wife died there, January, 1738.

Additional.

THE STONE FAMILY, IPSWICH.

Augustin Caldwell

William Stone married (1) Esther Cross, widow, pub. October 22, 1698.

He married (2) Elizabeth Bulley, pub. April 19, 1718.

William and Esther had:

William, born September 13, 1699.

William 2, son of William 1, married Elizabeth Downs, pub. June 11, 1717. He died, September 25, 1746; she died December 14, 1752.

Their children were:

John, born October 26, 1718
William, born Aug. 6, 1719, m. Abigail Hodgkins
Elizabeth, bap. September 18, 1720, died early
Samuel, born December, 1721, m. Elizabeth Bergen
Esther, bap. Sept. 20, 1724, m. Benja. Brown, 1748
Mary, bap. March 14, 1725, m. —— Severance, 1745
Sarah, married William Dean, 1748
Anna, baptized September 3, 1727
John, baptized May 12, 1728
Edward, bap. July 4, 1731,
    m. (1) Lucy Hodgkins, Feb. 16, 1754
    m. (2) Hannah Lampson, 1778
James, bap. July 21, 1734
Elizabeth, born 1737

William Stone 3, (William 2, William 1,) m. Abigail Hodgkins, published October 30, 1741. Children:

Daniel and Samuel, twins, born 1744: Samuel married (1) Esther Perkins, 1767; (2), Eliza'h Hodgkins, 1785. He died Dec. 18, 1834. She died Nov. 18, 1834, aged 86 years.
Abigail, born 1746, died 1788
Elizabeth, born 1747, married Joseph Wise
Esther, baptized November 24, 1751
Mary, baptized August 4, 1754
Hannah, married Job Smith, 1788
Sarah, married Abram Patch, 1789
Dorcas, married William Smith, 1796

Samuel Stone 3, (William 2, William 1,) married Eliz'h Bergen, published November 10, 1744. Children:

Elizabeth, born 1742, married Nath'l Treadwell
Samuel, born 1747, William, born 1750, both d. e.
William, bap. Sept. 22, 1751, m. Sarah Mansfield
Susannah, born 1757, married Benjamin Kimball
Robert Bergen, born 1759; Patience, born 1752
Esther, born 1764, m. William Cressey, Jun'r
Lucy, m. Winthrop Runnels, Lee, N. H., 1783
Samuel, born Sept 5, 1768, m. Abigail Spiller, 1792

William Stone 4, (Samuel 3, William 2, William 1,) married Sarah Mansfield, 1774. She died Dec. 3, 1832, aged seventy-seven years.

He was a Soldier of the Revolution, and was killed by the explosion of the magazine during the engagement of the Wasp and Frolic.

The children of William and Sarah:

Robert, married Mary Harris
William, born Jan. 26, 1778, m. Polly Hovey

William Stone 6, (William 4, Samuel 3, William 2, William 1,) married Polly Hovey, September 12, 1801. Their children:

William, married Mary L. Lord, 1831
Mary J. married Amos Dixon, 1831
Elizabeth P. married Isaac D. Buzzel, 1831
Almira, married Perley Scott, 1839
John B. married (1) Sarah Stanly, 1847
(2) Sophronia A. Burnham (3) Mary Pace
Caroline, married John Gilbert

Robert Stone 5, (William 4, Samuel 3, William 2, William 1,) m. Mary Harris, March 13, 1796, and had:

Robert, born 1797, died 1825, aged 28 years.
Mary, born Aug. 23, 1798, m. John Raines 1815

Robert Stone 6, (Robert 5, William 4, Samuel 3, William 2, William 1,) married (1) Anna Hodgkins, 1818; she died February 8, 1820, aged twenty years. He m. (2) Hannah Shatswell, 1821. He died April 7, 1825, aged 28. He had:

Robert Stone, born November 23, 1823

Others of the name on the Ipswich Records:

Josiah Stone and Dorothy Fuller, pub. July, 1715

Benjamin Stone, at the Hamlet, and Elizabeth Annable, pub. October, 1721; she died January, 1738.

He m. Mary Edwards, Wenham, pub. Nov. 1739.

Remember Stone and Benj. Allen, married 1725, both of Beverly.

David Stone and Elisabeth Corning, m. 1726, Beverly.

Mary Stone and Nathan Jackson, m. 1726.

Susannah Stone and John Barrow, m. 1733.

Dorothy Stone of Gloucester and Thomas Varney of Ipswich, married 1751.

Martha Stone and Ambrose Dodge, married 1762.

Benjamin Stone and Lucy Roberts, m. Jan. 25, 1766.

Hannah Stone and Edmund Potter, of Sutton, married July 28, 1770.

Elizabeth B. Stone and Simon Kinsman, m. 1829.

Widow Susannah Stone died May 8, 1800.

STOCKWELL, William. Had a seat in the Meeting-house in 1700. Married Sarah Lambert, April 14, 1685.

STINSON, Stimson, George and Alice his wife, had:

George, born June 10, died July, 1677
Richard, born March 10, 1678
Elizabeth, born January 1, 1680
Allis, born February 18, 1684
Sarah, born June 14, 1691
George, born August 27, 1693
Mary, born March 24, 1695

STORY, William. Was a subscriber to Major Denison 1648. Had a share and a half in Plum Island, 1664.

In 1679 he was a voter in Town affairs, with the addition of "senior."

Mary Story, his daughter, joined the Church by taking the Covenant, April 12, 1674.

He sold a lot of land to William Knowlton, previous to February 12, 1643.

He purchased, Jan. 1, 1655, of William Symonds, Gent. and John West, yeoman, two lots of land, adjoining other land which he had bought of Robert Kinsman, seven acres of which was granted by the town of Ipswich to John Wedgewood.

He was Surveyor of Highways, 1662. He then had the addition of "carpenter."

e

STONE

THE FAMILY

OF

JOHN STONE

ONE OF THE

FIRST SETTLERS OF GUILFORD, CONN.

BY

WILLIAM L. STONE 2d.

"HIS IPSIS LEGENDIS, REDEO IN MEMORIAM MORTUORUM."
De Senectute.

ALBANY
JOEL MUNSELL'S SONS
1888

Gc
929.2
St74

INTRODUCTORY.

VARIOUS have been the traditions concerning the origin of the Stone family in America. The most commonly accepted one has been that six brothers came over in a vessel of their own to Watertown, Mass.; that their names respectively were Deacon Simon (others say Rev. Simon) Stone, William Stone, John Stone; Deacon Gregory Stone, Isaac Stone and Rev. Samuel Stone; that the first three settled at Watertown (some say "Little Cambridge" and Dorchester), William and John at Guilford, Conn., and Rev. Samuel at Hartford in the same colony. This tradition further states that they were all the sons of the Rev. Samuel Stone, a non-conformist divine of Hertfordshire, Eng., and educated at Emanuel College, Cambridge, and a lecturer in Torcester, Northamptonshire (*vide* Cotton Mather's *Magnalia*, Vol. I, p. 392–5, Hartford, 1820).

On the other hand, and in direct conflict with the above, a "History of the First Church in Hartford, Conn.," states that Rev. Samuel Stone was a son of John Stone, a freeholder of Hertford, Eng. This is based on investigations made in England and on the Records of Hertford, and so far as the ancestry of Rev. Samuel is concerned, this statement is undoubtedly the correct one. The register of the "Church of All Saints," Hertford (not Hereford), Eng., has the following entries of the baptisms of Rev. Samuel and his brothers and sisters.

Jeremyas,	son	of	John	Stone,	bapt.	Feb. 18, 1599.
Samuel,	"	"	"	"	"	July 30, 1602.
Jerome,	"	"	"	"	"	Sept. 29, 1604.
John,	"	"	"	"	"	July 6, 1607.
Mary,	daughter	"	"	"	"	Jan. 13, 1609.
Ezechiell,	son	"	"	"	"	Nov. 1, 1612.

Lidda,	daughter	of John Stone, bapt.	April 17, 1616.
Elizabeth,	"	" " " "	Oct. 21, 1621.
Sara,	"	" " " "	April 3, 1625.
Ezechiell,	son	" " " "	April 27, 1629.
Jeremy,	buried	Jan. 19, 1601.	
John,	"	Oct. 8, 1609.	
Ezechiell,	"	April 27, 1629.	
Lidea,	"	Aug. 10, 1635.	

This record seems, moreover, wholly to explode the tradition of the "Six Brothers"; for Rev. Samuel was the son of *John*, not of *Samuel*, and Simon and Gregory could hardly have been his brothers, even supposing that the fact that their baptisms do not appear on the Hertford Register was from neglect to record them or from some other cause, since it is known (from their ages) that Simon was born in 1585 and Gregory in 1590. It is therefore extremely unlikely that they were the brothers of Samuel, whose father continued to have children as late as 1629.

It has also been stated that Simon Stone "came over from Ipswich in the ship 'Increase,' Apr. 15, 1635." Of John Stone, we may state that we have come across no less than ten of that name who early settled in New England. A Stone genealogy of the Rhode Island branch says that a John Stone, aged forty, came to Salem, Mass., in April, 1635, from Hawkhurst, Kent Co., Eng., in the ship "Elizabeth," where he remained for some years plying a ferry between that village and Beverly, finally removing to Guilford, Conn. A Hugh Stone, also, settled in Cranston, R. I., and was the founder of the Stones in that State.

It would appear from the foregoing that it is useless to trace the Stone family in America from a single source. There were doubtless many of that name who were among the earliest emigrants to the colonies, and who, in all probability, were in no wise related to each other.

Fortunately, however, for us, no such obscurity envelops our New England ancestor; and while it might have been pleasant to believe that we were directly descended from Rev. Samuel Stone, the founder of Hartford and the faithful companion and friend of the devoted Hooker, yet the contrary

finds more than its compensation in the certainty with which patient investigation has answered the question, Who was our American ancestor?

The head of our line in America was **John Stone**, a son of Rev. Samuel Stone, a non-comformist divine of Hereford (not Hertford), Herefordshire, England. He was born, about 1610, in Hereford[1] on the River Wye, near Guildford, Surrey Co., England. John Stone and his brother William came to New England in the Rev. Henry Whitfield's[2] first "Guilford Company," having set sail from England, May 20, 1639. When the ship had been about a week out these brothers, with William Leete (afterwards a Royal Governor of Connecticut) and others of their companions, entered into a written agreement, or, as it was called a "plantation covenant"[3] in which they expressed a purpose to settle near Quinnipeack (New Haven). Between the 10th and the 15th of July of the same year their ship anchored in the harbor of New Haven—the first vessel that had ever entered it. The little company at once began looking about for a spot upon which to establish themselves; and, soon deciding upon Menunkatuck (or Guilford, as the Palefaces chose to rechristen the place), before winter had built their houses and had moved into them. The deed of the township was obtained from the great Mohegan sachem Uncas, who claimed the land in virtue of the conquest of the Pequods in which he had assisted—the consideration paid to him, being four coats, two kettles, four fathoms of wampum, four hatchets, and three hoes. They called the town Guilford from Guildford,

---

[1] Hereford is still noted for the number of its dissenting churches. *Hereford*, Herefordshire, on the Wye, must not be confounded with *Hertford*, Hertfordshire, on the Lea. The confounding of these distinct towns has undoubtedly caused the confusion between the two Samuels, and probably furnishes the key to what has hitherto seemed difficult of explanation. Hartford, Conn., founded by Rev. Samuel Stone, the son of John, the freeholder, took its name from Hertford, England, the birth-place of Rev. Samuel. Hertford is pronounced Hartford, in England, just the same as Derby is pronounced Darby, and Clerk is pronounced Clark.

[2] Pastor of the First Church in Guilford, Connecticut. For a picture of the first stone house in Guilford (still in good preservation) which was the residence of this divine until his return to England in 1650, see appendix No. I.

[3] For this "covenant" in full, the names of its signers, and also for a brief sketch of Governor Leete, see appendix, No. II.

Eng.—a borough-town and the capital of Surrey—where many of them had lived.

From the tenor of the Preamble to the "Covenant" both brothers appear to have been God-fearing men. Both cultivated farms; William eking out his income by keeping an inn[1] and John by the vocation of clothier and mason; it being no uncommon thing, in those days, for two or even more trades to be united in one person. John was also for many years the town constable—an office which was far more respectable then than that of sheriff is now. He seems to have been a man well thought of among his fellows, since his family not only intermarried with that of Gov. Leete, but he was often employed by the selectmen of the town as referee in various cases in which high character and strict probity were required.

As this work has been prepared for the family solely, many of the incidents here narrated will not be deemed trivial by its members. This little book, in fact, may be likened to a "family gathering" where the talk naturally turns on personal traits, anecdotes, etc.; and as a well-bred stranger—should such an one chance to be present—will listen, perchance amusedly, but not sneeringly, so, if any one, other than the Stone family, peruse this volume, I trust — for, of course, he is well-bred — he will consider himself in the position of the chance guest.

In the preparation of this genealogy I have derived much kindly assistance from Dr. Alvan Talcott of Guilford, Conn., to whom I here return my hearty thanks.[2]

Finally: I would call particular attention, first, to the MS. Journal of Stephen Stone (105) a "Minute Man" of the Revolution, as illustrating in a graphic manner the difficulties Washington had to surmount in keeping his troops together; and, secondly, to the remarkable occult and psychological experiences which seem to run through the whole family. "There are more things in Heaven and Earth, Horatio, than are dreamt of in your philosophy!"

William L. Stone.

Jersey City Heights, *Oct.* 1, 1887.

---

[1] For the genealogy of William during the first, second and third generations, see appendix, No. III.

[2] Dr. Talcott lives in the old homestead of John, the head of our house.

APPENDIX NO. III.

Genealogy of William the brother of John (1) for several generations.

1

William Stone, a sketch of whose after career is given in the Introduction, came to Guilford, with his wife Hannah in the first (Rev. Mr. Whitfield's) Company. He married, 2d, in 1659, Mary Hughes; and died in Nov. 1683.

CHILDREN:

2. William, b. 1642; m. 1st, Hannah Wolfe, and 2d, Mary ——.
3. Hannah, b. 1644; m. John Norton.
4. Benajah, b. 1649; m. Hester Kirby.

2

William Stone, son of William (1) married, 1st, Feb. 20, 1674, Hannah Wolfe, daughter of Edward Wolfe of Lynn, and 2d, Mary. He died Sept. 28, 1730. Hannah died March 28, 1712. Mary died July 6, 1732.

CHILDREN:

5. Samuel, b. Mar. 15, 1675; s., d. Apr. 8, 1675.
6. William, b. Mar. 22, 1676; m. Sarah Hatch; d. Sept. 21, 1753.
7. Hannah, b. July 27, 1678; m. William Leete.
8. Daniel, b. July 27, 1680; m. Elizabeth Talmadge; d. 1713.
9. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 20, 1682; m. Joseph Bishop; d. May 16, 1767.
10. Josiah, b. May 22, 1685; m. Temperance Osborn.
11. Stephen, b. March 1, 1690; m. Elizabeth Leman; d. Dec. 24, 1753.

12. Joshua, b. May 3, 1692; m. Susannah Parmelee; d. May 20, 1730.
13. Abigail, b. Dec. 1, 1697; m. Nathaniel Bishop; d. Sept. 13, 1758.

4

Benajah Stone, son of William (1), m. Hester Kirby. He died July 3, 1738.

CHILDREN:

14. Benajah, b. ; m. Hannah de Wolfe.
15. Hester, b. Nov. 13, 1676; m. Bezaleel Bristol.
16. Mary, b. Oct. 9, 1681; d. s.
17. Abraham; no children; died Jan. 27, 1703.

6

William Stone, son of William (2), m. Oct. 28, 1701, Sarah Hatch of Guilford, b. 1681. He died Sept. 21, 1753. She died Nov. 26, 1751.

CHILDREN:

18. Ezra, b. June 12, 1703; s.; d. July 18, 1703.
19. Jehiel, b. Nov. 11, 1704; m. Sarah ; d. Oct. 18, 1780.
20. Thankful, b. June 10, 1708; s.; d. y.
21. Thankful, b. June 25, 1710; m. Daniel Hubbard; d. Aug. 13, 1729.
22. Daniel, b. Aug. 29, 1711; m. Leah Norton; d. Dec. 23, 1782.
23. Reliance, b. Sept. 24, 1712; m. Abraham Bradley; d. Apr. 1, 1757.
24. Zeroiah, b. July 14, 1715; m. John Hubbard; d. Jan. 8, 1769.
25. Ezra, b. July 14, 1717; m. Elizabeth Osborn; d. March 20, 1798.
26. Beata, b. June 26, 1723; s.; d. July 27, 1727.

8

Daniel Stone, son of William (2), born July 27, 1680; married January 21, 1708, Elizabeth Talmadge. He died in 1713.

CHILD:

27. Enos, b. June 19, 1709; m. Sarah Munsen.

10

Josiah Stone, son of William (2), m. Temperance Osborne, June 29, 1705.

CHILDREN:

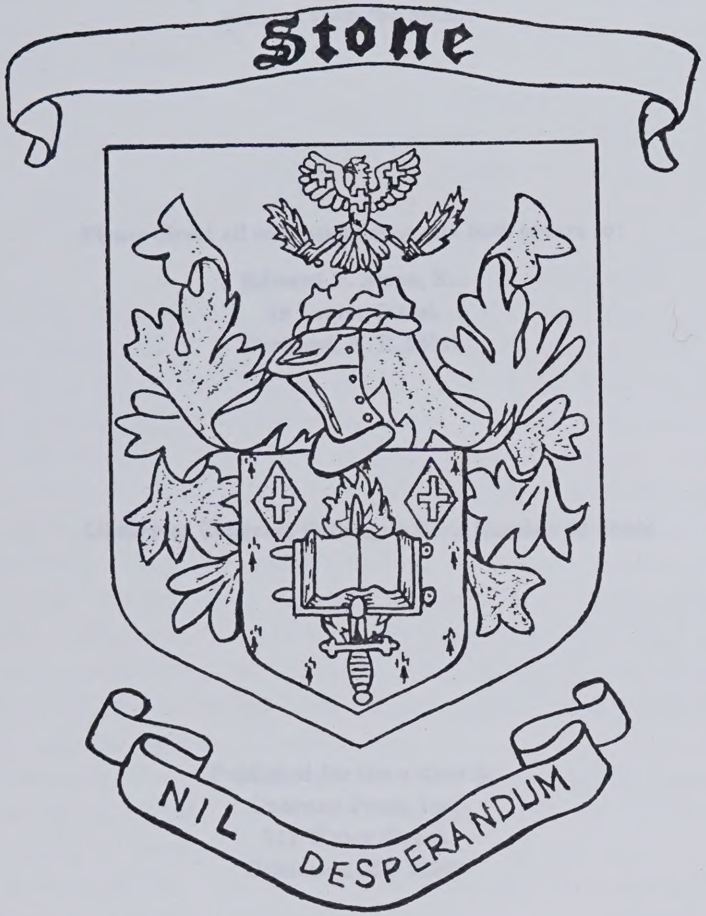
28. Temperance, b. Oct. 13, 1706.
29. Josiah, b. Apr. 10, 1710.
30. Sylvanus, b. Oct. 17, 1713.
31. Benjamin, b. Oct. 4, 1720.
32. Temperance, b. Aug. 10, 1723.
33. Beriah, b. Dec. 13, 1726.
34. Mary, b. Oct. 30, 1730.

11

Stephen Stone, son of William (2), married Elizabeth Leman, daughter of Christopher Leman and Esther Barnet, b. Oct. 9, 1691. He died Dec. 24, 1753.

CHILDREN:

35. Stephen, b. Feb. 3, 1713; s; d. y.
36. Irene, b. Feb. 1, 1715; m. John Bacon.
37. Submit, b. Mar. 25, 1717; m. John Evarts.
38. Prudence, b. Dec. 2, 1719; m. John Nubey.
39. Stephen, b. Aug. 13, 1721; m. Rebecca Bishop.
40. Aaron, b. Jan. 15, 1726; s; d. Jan. 1, 1737.
41. Charles, b. July 22, 1733; m. Tryphena Collins.
42. Abijah, b. July 7, 1734; s; d. Mar. 20, 1736.
43. Elizabeth, b. May 20, 1738.


Stone
NIL DESPERANDUM

STONE

—1639—

THE FAMILY

of

William Stone

one of the

First Settlers

of

Guilford, Connecticut

by

Edward Perry Stone Sr.

Cortland, New York

—1980—

Copyright © 1980
Edward P. Stone, Sr.
All rights reserved

Permission to reproduce
in any form may be
secured from the author

Please direct all correspondence and book orders to:

Edward P. Stone, Sr.
19 Louise Street
Cortland, N.Y. 13045

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number 80-66366

Published for the author by
Gateway Press, Inc.
111 Water Street
Baltimore, MD 21202

Made in the United States of America

$10.95 5-5BLA Aug 85-1980 PO 13380

Introduction

2094549

The principal objective of this book is to provide a printed genealogy for the family of William Stone (1608-1683). Previous to this time, two genealogies about his brother, John, were published. The first genealogy was titled "The Family Of John Stone", and it was written by William L. Stone, 2d and published in 1888. The second book was titled "Book II of The Family of John Stone", and it was published by Truman Lewis Stone in 1897. Both of these books only briefly discussed our subject's family. This book covers William's family in much greater detail. However, the first three generations of John Stone are included in Appendix one of this book for the concerned genealogist.

Major Geographical coverage is as follows.

Location:	From Circa:	To Circa:
Guilford, Conn.	1639	1740
Litchfield Co., Conn.	1730	1800
Bradford Co., Pa.	1800	Present
Minnehaha Co., S. D.	1870	Present

Many of the descendants are scattered about other areas of the United States. The reader can refer to the place index for specific locations.

A considerable portion of this book is devoted to the descendants of Edmund Stone who was Baptized in 1764 at New Milford, Connecticut and died in 1814 at Bridgewater, Susquehanna county, Pennsylvania. Edmund was an early pioneer of Bradford county, Pennsylvania, having settled there in 1803. His grandson, Edward Stanton Stone (1842-1894), was the progenitor of the Stone family of South Dakota. The latter can be considered a rather large branch of the family tree.

Since there was considerable inter-marriage between the Stone and Ingham families of Bradford county, Pennsylvania, a brief account of the Ingham family is included in Appendix four. Some of the poetic writings of Rebecca (Ingham) Stone are given throughout the text.

Canfield Stone, (1765-1836) and four generations of his descendants are also included. Canfield Resided in New

Milford, Connecticut, and his family settled in Forest Lake township, Susquehanna county, Pennsylvania.

For those of you who are unaccustomed to reading genealogies, this book uses a common system that has developed through long usage. For example, if you see Philemon(Edmund^6, Ithiel^5, Benajah^4, Benajah^3, Benajah^2, William^1) this, interpreted, means that Philemon was the seventh generation in this country and that his father was Edmund, his grandfather was Ithiel, and so on. The book is referenced after an account of the children, and it includes a text book Bibliography. Some typical abbreviations and symbols used in the book are as follows.

m.	Married
ch.	Child/Children
d.	died.
d.y.	died young
%.	divorced
+	carried forward

In the compilation of this genealogy, many family members contributed freely of their time. Much credit for their efforts is due: Mrs. Norma Alink, Mrs. Mary Bardell, Dayton L. Birchard, Mrs. Charlotte S. Burr, Mrs. Zaidee Evans, Mrs. Patricia W. Goff, Mrs. Carl Johann, Mrs. Lawrence Kerwick, Mrs. Analee Kirkwood, Mrs. K. A. Manning, Mrs. Adel Schumacher, Mrs. Alexander Shaffer, Mrs. Helen Smith, Mrs. Ordella Smith, Eldon Stone, Philip P. Stone, Walter G. Stone, Wealtha Stone, William L. Stone, Mrs. Bonnie Wagner, Mrs. Helen Weniger, Richard L. Weniger. I also wish to credit my wife for typing.

While compiling and editing this data, it has been my sincere desire to avoid doing injustice to anyone, whether a member of the family or otherwise.

The compiler welcomes any corrections and/or additions regarding this family. This material will be saved in the event that a supplement is produced in the future.

In concluding, it is my hope that the descendants will be able to reassert themselves with their roots and establish new family ties. Since this is a growing family, it is my wish that the family members will enter their family records on the blank forms provided at the end of this book.

Table of Contents

First Generation: 1
Second Generation: 4
Third Generation: 6
Fourth Generation: 9
Fifth Generation: 16
Sixth Generation: 24
Seventh Generation: 35
Eighth Generation: 66
Ninth Generation: 90
Tenth Generation: 111
Eleventh Generation: 121
Appendix I: (Family of John Stone) 122
Appendix II: (Canfield Stone Descendants) 128
Appendix III: (Hopkins/Hagan/Johann Line) 142
Appendix IV: (Ingham Family) 143
Appendix V: (Family of Elijah Stone) 149
Appendix VI: (Family of Homer B. Stone) 153
Bibliography: 157
Stone Index: 159
Stone's Spouses & Friends (except charts) Index: 163
Place Index: 176
Blank Forms for private family records: 179

[illegible]
alogies, this book uses a common system that has developed through long usage. For example, if you see Fullsson(Ronnie)^8, Ittiel^7, Benjamin^6, Benson^5, William^4) Odia, interpreted, means that Fullsson was the seventh generation in this country and that his father was Benson, his grandfather was Ittiel, and so on. The book is catalogued after, an account of the children, and it includes a short book bibliography. Some typical abbreviations and symbols used in the book are as follows:

m. .... married
ch. .... Child/Children
d. .... died
d.y. .... died young
x. .... divorced
* .... carried forward

In the compilation of this genealogy, many family members contributed freely of their time. Much credit for their efforts is due: Mrs. Norma Alton, Mrs. Mary Barbell, Darren L. Blechard, Mrs. Charlotte S. Burr, Mrs. Fatima Evans, Mrs. Patricia W. Goff, Mrs. Carl Johnes, Mrs. Lawrence Gorvick, Mrs. Louise Kirkwood, Mrs. E. A. Manning, Mrs. Adel Schoenborn, Mrs. Alexander Shaffer, Mrs. Helen Smith, Mrs. Cornelia Smith, Elden Stone, Phillip Stone, Walter C. Stone, Wellfine Stone, William L. Stone, Mrs. Rosalie Wagner, Mrs. Helen Wesiger, Richard L. Wesiger. I also wish to credit my wife for typing.

While compiling and editing this data, it has been my sincere desire to avoid doing injustice to anyone, whether a member of the family or otherwise.

The compiler welcomes any corrections and/or additions regarding this family. This material will be saved in the event that a supplement is produced in the future.

In concluding, it is my hope that the descendants will be able to reconnect themselves with their roots and establish new family ties. Since this is a growing family, it is my wish that the family members will enter their family records on the blank forms provided at the end of this book.

Table of

First Generation:..................
Second Generation:..................
Third Generation: ....
Fourth Generation: ....
Fifth Generation: ....
Sixth Generation: ....
Seventh Generation: ....
Eighth Generation: ....
Ninth Generation: ....
Tenth Generation: ....
Eleventh Generation: ....
Appendix I: (Family of John St
Appendix II: (Canfield Stone L
Appendix III: (Hopkins/Stagey/
Appendix IV: (Lucas Family)
Appendix V: (Family of Elijah
Appendix VI: (Family of Homer
Bibliography: ....
Stone Index: ....
Stone's Spouses & Friends Ind
Place Index: ....
Blank Forms for private famil

Rev. Samuel Stone, the head of the family treated herein was born in England. He was a Non-conformist Divine of Hereford (not Hertford), near Guildford, Surrey England on the River Wye.

Since he was a Non-Conformist, no record of his marriage or ancestry exists in English Parish Records. He is often confused with the Reverend Samuel Stone of Hertford, England, son of John Stone of Hertfordshire.

Children of Samuel and ______ Stone:

+ 1 i. WILLIAM STONE, b. C 1608; d. 16 Nov. 1683;
m. Hannah _______, b. ________; d. 1655.
m/2 1659 Mary Hughes, widow of Richard Hughes.

ii. JOHN STONE, b. C 1610; d. Feb. 1687; m. Mary _______, b. __________; d. ___________.

FIRST GENERATION

1. WILLIAM STONE, (Rev. Samuel) was born about 1608, at Hereford, near Guildford, Surrey, England, on the River Wye. He was a son of the Reverend Samuel, of Herefordshire, England.

William Stone, accompanied by his brother, John, sailed from England 30 May 1639 with the Reverend Henry Whitfield and others. When the ship was out to sea, William and all the others entered into a written agreement. This document has come down to us as the "Guilford Covenant", a copy of which is as follows.

"Guilford Covenant"

We whose names are here underwritten, intending by God's gracious permission to plant ourselves in New England, and if it may be, in the southerly part about Quinnipiack, do faithfully promise each, for ourselves and our families and those that belong to us, that we will, the Lord assisting us sit down and join ourselves together in one entire plantation and be helpful each to the other in any common work, according to every man's ability and as need shall require, and we promise not to desert or leave each other or the plantation, but with the consent of the rest, or the greater part of the company who have entered into this engagement. As to our gathering together in a church way and the choice of officers and members to be joined together in that way, we do refer ourselves, until such time, as it shall please God to settle us in our plantation. In witness whereof we subscribe our names, this first of June 1639.

Robert Kitchell
John Bishop
Francis Bushnell
William Chittenden
William Leete
Thomas Jones
John Jurdon
John Hoadly
William Stone
John Stone
William Plane
Richard Gutritge
John Hughes
William Dudley
John Permely
John Mepham
Abraham Cruttenden
Thomas Norton
Francis Chatfield
William Halle
Thomas Naish
Henry Kingsnorth
Henry Doude
Thomas Cooke
Henry Whitfield

In July the ship " St. John " entered the harbor of Quinnipack or New Haven. It was then decided that they would settle about halfway between two existing settlements at Menunkatuck. They purchased land from the Mohegan Sachem Uncas, and named it Guilford, after Guildford, England where many of them had lived. Before winter set in, this group had built dwellings and settled therein.

William Stone's home lot consisted of three (3) acres and twenty (20) rods on the east side of Fair Street, and he also owned a farm in Guilford. William was a tailor, and he also kept the first ordinary or tavern in Guilford.

Mr. Stone was accompanied by his first wife Hannah, when he came to America. She died in 1655. He then married in 1659 Mary, widow of Richard Hughes, of Guilford. He died 16 November 1683.

Children of William & Hannah ________ Stone:

+ 2 i. WILLIAM STONE, b. 1642; d. 28 Sept. 1730;
m. 20 Feb. 1674 Hannah Wolfe; m/2 Mary
(Penfield) Lewis (?)

3 ii. HANNAH STONE, b. 1644; d. 8 Mar. 1704;
m. 1664 John Norton, b. in England, son of
Thomas Norton of Guilford.

+ 4 iii. BENAJAH STONE, b. 1647; d. 3 July 1738;
m. 1673 Hester Kirby, b. 1652; d. ________.

5 iv. SARAH STONE, b. ________; d. 1675.

References:

John W. Jordan, Genealogy - Northern Pennsylvania (New York: Lewis Historical Publishing Co., 1913) Vol. III, P. 1402

William L. Stone 2d, The Family of John Stone (Albany: Joel Munsell's sons, 1888) P. 153

SECOND GENERATION

2. WILLIAM STONE,(William^1) was born 1642 at Guilford, onnecticut, first son of William and Hannah (_____) Stone. e first married on 20 February 1674, Hannah Wolfe, daughter f Edward Wolfe of Lynn, and married second, Mary (______). e died 28 September 1730. Hannah died 28 March 1712, and ary died 6 July 1732.

Children of William & Hannah (Wolfe) Stone:

6 i. SAMUEL STONE, b. 15 Mar. 1675; d. 8 Apr. 1675.
7 ii. WILLIAM STONE, b. 22 Mar. 1676; d.21 Sept. 1753; m. 28 Oct. 1701 Sarah Hatch, b. 17 May 1682; d. 28 Nov. 1761.
8 iii. HANNAH STONE, b. 27 July 1678; m. William Leete II.
9 iv. DANIEL STONE, b. 27 July 1680; d. 1713; m. 21 Jan. 1708 Elizabeth Talmadge.
10 v. ELIZABETH STONE, b. 20 Nov. 1682; d. 16 May 1767; m. Joseph Bishop.
11 vi. JOSIAH STONE, b. 22 May 1685; d. _______; m. 29 June 1705 Temperance Osborn.
12 vii. STEPHEN STONE, b. 1 Mar. 1690; d. 24 Dec.1753; m. Elizabeth Leman, b. 9 Oct. 1691, dau. of Christopher and Esther (Barnett) Leman.
13 viii. JOSHUA STONE, b. 3 May 1692; d. 20 May 1730; m. Susannah Parmelee, b. 19 Jan. 1693.
14 ix. ABIGAIL STONE, b. 1 Dec. 1697; d. 13 Sept. 1758; m. Nathaniel Bishop.

eferences:

William L. Stone 2d. The Family of John Stone (Albany: oel Munsell's Sons, 1888) P. 153 and 154.

"Guilford, Connecticut Vital Records" In Barbour Index.

4. BENAJAH STONE (1),(William^1)was born 1647 in Guilford, Connecticut, second son of William and Hannah Stone. He was married in 1673 to Hester Kirby, born 1652. She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hinds) Kirby of Middletown, Connecticut. Benajah died 3 July 1738 in Guilford at the age of ninety-one years.

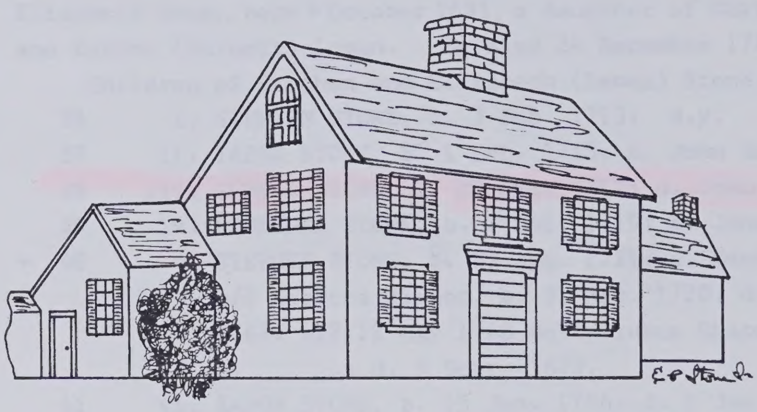
Children of Benajah (1) & Hester (Kirby) Stone:

+ 15 i. BENAJAH STONE (2), b. 1674; d. Nov. 1714; m. 15 Aug. 1702 Hannah DeWolfe.
16 ii. HESTER STONE, b. 13 Nov. 1676; m. Benzaleel Bristol.
17 iii. MARY STONE, b. 9 Oct. 1681.
18 iv. ABRAHAM STONE, b. 27 Jan. 1703; no issue.

References:

William L. Stone 2d. The Family of John Stone (Albany: Joel Munsell's Sons, 1888) P. 154

"Guilford, Connecticut Vital Records" In Barbour Index.



BENAJAH STONE'S HOUSE
Long Hill Road
North Guilford, Connecticut
Circa 1730

25% Cotton 25% Cotton 25% Cotton

THIRD GENERATION

7. WILLIAM STONE,(William^2,William^1) was born 22 March 1676. Second son of William and Hannah (Wolfe) Stone. He married 28 October 1701 Sarah Hatch, born 17 May 1682; and died 28 November 1761. She was the daughter of Jonathan and Abigail or Bethia (Weeks) Hatch of Barnstable. He died 21 September 1753.

Children of William & Sarah (Hatch) Stone:

19 i. EZRA STONE, b. 12 June 1703; d. 18 July 1703.

+ 20 ii. JEHIEL STONE, b. 11 Nov. 1704; d. 18 Oct. 1780; m. Sarah ____, b. ______; d. 8 Nov. 1728. m/2 10 June 1730 Ruth White, b. 28 Sept. 1703; d. 28 Mar. 1774.

21 iii. THANKFUL STONE, b. 19 June 1708; d.y.

22 iv. THANKFUL STONE, b. 25 June 1710; d. 13 Aug. 1729; m. Daniel Hubbard.

+ 23 v. DANIEL STONE, b. 29 Aug. 1711; d. 23 Dec.1782; m. Leah Norton.

24 vi. RELIANCE STONE, b. 24 Sept. 1712; d. 1 Apr. 1757; m. Abraham Bradley.

25 vii. ZEROIAH STONE, b. 14 July 1715; d. 8 Jan. 1769; m. John Hubbard.

+ 26 viii. EZRA STONE, b. 14 July 1717; d. 20 Mar. 1798; m. 18 Mar. 1739/40 Elizabeth Osborn.

27 ix. BEATA STONE, b. 26 June 1723; d. 27 July 1727.

9. DANIEL STONE,(William^2,William^1) was born 27 July 1680, third son of William and Hannah (Wolfe) Stone. He married 21 January 1708 Elizabeth Talmadge. He died in 1713.

Child of Daniel and Elizabeth (Talmadge) Stone:

28 i. ENOS STONE, b. 19 June 1709; d. _________; m. Sarah Munsen.

11. JOSIAH STONE,(William^2,William^1) was born 22 May 1685, fourth son of William and Hannah (Wolfe) Stone. He married 29 June 1705 Temperance Osborn.

Children of Josiah and Temperance (Osborn) Stone:

29 i. TEMPERANCE STONE, b. 13 Oct. 1706.

+ 30 ii. JOSIAH STONE, B. 10 Apr. 1710; d. 1771; m. 14 Sept. 1738 Hannah Barrus.

+ 31 iii. SYLVANUS STONE, b. 17 Oct. 1713;d. 13 Dec.1785; m. 12 Mar. 1733/34 Lydia Wright, b. __; d.___; m/2 Anne______, b. ____; d. 25 Jan. 1789.

+ 32 iv. BENJAMIN STONE, b. 4 Oct. 1720; d. _______; m. 28 Feb. 1739/40 Sarah Peck.

33 v. TEMPERANCE STONE, b. 10 Aug. 1723.

+ 34 vi. BERIAH STONE, b. 13 Dec. 1726; d. _________; m. 18 Feb. 1750 Deidamia Smith.

35 vii. MARY STONE, b. 30 Oct. 1730.

References:

William L. Stone 2d, *The Family of John Stone* (Albany: Joel Munsell's sons, 1888) P. 154 & 155.

"Guilford, Connecticut Vital Records" in *Barbour Index*.

12. STEPHEN STONE,(William^2,William^1)was born 1 March 1690 fifth son of William and Hannah (Wolfe) Stone. He married Elizabeth Leman, born 9 October 1691, a daughter of Christopher and Esther (Barnett) Leman. He died 24 December 1753.

Children of Stephen and Elizabeth (Leman) Stone:

36 i. STEPHEN STONE, b. 3 Feb. 1713; d.y.

37 ii. IRENE STONE, b. 1 Feb. 1715; m. John Bacon.

38 iii. SUBMIT STONE, b. 25 Mar. 1717; d. John Evarts.

39 iv. PRUDENCE STONE, b. 2 Dec. 1719; m. John Nubey.

+ 40 v. STEPHEN STONE, b. 13 Aug. 1721; d. Sept. 1792; m/1 Rebecca Bishop, b. 31 Mar. 1720; d. 9 Nov. 1767. m/2, 12 May 1768 Deliverance Chapman, b. ______; d. 9 Sept. 1823.

41 vi. AARON STONE, b. 15 Jan. 1726; d. 1 Jan. 1737.

+ 42 vii. CHARLES STONE, b. 22 July 1733; m.Tryphena Collins.

43 viii. ABIJAH STONE, b. 7 July 1734; d. 20 Mar. 1736.

44 ix. ELIZABETH STONE, b. 20 May 1738.

History of The Colony of New Haven
by Edward E. ATWATER

STONE

PERSONNEL OF GUILFORD.

IN addition to the information given on pages 160-171 of this volume something further in relation to the first settlers of Guilford will be of interest to the reader.

It is stated in the John Stone Family Genealogy (189), page 150, that the first ship, the St. John, commanded by Captain Russell, sailed from England on May 20, 1639, and arrived at New Haven between July 10th and 15th, 1639. The list of persons (in alphabetical order) who are believed to have come in this first ship and to have settled, with a few exceptions, in Guilford is as follows:

John Bishop,
Francis Bushnell,
Francis Chatfield,
William Chittenden,
Thomas Cook,
Abraham Cruttenden,
Henry Dowd,
William Dudley,
Richard Gutridge,
John Hoadley,
William Hall,
John Hughes,
John Jordan,
Thomas Jones,
Henry Kingsnorth,
Robert Kitchell,
William Leete,
John Mepham,
William Plane,
John Parmelin,
Thomas Nash,
Thomas Norton,
John Stone,
William Stone,
Rev. Henry Whitfield. 25 names.

The names of the Guilford settlers that came to New Haven in the second ship in July, 1639, are believed to be as follows:

Francis Austin,
George Bartlett,
Edward Benton,
Samuel Blachley,
Thomas Dunk,
Thomas French,
George Highland,
John Johnson,

History of The colony of New Haven /ATWATER, Edward E.

VAIL

1649, "that the purchase of their plantation might be made over to them." But, though Yennicot was nominally a part of the jurisdiction of New Haven, it does not appear that it was represented in any court at New Haven, or that any legislative action was taken in regard to it at New Haven for several years. Stamford appears on the record earlier than Southold, as a plantation combined with that at New Haven. The freemen of Southold were for the time being, left to manage their own affairs, and no sufficiently cogent reason urged them to send deputies to the court at New Haven.

"Among the early settlers," says Rev. Epher Whitaker, "were Rev. John Youngs, William Wells, Esq., Barnabas Horton, Peter Hallock, John Tuthill, Richard Terry, Thomas Mapes, Matthias Corwin, Robert Akerly, John Corey, John Conklyne, John Budd, Thomas Moore, Richard Benjamin, Philemon Dickerson, Barnabas Wines, James Reeve, William Purrier, John Tucker, Jeremiah Vail, Henry Case, John Swazey, Charles Glover, Robert Smyth, Richard Skidmore, John Elton, Thomas Benedict, John Booth, Richard Brown, Ralph Goldsmith, Simon Grover, Thomas Cooper, Caleb Curtis, Thomas Dimon, James Haines, John Herbert, Peter Paine, and Samuel King." But some of these did not come from England with Mr. Youngs' company, and did not become planters at Southold when it was first settled. Lieut. John Budd removed from New Haven, and probably others from other plantations. Trumbull mentions Mr. Youngs, Mr. William Wells, Mr. Barnabas Horton, Thomas Mapes, John Tuthill, and Matthias Corwin as "some of the principal men."

STONE

CONNECTICUT SOLDIERS

IN THE

PEQUOT WAR
of 1637

WITH PROOF OF SERVICE, A BRIEF RECORD FOR IDENTIFICATION, AND REFERENCES TO VARIOUS PUBLICATIONS IN WHICH FURTHER DATA MAY BE FOUND.

BY JAMES SHEPARD, M. A.

MERIDEN, CONN.
THE JOURNAL PUBLISHING CO.
1913.

ABRIDGEMENTS FOR REFERENCES

WHICH ARE CITED MORE THAN FOUR TIMES IN THE FOLLOWING RECORD:

ADAMS	Sherman W. Adams, in Memorial History of Hartford County, Vol. II., 435.
ATWATER	History of the Colony of New Haven, by Edward E. Atwater, with Supplemental History and Personnel, by Robert Atwater Smith, etc., 1902.
BODGE	Soldiers of King Philip's War, by George Mason Bodge, p. 466.
CAULKINS	History of New London, by Frances Manwaring Caulkins. Reprint, 1895.
C. R.	Records of the Colony of Connecticut. Vol. I., 1636-1665, by J. Hammond Trumbull. Vol. II., 1665-1677, by J. Hammond Trumbull. Vol. III., 1678-1689, by J. Hammond Trumbull. Vol. IV., 1689-1706, by Charles J. Hoadley. Vol. V., 1706-1716, by Charles J. Hoadley. Vol. VI., 1717-1726, by Charles J. Hoadley.
H. T. V.	Hartford Town Vtes. Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, Vol. VI.
MANWARING	Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records, Hartford District. By Charles William Manwaring. Three Vols.
MASON	Capt. John Mason's Narrative, in Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Vol. VIII., Second series, pp. 120 to 153. Also in History of the Pequot War. The contemporary accounts of Mason, Underhill, Vincent and Gardner, with notes by Charles Orr, pp. 1 to 46.
N. H. C. R.	Records of the Colony and Plantation of New Haven, Vol. I., 1638 to 1649, by Charles J. Hoadley, M. A.
PARKER	The Soldiers' Field; Manuscript read before the Connecticut Historical Society by Francis H. Parker, Esq., Jan. 4, 1887, with an additinal paper read Feb. 5, 1889. In the Library of the Society.
POPE	Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Rev. Charles Henry Pope.

He was of Cambridge, 1633, and later an original proprietor of Hartford where he died 1664, very aged. Five children. (Talcott, Duries' Steele Family, pp. 7 and 8, Savage, Pope and Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 239.)

STONE, JOHN—Enlisted probably from Hartford. (Parker.)

He was an original proprietor of Hartford but gave his land there to Samuel Stone before 1640, and is said by Savage and Talcott to have removed to Guilford. John Stone of Guilford came from England in 1639 and cannot be the Pequot soldier unless that was his second coming. A John Stone, aged 40, came in the Elizabeth 1635. John Stone, of Guilford, died 1687. Five children. (Talcott, Savage, T. L. Stone's Family of John Stone, pp. 5 to 9 and 41 to 43; W. L. Stone's Family of John Stone, pp. 1 to 5; Steiner's Hist. Guilford, pp. 25 and 47, and Pope.)

STONE, REV. SAMUEL—Service mentioned. (Mason, Savage and C. R., Vol. I., p. 413.) Enlisted from Hartford. (Tarbox, Talcott, Stuart and Parker.)

He came in the Griffin 1633, and in that year was chosen Teacher of the Church. To Hartford with Hooker 1636, was Chaplain in the Pequot War and died at Hartford 1663. Ten children. (Talcott, Savage, Walker's Hist. First Church, Hartford, pp. 46, etc., and 443 to 449; Stuart, pp. 118, etc., 221, 230 and 297, etc.; Pope, Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 242; Goodwin's Gen. Notes, pp. 211 and 212; Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 18 to 23; Sprague's Annals Am. Pulpit, Vol. I., pp. 137 and 138, and Lee's Dictionary National Biography, Vol. LIV., p. 415.)

STYLES, THOMAS—Service mentioned. (Mason and Savage.) Enlisted from Windsor. (Tarbox, Tuttle, Bodge and Stiles' Win.)

He came to New England 1635 and was early at Windsor. Like John Dyer, he was hit in the knot of his neck handkerchief by an Indian arrow, but not injured. Removed to Flushing, L. I., about 1643. Took oath of allegiance to the States General of New Netherlands 1673. He had two daughters. (Win. Gen., Dr. Stiles' Stiles Family in America, pp. 35 to 39; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, pp. 252 and 253 and Savage.)

He was of Cambridge, 1635, and later an original proprietor at Hartford where he died 1665, very aged. Five children. (Talcott, Durrie' Steele Family, pp. 7 and 8, Savage, Pope and Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 156.)

STONE, JOHN—Claimed gratuity, from Hartford. (Turner.)

He was an original proprietor of Hartford but gave his land there to Samuel Stone before 1640, and it is said by Savage and Talcott to have removed to Guilford. John Stone of Guilford came from England in 1639 and cannot be the Pequot soldier unless that was his second coming. A John Stone, aged 40, came in the Elizabeth 1635. John Stone, of Guilford, died 1687. Five children. (Talcott, Savage, T. L. Stone's Family of John Stone, pp. 5 to 9 and 27 to 43; W. L. Stone's Family of John Stone, pp. 1 to 31; Steiner's Hist. Guilford, pp. 19 and 47, and Pope.)

STONE, REV. SAMUEL—Service mentioned. (Mason, Savage and C. R., Vol. I., p. 11.) Enlisted from Hartford. (Turner, Vincent, Mason and Parker.)

He came in the Griffin 1633, and in that year was chosen Teacher of the Church. To Hartford with Hooker 1636, was Chaplain in the Pequot War and died at Hartford 1663. Two children. (Talcott, Savage, Walker's Hist. First Church, Hartford, pp. 26 etc. and 149 to 160; Stiles, pp. 118, etc., 221, 230 and 297, etc.; Pope, Manwaring, Vol. I., p. 140; Goodwin's Gen. Notes, pp. 212 and 213; Mather's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 18 to 23; Sprague's Annals Am. Pulpit, Vol. I., pp. 137 and 138, and Lee's Dictionary National Biography, Vol. LIV., p. 423.)

STYLES, THOMAS—Service mentioned. (Mason and Savage.) Enlisted from Windsor. (Parker, Tuttle, Hodge and Stiles' Wds.)

He came to New England 1635 and was early at Windsor. Like John Dyer, he was hit in the knot of his neck handkerchief by an Indian arrow, but not injured. Removed to Flushing, L. I., about 1645. Took oath of allegiance to the States General of New Netherlands 1673. He had two daughters. (Wds. Gen., Dr. Stiles' Stiles Family in America, pp. 25 to 27; Orcutt's Hist. Stratford, pp. 292 and 493 and Savage.)

HASTINGS

after STONE?

THE BROTHERS JONATHAN AND NATHAN GILLETT AND SOME OF THEIR DESCENDANTS

Compiled by ALICE LUCINDA PRIEST, B.L., of Brookline, Mass.

14. SAMUEL^3 GILLETT (*Samuel,^{2} Jonathan^1*), of Hatfield, Mass., born in Hatfield 14 May 1672 [*sic*], died very shortly before the 6 June 1769 probating of his will. Hence he was aged almost exactly 97 years, oldest among the recorded Gilletts. If there was no younger unrecorded child, he and his just four year old sister Hannah were almost surely the two Samuel^2 Gillett children taken captive with their mother in the Indian attack on Hatfield homes that "began suddenly at 11 A.M. with a blood-curdling yell" 19 Sept. 1677, 17 captives taken; Obadiah^2 Dickinson, uncle of Mrs. (Gillett) Jennings, one of them. 12 left dead, and 4 wounded. In the evening an attack in Deerfield, where one was killed and 4 taken prisoners. After months of negotiations, on 2 May 1678, the living captives set out from Sorel, Canada, with an escort of French soldiers, on their return home and reached Albany 22 May. Captivity Jennings, half sister of the Gillett children, was born 16 (or 14?) March. Historians Sheldon and Boltwood specifically include Samuel^3 as one of the captive children.

By 1697 Samuel^3 married HANNAH^3 HASTINGS, born in Hatfield 19 Jan. 1677, daughter of Dr. Thomas^2 (Thomas^1) and Anna^2 (Hawkes) Hastings of Hatfield, and niece of Elizabeth^2 (Hawkes) Gillett, wife of Joseph^2 Gillett, uncle of Samuel^3. Doubtless she died before her husband, since no wife is mentioned in his will. Samuel Gillit of Hatfield and Hannah his wife deeded the following land to Nathaniel Dickinson, 20 Feb. 1703/4, consideration 25 pounds: "a certain part of his house lot in Hatfield ½ of The Breadth Thereof Running from the Town Street to the River Containing Two Acres and a half", "abutting on the Town Street west & on the River East, Bounded by the house lot of Sergt Stephen Belding North and the other Part of ye said Jilletts houselott South." Wit.: Samuel Partridge, Henry Dwight. Sgd., Samuel Gillet, Hannah L Gillet [her mark] (Springfield, Mass., Hall of Records, vol. B, p. 151).

15 Oct. 1719 William Randall of Enfield, Conn., gave a warranty deed to 71 acres to Henry Dwight of Hatfield, Mass., and the witnesses were Samuel Gillett, Joseph Jennings, maternal half brothers almost surely. (History Enfield, Conn., vol. I, p. 2100, Public Documents.)

Family History: Connecticut Genealogies #1, 1600s-1800s
Genealogies of Connecticut Families, Vol. II, The Brothers Jonathan and Nathan Gillett and Some of Their Descendants, Page 60
© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 29, 2004

Robert, baker, at Boston, Mass., 1674.

Thomas married at Boston, Mass., 1654.

HASEMAN

Nathaniel, at Braintree, Mass., 1662.

HASEY, HAZZEY

William, lived at Rumsey Marsh, now Chelsea, Mass., 1652, freeman 1665.

HASKELL, HASCALL

From Welsh *hasg*, a place of rushes or sedgy place, and *hall* or *hayle* a moor, "The sedgy place." *Asgall* in the Gaelic signifies a sheltered place, a retreat, with addition of the asperate H might mean the name.

Roger, of Norman French descent, b. 1613, came to Mass., 1637, settled at Salem, Mass., removed to Beverly, Mass.

Tobias, resident of Lynn, Mass., 1645.

William, brother of Roger, b. 1617, first on record Gloucester, Mass., 1642, held the title of captain.

William, resident of Salem, Mass., 1679.

HASKETT

Stephen, soap-boiler, at Salem, Mass., 1664.

HASKINS, HOSKINS

Andrew, freeman at Windsor, Conn., 1654.

John, b. Eng., came to N. E., 1630, settled at Dorchester, Mass., where he was a freeman 1631; one of the pioneers of Windsor, Conn.

Samuel married at New Haven, Conn., 1642.

Thomas, at Barnstable, Mass., 1668.

William, at New Haven, Conn., 1643.

William, b. Eng., settled at Plymouth, 1633, afterwards at Scituate and Middleboro, Mass.

HASSELL

John, freeman, Ipswich, Mass., 1637, removed Rehoboth, Mass., 1642, returned to Ipswich, 1648.

Richard, freeman Cambridge, Mass., 1647, removed Watertown, Mass.

HASTINGS

The name is of Danish origin and has been in existence in England, since Alfred the Great reign, when a Danish chief named Hastings took possession of a portion of County of Sussex. At the time of the Norman Invasion the family held the castle and seaport of Hastings at which place William the Conqueror landed and gave battle to the Saxons under Harold II., who was defeated, dying on the field of battle. The first of the family to be elevated to the peerage was Henry. Lord Hastings, son of William de Hastings, steward of Henry III, 1154-89.

John, tanner, freeman Braintree, Mass., 1643.

Robert took oath of fidelity, Haverhill, Mass., 1677.

Thomas, farmer, b. Eng., 1605, came to N. E., 1634, settled at Watertown, Mass.

HATCH

The ancient stops, or hatches consisted of sundry great stakes and piles erected by fishermen in rivers and other streams for their better convenience of securing fish. Also a term for gates leading to deer-parks or forests.

Charles, fisherman, at York, Maine, before 1655.

Joseph, located at Falmouth, Maine, 1630.

Philip, b. Eng., 1600, became inhabitant of Maine, 1638, proprietor of York, Maine, 1648.

Thomas, freeman Dorchester, Mass., 1634, removed to Scituate, Mass., where he died 1646.

William, merchant, brother of the preceding, b. Sandwich, County of Kent, Eng., came to N. E., 1630, returned to Eng., and again returned to N. E., locating 1635 at Scituate, Mass.

William, resident of New London, Conn., 1690.

HATHAWAY

Place name from Port Haethwy in Wales.

Arthur, married Marshfield, Mass., 1643.

John, b. Eng., 1617, came to Barnstable, Mass., 1635, removed to Taunton, Mass., 1649.

Joseph, brother of the preceding, freeman Taunton, Mass., 1657.

HATHERLY, HETHERLY

Arthur, Plymouth, Mass., 1660.

George, first record Boston, Mass., 1676.

Thomas was at Boston, Mass., 1668.

Timothy, merchant, came to Plymouth, Mass., 1623, returned to Eng. next year, arrived second time in N. E. at Boston, Mass., 1632, coming from Barnstable, Devonshire, Eng., where there is a parish of Hatherly.

HATHORNE, HAWTHORNE

A dwelling near haw thorns.

Ebenezer, Salem, Mass., 1669.

John, farmer, son of William H., b. Binfield, Berkshire, Eng., 1615, located

Genealogical Records: Early New England Settlers, 1600s-1800s
Ancestral Heads of New England Families, Surnames, G-H, Page 111
© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 29, 2004

Robert Hastings, Haverhill, took oath of fidelity 1677.

Thomas Hastings, Watertown, came in the Elizabeth 1634, aged 29, with wife Susan, 34, from Ipswich, and may be thought a Suffolk man, freeman 1635; his wife died 1651, without children, and he married shortly afterward Margaret Cheney; had Thomas, born 1652; John 1654; William 1655, drowned at 14 years; Joseph 1657; Benjamin, 1659; Nathaniel, 1661; Hepzibah, 1664; and Samuel, 1666; was deacon, represent. 1673; date of his death unknown, but will probated 1685.

References:—Amer. Ancestry, XII, 53; Bemis' Hist. of Marlboro, N. H., 523-5; Cochrane's Hist. of Antrim, N. H., 528; Corliss' Gen.;Hastings Gen. (1886),183 pp.; Kellog's White Gen. 100; N. E. Hist., Reg., XIII, 134; XXI, 350-2; Paul's Hist. of Wells, Vt., 102; Saunderson's Charlestown, N. H., 392-9; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 372-5; Sheldon's Hist. of Deerfield,, Mass., 185-8, 401-8; Stearns' Hist. of Rindge, N. H., 555; Wyman's Charlestown, Mass., Gen. I, 480.

HATCH:—Charles Hatch, York, probably a fisherman, died during or before 1655; his brother Philip was admin. on his estate.

Philip Hatch, York, freeman, 1652.

Samuel Hatch, was a volunteer in the Pequot war, 1637, says Deane; but he tells no more. Perhaps he was of Duxbury, 1684.

Thomas Hatch, Dorchester, freeman 1634, removed to Scituate, there died about 1646, but he had probably gone to Barnstable before 1643, and may have returned; left Jonathan, William, Thomas, Alice and Hannah.

Thomas Hatch, Barnstable, had wife Grace, and probably died 1661; a young man.

William Hatch, Scituate, perhaps as early as 1633, but if so he went home, and, 1635, brought in the Hercules from Sandwich, in Kent; wife Jane, 5 child. and 6 servants. He was the first rul. elder of the 2d church founded in 1644, for William Witherell, after long agitations foll. the removal of Lathrop to Barnstable; was brother of 1st Thomas, probably, and died 1651. His widow Jane married, 1653, Elder Thomas King. His children were William, Walter, Ann, Hannah, Jane, Jeremiah, also, perhaps, Lydia.

William Hatch, of New London, about 1690.

References:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 53; VI, 9, 81, 118; Boyd's Annals of Winchester, Ct., 190; Davis' Landmarks, Plymouth, Mass, 130; Draper's Hist. of Spencer, Mass., 210; Hanover (Mass.) Records (1898): Hatch Fam. of Scituate (1874), 23 pp.; H. Fam. of Hartford (1879), 36 pp.: H. Fam. of Boston (1896), 7 pp.; Hatch Gen. (1879), 36 pp.; Hatch's Hist. of Industry, Me., 638-42; Hayword's Hist. of Hancock, N. H., 1052; Montague Gen., 85; Loomis Gen. (1880), 634; N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., XIV, 197-9; II, 34-8; Rich's Hist. of Truro, Miss., 535; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 375; Swift's Barnstable Fams., I, 461-73; Tanner Gen., 66-70; Winslow Gen., II, 740-4.

Arms:—Gu., two demi-lions, rampant, or.

HATHAWAY, or HADAWAY:—Arthur Hathaway, Marshfield, 1643, married 1653, Sarah Cook, perhaps daughter of Rev. John, had John, born 1653; and Sarah 1656; ten years later was at Dartmouth, and there took oath of fidelity 1684.

John Hathaway, Barnstable, perhaps came at 18 years in the Blessing 1635, from London, married 1656, Hannah Hallet, had son born 1657, died soon; John 1658; Hannah 1662; and Edward 1664; removed to Taunton, of which he was represent. 1680-4 inclus., and 1691.

Joseph Hathaway, Taunton, freeman 1657; was perhaps brother of the first John.

References:—Amer. Ancestry, II, 53; X, 128; Cleveland's Hist. of Yates Co., N. Y., 113-7; Hathaway Gen. (1869), 43 pp.; Lapham's Hist. of Norway, Me., 519; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XXXII, 236; Paige's Hist. of Hardwick, Mass., 394-6; Savage's Gen. Dict., II, 376; Swift's Barnstable Fams., I, 457-61; Slafter Gen., 25-7.

HATCHETT:—William Hatchett, found by Felt; in Mass. 1641, but perhaps only a transient visitor.

HATHERLY:—Arthur Hatherly, Plymouth, 1660. Deane.

George Hatherly, Boston, by wife Abigail, had Thos., born 1668, who married, 1693, Lydia Greene; Abigail, 1670; and Samuel, 1678.

Timothy Hatherly, Scituate, came in the Ann, 1623, to Plymouth; went home next year; was a merchant in London, and came for the residue of his days, arriving in the Charles at Boston, 1632, coming with his wife from Barnstable in Devon, where also is a parish of his name; for 2d wife he married, 1642, Lydia, widow of Nathaniel Tilden, but had no children; was assistant from 1636 to 1657 incl. ex. 1638, and died 1666.

Reference:—Dean's Scituate, 280-2.

HATHORNE, or HAWTHORNE:—Ebenezer Hathorne, Salem, 1669. Felt, I, 286.

John Hathorne, Salem, 1643, had there baptized, Sarah, 1644; John, 1646; and Priscilla, 1649; removed to Lynn; had there, William, born 1651, died 1676; Mary, 1653, died 1676.

Nathaniel Hathorne, Lynn, perhaps brother of first John, as Lewis gave him residence there 1634, but no more is known of him.

William Hathorne, Salem 1636, had before been of Lynn or Dorchester, conflicting claims for each town's assert by Lewis and Harris severally, from 1630, when he came in the Arabella with Winthrop, freeman 1634, represent. 1635, perhaps for D., speaker 1644, and 6 years after, Assistant 1662-79, Milit. Command. as capt. or major in Philip's war and in the following with the Eastern Indians; died 1681 in 74th year; had at Salem Eleazur, born 1637; Nathaniel, 1639; John, 1641; Ann, 1643; William, 1646; Elizabeth, bapt. 1649; and Mary, 1653.

Reference:—Bangor Hist. Mag., VI, 153-5; Essex, Mass. Inst. Hist. Colls. XVII, 153-5; N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., XLII, 363; Eaton's Thomaston, 260.

HATLEY:—Philip Hatley, Milford, 1639, went home to London 1649.

Richard Hatley, came in the Hopewell, Capt. Babb, from London 1635, aged 15, of whom no more is known.

HATSELL:—George Hatsell, Boston (by mistake of a letter for Hatsall), in record of the town. See *Halsall*.

Henry Hatsell, New Haven, came from London, where, after 1656, he had married Susanna, widow of John Evance, had Henry, and died 1667. His widow and child went to London.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 29, 2004

HASKELL, etc., cont.

liam, John, Roger, Josiah, Samuel, Elizabeth, Hannah and Sarah; bros. William and Mark H.; sister Jone; son-in-law Wm. Dodge; father in law John Stone. The widow m. 2, Edward Berry of Salem, weaver. [Es. files XIX, 47, Es. De. III, 45.] The bro. Mark may be he who was in court in 1652 for wearing broad lace, and in 1661 called to account for the ketch Francis and Hanna.

William, husbandman, Gloucester, propr. 1645. He deposed in 1672, ae. about 55 years. He m. Nov. 6, 1643, Mary, dau. of Walter Tybbott; ch. William b. Aug. 26, 1644, Joseph b. June 2, 1646, Benjamin, (ae. 92 in 1741,) Ruth, (m. Nehemiah Grover,) Mary, (m. Wm. Dodge,) Mark b. April 8, 1658, Sarah b. June 28, 1660, (m. Jacob Griggs).

The wife Mary d. Aug. 16, and he d. Aug. 20, 1693. Will prob. Sept. 4, 1693, mentions all these ch. and Mark and William, ch. of his son William, dec. [Hist. Gloucester.] [See Genealogy in Es. In. Coll. XXXI.]

HASLEWOOD, HAZELWOOD,

John, before Gen. Court 6 (10) 1638.

HASSARD, HASARD, HAZARD,

Thomas, ship carpenter, Boston, adm. chh. 22 (3) 1636, frm. May 25, 1636. Ch. Hannah bapt. 10 (7) 1637.

HASSELL, HASEWELL, HAZELL,

John, Ipswich, propr. 1635, frm. March 9, 1636-7.

John, Sickunke, (Rehoboth,) lawsuit, 1641, summoned to Plymouth 2 Aug. 1642, to own jurisdiction; lands at R. confirmed to him 6 June, 1649. Prosecuted for attending house meetings Oct. 2, 1650.

He made will 17 (7) 1651, prob. 2 March, 1651-2; beq. to any of his kindred who may demand it 12 pence; to Wm. Howell; to John Clarke of Rhode Island; to Nathaniel Biscoe of Watertown. All the rest to the procuring of liberty for the churches and people of God.

Richard, Cambridge, frm. May 26, 1647. He deposed 17 (10) 1662, ae. about 40 years. [Mdx. Files.] Wife Joanna or Jane; ch. Elizabeth b. 20 (7) 1643, Joseph b. 20 (7) 1645, Hester b. 6 (10) 1646-7, Annah, (of Richard and Anna,) b. Oct. 6, 1669.

HASSEN, see Hazen.

HASTINGS,

John, tanner, Braintree, frm. May 10, 1643. Rem. to Cambridge; propr. 1648; rec'd to chh. Feb. 1656. [Mi.] Ch. Elizabeth b. at Br. 2 (5) 1643. His wife d. and he m. 2, Anne, widow of John Meane. Ch. Walter, Samuel, (bapt. in England,) John, Seaborne and Elizabeth. [Mi.]

He d. Dec. 2, 1657. Will, dated July 26, 1657, mentions wife Anne, sons Walter, Samuel and John, dau. Elizabeth, dau.-in-law Mary Meane, son-in-law Wm. Buttricke. The widow Ann d. 25 (1) 1666, ae. about 60. The inv. of her est. was filed by son Walter April 3, 1666. Walter and Samuel, who had married her two daughters, agreed on division of the est. with John Hastings and Elizabeth Billings.

Thomas, ae. 29, with wife Susan, ae. 34, came in the Elizabeth of Ipswich April 30, 1634. Settled at Watertown; frm. May 6, 1635. Yeoman, selectman, deacon, town clerk, deputy. Non-resident propr. at Dedham, 1636. Signed inv. of Wm. Goodrich in 1647. His wife d. Feb. 2, 1650; he m. 2, Margaret, dau. of Wm. Cheney, of Roxbury. Ch. Thomas b. July 1, 1652, John b. March 1, 1653-4, William b. Aug. 8, 1655, Joseph b. Sept. 12, 1657, Benjamin b. Aug. 9, 1659, Nathaniel b. Sept. 25, 1661, Hephzibah b. Jan. 31, 1663-4, (m. Deacon Wm. Bond,) Samuel b. March 12, 1665-6.

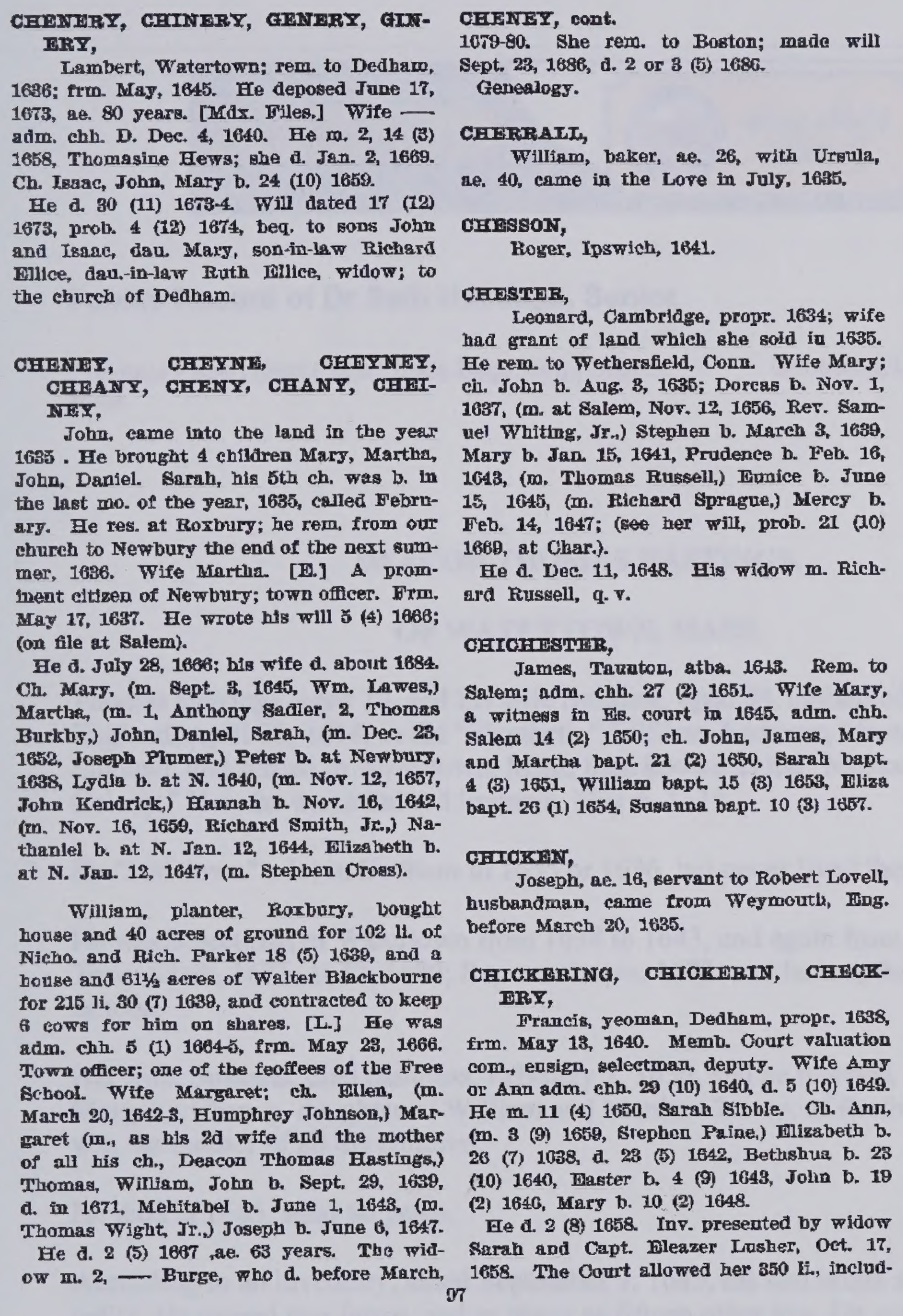
Will dated 12 March, 1682, prob. 7 (7) 1685, beq. to wife Margaret life use of all in her possession; to sons Thomas, John, Joseph, Benjamin, Nathaniel and Samuel; to dau. Hephzibah Bond and to two daus. of son Thomas.

HATCH,

John, yeoman, Scituate, endorsed a bond Jan. 3, 1636.

Jonathan, Plymouth, before Plym. and Gen. Courts in 1640. Sent to Lieut. Davenport at Salem in 1642. Afterward placed in care of Stephen Hopkins. He served against the Narragansetts in 1645. Hired land of Indians in 1651. Res. at Barnstable. He m. 11 April, 1647, Sarah Rowley; ch. Mary b. 14 July, 1648, Thomas b. 1 Jan. 1649, Jonathan b. 17 May, 1652, Joseph b. 7 March, 1654, Benjamin b. 7 Sept. 1655, *Nathaniel*

© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 29, 2004



CHENERY, CHINERY, GENERY, GINERY,

Lambert, Watertown; rem. to Dedham, 1636; frm. May, 1645. He deposed June 17, 1673, ae. 80 years. [Mdx. Files.] Wife —— adm. chh. D. Dec. 4, 1640. He m. 2, 14 (3) 1658, Thomasine Hews; she d. Jan. 2, 1669. Ch. Isaac, John, Mary b. 24 (10) 1659.

He d. 30 (11) 1673-4. Will dated 17 (12) 1673, prob. 4 (12) 1674, beq. to sons John and Isaac, dau. Mary, son-in-law Richard Ellice, dau.-in-law Ruth Ellice, widow; to the church of Dedham.

CHENEY, CHEYNE, CHEYNEY, CHEANY, CHENY, CHANY, CHEINEY,

John, came into the land in the year 1635 . He brought 4 children Mary, Martha, John, Daniel. Sarah, his 5th ch. was b. in the last mo. of the year, 1635, called February. He res. at Roxbury; he rem. from our church to Newbury the end of the next summer, 1636. Wife Martha. [E.] A prominent citizen of Newbury; town officer. Frm. May 17, 1637. He wrote his will 5 (4) 1666; (on file at Salem).

He d. July 28, 1666; his wife d. about 1684. Ch. Mary, (m. Sept. 3, 1645, Wm. Lawes,) Martha, (m. 1, Anthony Sadler, 2, Thomas Burkby,) John, Daniel, Sarah, (m. Dec. 23, 1652, Joseph Plumer,) Peter b. at Newbury, 1638, Lydia b. at N. 1640, (m. Nov. 12, 1657, John Kendrick,) Hannah b. Nov. 16, 1642, (m. Nov. 16, 1659, Richard Smith, Jr.,) Nathaniel b. at N. Jan. 12, 1644, Elizabeth b. at N. Jan. 12, 1647, (m. Stephen Cross).

William, planter, Roxbury, bought house and 40 acres of ground for 102 li. of Nicho. and Rich. Parker 18 (5) 1639, and a house and 61½ acres of Walter Blackbourne for 215 li. 30 (7) 1639, and contracted to keep 6 cows for him on shares. [L.] He was adm. chh. 5 (1) 1664-5, frm. May 23, 1666. Town officer; one of the feoffees of the Free School. Wife Margaret; ch. Ellen, (m. March 20, 1642-3, Humphrey Johnson,) Margaret (m., as his 2d wife and the mother of all his ch., Deacon Thomas Hastings,) Thomas, William, John b. Sept. 29, 1639, d. in 1671, Mehitabel b. June 1, 1643, (m. Thomas Wight, Jr.,) Joseph b. June 6, 1647.

He d. 2 (5) 1667 ,ae. 63 years. The widow m. 2, —— Burge, who d. before March, 1679-80. She rem. to Boston; made will Sept. 23, 1686, d. 2 or 3 (5) 1686.

Genealogy.

CHERRALL,

William, baker, ae. 26, with Ursula, ae. 40, came in the Love in July, 1635.

CHESSON,

Roger, Ipswich, 1641.

CHESTER,

Leonard, Cambridge, propr. 1634; wife had grant of land which she sold in 1635. He rem. to Wethersfield, Conn. Wife Mary; ch. John b. Aug. 3, 1635; Dorcas b. Nov. 1, 1637, (m. at Salem, Nov. 12, 1656, Rev. Samuel Whiting, Jr.,) Stephen b. March 3, 1639, Mary b. Jan. 15, 1641, Prudence b. Feb. 16, 1643, (m. Thomas Russell,) Eunice b. June 15, 1645, (m. Richard Sprague,) Mercy b. Feb. 14, 1647; (see her will, prob. 21 (10) 1669, at Char.).

He d. Dec. 11, 1648. His widow m. Richard Russell, q. v.

CHICHESTER,

James, Taunton, atba. 1643. Rem. to Salem; adm. chh. 27 (2) 1651. Wife Mary, a witness in Es. court in 1645, adm. chh. Salem 14 (2) 1650; ch. John, James, Mary and Martha bapt. 21 (2) 1650, Sarah bapt. 4 (3) 1651, William bapt. 15 (3) 1653, Eliza bapt. 26 (1) 1654, Susanna bapt. 10 (3) 1657.

CHICKEN,

Joseph, ae. 16, servant to Robert Lovell, husbandman, came from Weymouth, Eng. before March 20, 1635.

CHICKERING, CHICKERIN, CHECKERY,

Francis, yeoman, Dedham, propr. 1638, frm. May 13, 1640. Memb. Court valuation com., ensign, selectman, deputy. Wife Amy or Ann adm. chh. 29 (10) 1640, d. 5 (10) 1649. He m. 11 (4) 1650, Sarah Sibble. Ch. Ann, (m. 3 (9) 1659, Stephen Paine,) Elizabeth b. 26 (7) 1638, d. 23 (5) 1642, Bethshua b. 23 (10) 1640, Easter b. 4 (9) 1643, John b. 19 (2) 1646, Mary b. 10 (2) 1648.

He d. 2 (8) 1658. Inv. presented by widow Sarah and Capt. Eleazer Lusher, Oct. 17, 1658. The Court allowed her 350 li., includ-

1667
63
1604

Genealogical Records: Massachusetts Genealogical Records, 1600s-1800s
Pioneers of Massachusetts, Surnames C-D, Page 97
© MyFamily.com, Inc., August 29, 2004

Family Record of Dr Seth Hastings, Senior

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

1634
29
1605

DEACON THOMAS HASTINGS,

OF WATERTOWN, MASS.

Thomas Hastings, aged 29, and his wife Susanna, aged 34, embarked at Ipswich, England, April 10, 1634, in the "Elizabeth," William Andrews, Master, for New England, and settled in Watertown, Mass, then known as the "Massachusetts Bay Colony." Here he was admitted freeman, May 6, 1635.

He "laid down" a lot in Dedham in 1635 or 1636, but never lived there.

He was Selectman of Watertown from 1638 to 1643, and again from 1650 to 1671; Town Clerk, 1671, 1677, 1680; Representative, 1673; and he long held the office of deacon.

His wife, Susanna, died childless, February 2, 1650, and he married, April 2, 1651, Margaret Cheney, daughter of William and Martha Cheney, of Roxbury, Mass. She was the mother of all his children.

He died in 1685, aged 80 years.

According to an inventory, dated September 9, 1685, his real estate amounted to œ421. He owned two farms, and as many as fifteen other lots. He was grantee for seven lots, the remainder he purchased.

The west side of School Street, then called Hill Street, was always his residence. His homestead passed to his son Samuel.

In his will, dated March 12, 1682-83, proved September 7, 1685, he gave to his oldest son Thomas, who received a professional education, only œ5, saying: "I have been at great expense to bring him up a scholar, and I have given him above three-score pounds to begin the world with." To his sons John, Joseph, Benjamin,

Nathaniel, Samuel,

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: ☐ Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Family Record of Dr Seth Hastings, Senior

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

and to his daughter, Hepzibah Bond, he gave each œ40. To his granddaughter Margaret (eldest daughter of his son Thomas) he gave œ5, and to her sister Hannah œ3, and the remainder to his wife Margaret. He had eight children, Thomas, the eldest, being our ancestor.

1. THOMAS, born July 1, 1652; died July 23, 1712, aged 60 years.

2. JOHN, born March 4, 1654; died March 28, 1718, aged 64 years.

3. WILLIAM, born August 8, 1655; drowned August, 1669, aged 14.

4. JOSEPH, born September 11, 1657; died October 7, 1695, aged 38 years.

5. BENJAMIN, born August 9, 1659; died December 18, 1711, aged 52 years.

6. NATHANIEL, born September 25, 1661; died December 18, 1694.

7. HEPZIBAH, born January 31, 1663. Married June 2, 1680, Deacon William Bond, of Watertown. They had twelve children.

8. SAMUEL, born March 12, 1665, died July 24, 1723, aged 58 years.

Her family and descendants have been more fully traced out than have those of any other branch of the Hastings family by Mrs. Buckminster, of Framingham, more than a third part of whose valuable work, "The Hastings Memorial" (published in 1866 by Samuel G. Drake, of Boston), is devoted to Samuel Hastings' family.

No. 1.

Dr. Thomas Hastings, born in Watertown, Mass., July 1, 1652. Died in Hatfield, July 23, 1712. He married first, October 10, 1672, Anna Hawks, daughter of John Hawks, of Hadley. She was the mother of six children, and died October 25, 1705.

Family Record of Dr Seth Hastings, Senior

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

He married second, February 14, 1706, Mary Burt, daughter of David Burt, of Northampton. She died April 13, 1734.

Dr. Hastings was admitted freeman at Hatfield, February 8, 1678. He was the only physician for Northampton, Hadley, Hatfield, Deerfield, and all the country around.

He was also the first school teacher Hatfield ever had. According to Temple's History of Whately, page 20, "It was not uncommon to unite the professions of physician and teacher in the same person, and, as the grandmothers were mainly relied upon for prescriptions and poultices, he (Dr. Hastings) seems to have found sufficient time for the discharge of duty in the double capacity." It is a remarkable fact, in regard to this school taught by Dr. Hastings, that girls were admitted from the outset and pursued the same studies as the boys, remarkable because such liberality was unknown elsewhere in New England until after the Revolution. In Boston girls were not admitted to the public schools until 1789 (see Boston School Report, 1866, page 28); in Northampton not until 1802 (see Judd's History of Hadley, page 65). In view of these facts, there seems to be a certain historic fitness that a Hatfield woman should found the first woman's college in New England (Smith College, at Northampton).

Dr. Hastings' son, Dr. Thomas Hastings second, also taught school in Hatfield. Eight of Dr. Hastings' nine children survived him. Of the three youngest by his second wife, Silence, born February 26, 1707, alone lived to maturity, Thankful and Sylvanus having died in infancy. Silence Hastings married Josiah Hadlock.

For convenience, the four daughters of Dr. Thomas and Anna Hawks Hastings are first named, leaving the two sons to come last in our record.

9. MARGARET, born July 6, 1674. Married May 7, 1707, Nathaniel Evetts, of Guilford, Conn.

Family Record of Dr Seth Hastings, Senior

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

10. HANNAH, born January 19, 1677. Married Samuel Gillett.

11. HEPHZIBAH, born April 6, 1682. Married April 5, 1705, Jonathan Curtis, of Wethersfield, Conn.

12. MEHITABLE, born June 23, 1684. Married, November 25, 1714, John Burke.

13. JOHN, youngest child of Dr. Thomas, Sr., born in Hatfield, September 17, 1689. Married first Lydia (???); married second, 1720, Hannah, daughter of Deacon John White, of Hatfield. He lived for several years in Hatfield; was at Fort Dummer, Vt., in 1735.

After this date he "moved up" Connecticut River. He had nine children, perhaps more. Three of his sons settled in Charlestown, N. H.

No. 14.

14. DR. THOMAS HASTINGS, JR., third child and eldest son of Dr. Thomas and Anna Hawks Hastings; born September 24, 1679; died April 14, 1728.

He married, March 6, 1701, Mary Field, daughter of John and Mary Field, of Hatfield. She was born February 20, 1680; died November 9, 1764, aged 84 years.

His two eldest sons bore each the name of Thomas, but both died in infancy.

A third son was called Waitstill, and became a physician, like his father, and handed down the family title to his grandson, Dr. John Hastings, of Hatfield.

Dr. Thomas Hastings, Jr., was much sought after for his professional services, and he was often called to attend patients in Boston. On one of these visits to Boston he was suddenly taken ill, and, as tradition says, thought he was the victim of slow poison. He lived to reach home, told his wife of his impression, and that he should

soon die, as he did, April 14, 1728, in his 48th year. "A quaint, unpoetical, but flattering eulogy, and an acrostic to his memory,"

Previous Page | Next Page | Book Beginning | Search Book

GenealogyLibrary.com Main Page

Go to page: Go

[Genealogy.com Home | Genealogy Library | New Genealogy Library Titles | My Online Data Library]
[Help | Terms of Use]

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.
